ANCESTORS and DESCENDANTS

of

BERNARD GALE FARLEY
(1901-1990)

and

HILMA HAZEL HUNE
(1903-1989)

from

their immigrant ancestors,
Thomas Farley (-1782) and
Heinrich C. Hune (1784-1849)
through 1997 and
allied lines

Researched, compiled, and written by

Vergie Farley Price
ANCESTORS and DESCENDANTS
of
BERNARD GALE FARLEY (1901-1990) and
HILMA HAZEL HUNE (1903-1989)
from
their immigrant ancestors, Thomas
Farley (-1782) and Heinrich C. Hune
(1784-1849) through 1997 and
allied lines

Researched, compiled, and written by
Vergie Farley Price
In loving memory of my parents

Bernard Gale Farley and Hilma Hazel (Hune) Farley
# TABLE OF CONTENTS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Preface</th>
<th>vii</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Format</td>
<td>viii</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## PART I

ANCESTORS AND DESCENDANTS of
BERNARD GALE FARLEY
and his brothers, Harry Clay Farley
and Raymond Dale Farley

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>The Farley Family</th>
<th>3</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The Cackler Family</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Saltzgeber Family</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Zedeker Family</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Casey Family</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Miller Family</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Walters Family</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Truax Family</td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Stillwell Family</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Pittman Family</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Hamilton Family</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Beall Family</td>
<td>230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Lucas Family</td>
<td>235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Marlow Family</td>
<td>242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Parrish Family</td>
<td>249</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Gott Family</td>
<td>278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Pratt Family</td>
<td>280</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## PART II

ANCESTORS of Hilma Hazel Hune

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>The Hune Family</th>
<th>283</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The Myers Family</td>
<td>338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Eddy Family</td>
<td>346</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Cottle Family</td>
<td>358</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Rolfe Family</td>
<td>363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Waxler Family</td>
<td>366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Kirsch Family</td>
<td>387</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Stilgenbauer Family</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Ayers Family</td>
<td>403</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
PART III

The Haught Family 449
The Larue Family 454
The Lawson Family 456

PART IV
APPENDIX

Story of Pioneer Life by Uncle Silas Farley 461
Index 469
PREFACE

A number of years ago I became interested in family history. I began my quest for information with my parent's surnames, Farley and Hune, having no idea that I would be led down so many trails. On the family branches are ancestors from many social classes, cultures, and countries. As the research continued, so much fascinating data accumulated that it became evident that all of this data, old letters, and stories could not be kept to myself. It had to be shared and a book seemed the only answer.

A family history is never complete. The research could go on and on, and there would always be more. Perhaps one of you who read these pages will, by the unanswered questions it poses, be inspired to follow the trails further into the past. Much credit is due the family members who generously shared their information. Their names are found under the "Notes and References" of each family.

Undoubtedly there are errors and omissions in the book. Corrections and additions will be welcomed.

It is my hope that your pleasure in owning and reading the history will be as great as mine was as I researched and wrote it.

Vergie Farley Price
THE FORMAT

In this book as a new family is introduced, the first person noted is the first ancestor of that family. Following his name, a parenthetical outline of his direct ancestor is inserted. The superscript numbers after the given name indicates the generation number. Pre-American ancestors are identified by superscript capital letters.

To the left of each name is an Arabic numeral which identifies that individual. It will not be given to anyone else in that family. A plus sign to the left of the numeral means that more will be found about that individual in the next generation.

The direct ancestors, and in the case of the Farley family, the descendants of Bernard and Hilma (Hune) Farley are in bold type.

The children in each generation are enumerated by lower case Roman numerals. The superscript numbers, other than generation numbers, are reference numbers. The references are placed at the end of each family section.
PART 1

ANCESTORS and DESCENDANTS of BERNARD GALE FARLEY

and his brothers, Harry Clay Farley and Raymond Dale Farley
THE FARLEY FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

In England early men of the Farley name were William Ferlecheia, 1189, Richard de Farlegh, 1222, and John Farley, 1332. The names came from many places with the Farley name and meant "fern-covered clearing." In Scotland was a habitation name on the Firth of Clyde so called from Old English "faeger" meaning "lovely". A Scots family acquired the surname when they were granted lands known as Fairlie by Robert Bruce. This Farley family was said to have originally been de Ros and descended from Robert de Ross, a branch of the Rosses of Tarbet in Cunningham, who controlled the Farley lands. William de Fairlie is the first of this family of whom there is notice. He was pardoned by Edward III at Berwick, 1335, for all the crimes he committed in the war against England. Only a sprinkling of records are found about this family with the name found as Farnley, McFarlane, Farnle, Fairmilie, Fairlie, and Fairlie.

The family of Fairlie of Braid claimed descent from a natural son of Robert II. This claim is not supported by the records. William Fairlie held a charter from Robert I of the lands of Interleith and Braid. It was held by William Fairlie in the reign of Robert II. He resigned the lands of Bavillay to his son, John, when the latter married Elena, daughter of Sir Henry Douglas. It seems more likely that this line of Fairlies descended from William Fayley or Fayrly, a burgess in 1329, who seems to have played a part in the capture of Edinburgh Castle from the English in 1342. He soon was in possession of Braid and was ancestor of Farley of Braid. They held various public offices through the years. The name is found spelled Farnele, Farinle, Farnlye, Fairnlie, Farnlee, Farle, Fairlie, Fayrley, and Ffarly.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

EARLY FARLEY HISTORY

Earlier Farley family members have done research on the family. Randolph Farley, Nashua, New Hampshire did much research and published a pamphlet in 1902, “The Farley, Fairlie, Farlo Family.” He corresponded in the late 1800’s and early 1900’s with members of the family of this history. Randolph’s ancestors, Fabyan and Jane (Hungerford) Farley, had two sons, Thomas and George. Their home was in Yorkshire, England. George immigrated on the “Lion” to New England in 1640 and is the ancestor of Randolph Farley. Thomas and his wife, Lady Jane (Sefton) Farley immigrated to Archer’s Hope, James City County, Virginia on the “Anne” arriving 23 February 1623. This story is told here, not because the Farley - Sefton family is the family of this history, but because there is a history written which claims that it is. A careful look at dates and other data proves otherwise. There is a genealogy of the Farley - Sefton family which does seem to be accurate and contains nothing to indicate any connection between them and the Thomas Farley of this account.

Randolph Farley descendants tell about the Fairleigh Castle in Somerset, England. It is now a national monument.

It is said the Farleys rose out of Ayrshire, Scotland. There is supportive but undocumented evidence for some of the family traditions. It is written, but unproven in old family records that the Farleys came from Dungannon in County Tyrone, Ireland, that Thomas Farley fought at the Battle of the Boyne, and that they immigrated to North Carolina circa 1740.

A letter written in 1897 by Silas Farley states:

I have it by tradition that one of my ancestors of the Farley name... I don’t know now how far back he might have been my great grandfather. He was in the Roman Persecution in Ireland. He was a Protestant. He was sitting before his fire one day in those days and fell asleep and dreamed that he was to open his Bible and read the first passage that his eyes saw and the passage of scripture he opened to was the 37th Psalm. He read it and it gave him great encouragement.

It could not have been the Thomas of this history who fought in the Battle of the Boyne. There is a reference in Ramsay’s “History of South Carolina” which names a Thomas Farley, who died in Beaufort, South Carolina in 1756 at the age of 96, as having fought in that battle. Perhaps an earlier researcher found this information and assumed it to be Thomas Farley.

There are two lines of the family of this account which give the names of the parents of Thomas Farley. Descendants of Thomas Farley through his son, John...
Farley, say his parents were William and Rose (Hamilton) Farley.10 Descendants of Thomas1 Farley through his son, David2 Farley, have the names as David and Rose (Hamilton) Farley.11

There is evidence that the Farleys and Hamiltons knew each other well in Scotland and Ireland. About 1609, King James I conceived the plan for “The Ulster plantation” in Northern Ireland. He first confiscated thousands of acres of the land of the Irish who were then living there. He divided those lands into boroughs and subdivided those into baronies. He allocated the land to “undertakers”, men of the great families of Scotland, among them the Hamiltons, trusting that their feudal power would enable them to bring bodies of colonists to Ulster. They were expected to “plant” forty eight men for each 2000 acres of the land they were allocated. Those men were to be drawn from the Lowland Scots who were peace-loving and Protestant. They were to be given leases of twenty one years or for life. Muskets and hand weapons were to be provided.12 On rent rolls of the Hamilton estates from 1681 to 1688 are found the names Aiken, Finley, and Lawson, all names of persons who married into the Farley family in the first one or two generations in America. On those same lists are Farleys---Hugh, William, and Captain William. These families were living near the towns of Bangor and Killileagh.13

In a book “The House of Hamilton”, there is a Hamilton genealogy, but few dates for births, marriages, and deaths are given. In it there is a record of a Rose Hamilton, daughter of James and Agnes (Kennedy) Hamilton, who married Captain William Fairley (sic).14 The only date given for Rose in this account is for her death, given as before 1696.15 In “The Hamilton Manuscripts,” it is noted that the kindness and good service of Captain William Fairley to the Hamilton family should not be forgotten.16 Then Captain William Fairley leased the manor and castle at Killileagh.17 This William and Rose could not have been the parents of Thomas1 Farley. The known ages of Thomas’ children show that he could not have been born before 1696. If William and Rose were ancestors of Thomas, they must have been grandparents, and a son of theirs the father of Thomas.1 No will was found for William in the will index of Ireland.

“The House of Hamilton” also contains a record of a number of other Hamilton - Fairley marriages during the 1600’s and 1700’s. It is said that some Presbyterians were married by ministers of the Church of England in order to make these marriages legal.

In the Tithe Applotments Survey of 1823 - 1837 three Farleys--two Williams and a Walter--were living in Dungannon and paid tithes to the Church of Ireland. All denominations were required to pay this tithe.

A member of the Ulster Historical Society in Belfast says that while the Fairleys were mostly in County Cavan, it would not have been difficult for a Fairley from County Cavan to have met a Hamilton in Dungannon, County Tyrone. Dungannon was a busy market town and a port on the River Blackwater. Goods flowed through Dungannon from Belfast to western countries.18 It is known that the Hamiltons were allotted thousands of acres of land in County Tyrone19 as well as in

5
Ireland immigrated to America. Aikin, Lawson, Collins, Fairley, and Hamilton are names found on early land warrants. There were also Burroughs in South Carolina. This was the surname of the first wife of John² Farley. Farleys and Hamiltons were working together in the Wiltown Presbyterian Church in Wiltown, South Carolina. Aiken and Burris were also mentioned. There was no distinction between North and South Carolina until 1693 when the Santee River was regarded as the dividing line. Most of the dates in the accounts were a little before it is believed that Thomas¹ Farley arrived. However, that these people were there and that he probably had ties to them in Ireland makes it seem that the tradition that he was in North Carolina before moving to York, County, Pennsylvania and that numbers of these families also left the Carolinas and moved north to Pennsylvania likely. There some of Thomas¹ Farley’s kin are found married to Burroughs or Burris, Aiken, and Collins.
NOTES AND REFERENCES

2. Letter dated 16 Feb. 1979 to this writer from Margaret Farley, descendant of George Farley, 1755 Ross Rd., Almont, MI. 48003.
5. Farley, Twelve Generations.
6. N.2, supra.
10. Letter and family chart dated May 1987, Sent to this writer by Mrs. Carter Hilsabeck; 1606 Elmhurst Drive, Austin, TX. 78741. She is a descendant of John Farley through his son, George.
11. Linn’s 1976 History of Mercer County, Missouri, p. 206. Pages pertaining to the Farley - Fairley family were sent to this writer by Helen Collings, member of the Mercer Co. Gen. Soc., Princeton, MO. Most of the MO. Families spell their name “Fairley”.
13. Ibid., p. 488.
14. The House of Hamilton, in custody of The Linen Hall Library, Donegall Sq. N., Belfast Ireland. P. 986. Katy Delahunty, descendant of Joshua Farley, now living in Ballycurran, New Ross, County, Wexford, Ireland, traveled to Belfast to do some research for this history. She copied the information from the above named volume and sent it to this writer. Hereinafter, House Hamilton, Delahunty research.
15. Ibid.
16. Hanna, The Scotch -Irish, Vol. II., p. 384; “The Hamilton Manuscripts,” edited by Mr. T.K. Lowry, contain evidence that they were written by a
member of the Hamilton family in the late seventeenth century and before 1703. Mr. Lowry believed that they were written by William Hamilton of Edinburgh, nephew of the Lord Claneboye and known in the family as “Secretary Hamilton”. He died at Killileagh Castle circa 1712. The original manuscripts were in 1834 in possession of Archibald Hamilton Rowan of Killileagh Castle, County Down and in that year placed in the hands of Mr. Lowry for publication.

18. Ibid.
20. Ibid., p. 508.
23. Ramsey, South Carolina, p. 90.
25. Ibid., p. 238.
THE FARLEY FAMILY

Thomas Farley  m.  Jane Finley
ca. 1715-1782  - after 1782

David Farley  m.  Mary Aiken
ca. 1745-1830  ca. 1767  1744-1833

James Farley  m.  Mary Cackler
1777-1854  ca. 1801  -1860

William Farley  m.  Mary Casey
1804-1869  1848-1920

John Lewis Farley  m.  Margaret Jane Miller
1846-1917  31 Oct. 1869  1848-1920

William Robert Farley  m.  Fredonia Isabelle Hamilton
1870-1963  18 Oct. 1897  1875-1939

Bernard Gale Farley  m.  Hilma Hazel Hune
1901-1990  14 Je. 1921  1903-1989

(See "The Hune Family")
GENERATION 1

1. Thomas Farley was born in Ireland circa 1715, and died in Hampshire County, Virginia (now West Virginia) before 14 May 1782. He married Jane Finley who was also born in Ireland. Her death date is not known, but she survived Thomas and appeared in the 1782-84 census of Virginia with two whites and one dwelling. This is the last known record of Jane.

   The family tradition is that they arrived in America, specifically, North Carolina, in 1740. It is known that the Scotch-Irish were eager to immigrate and left Ireland in such numbers that ship lists were not often kept. It was after 1730 that the first Ulster immigrants arrived in North Carolina. In 1736 Henry McCullough received a grant in Dulpin County, North Carolina and induced a colony of Scotch-Irish Presbyterians to immigrate and settle on his land. His records are extant, but the Farleys do not appear on them. However, it is known that scattered settlements of Scotch-Irish Presbyterians were established along the Carolina frontier between 1740 and 1760.

   Perhaps the Farleys did not linger many years in North Carolina. They must have been established in York County, Pennsylvania before 1753 for in January of that year, when “inhabitants of Fawn and Shrewsbury Townships, York County, Pennsylvania and parts adjacent” petitioned in the Quarter Sessions Court for a road to be built between Peach Bottom Ferry and Yorktown, Thomas Farlow (sic) was one of the petitioners. Then in July 1754, Thomas Farlow posted a recognizance bond for Roger Cook in Quarter Sessions Court.

   A deed dated and acknowledged 16 September 1768 and recorded 17 September 1768 from George Stevenson of Carlisle, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania to Thomas Farlee (sic) of Hopewell Township, York County, Pennsylvania, farmer, granted to Farlee 173 acres of land in Shrewbury Township, York County for 35 pounds. Shrewsbury Township was created in 1742 while part of Lancaster County. Hopewell was created from part of Shrewsbury in 1767. The tract which Thomas Farley bought was warranted on 6 August 1753 and surveyed by Robert Carr, and adjoined the run of Deer Creek, the “Barrens”, and tracts of James McCall and James Gillespie. The townships in the “Barrens” are Chanceford, Fawn, Peach Bottom, Hopewell, and part of Windsor. The run was part of the headwaters of Deer Creek, Maryland. The records given from the Quarter Sessions Court and the preceding deed are the only early Farley records found in York County. Deeds were not required to be recorded at that time and there is no deed showing the sale of the land when Thomas Farley moved to Hampshire County.

   In 1771 Thomas moved to Hampshire County, Virginia. On 14 March of that year, John Harden of Cumberland County, Pennsylvania deeded to Thomas Fearley (sic) of York County, Pennsylvania 67 acres on Patterson Creek in Hampshire
County. Thomas paid 70 pounds for the tract. Witnesses to the transaction were John Foreman, William Foreman, Nathaniel Parker, and John Jones.¹¹

On 10 March 1777 Thomas Fearley (sic) purchased from John Hartley 67 acres on Patterson Creek for 20 pounds. Witnesses were William Blackburn, John Farley, and Elisha Collins.¹² Thomas and Jane Fearley (sic) sold this 67 acres on 10 August 1778 to William Blackburn for 200 pounds. Witnesses were Andrew Farley, John Farley, and Elisha Collins.¹³

At various times during the Revolutionary War, the General Assembly of Virginia required citizens individually or the county governments acting as procurement agencies to provide livestock, food, arms, and other supplies for the use of the Continental armies. When the scene of the action shifted to the south during the second half of the war, many officers borrowed, bought, impressed, or simply took whatever they needed. Some gave receipts or certificates for the items so that when the war ended citizens could be reimbursed by the government. These were called "Public Service Claims" and it was for one of these claims that Thomas was paid 4 pounds for a hog. He also built fences for the army, but there is no record showing that he was paid for that service.¹⁴

---

small black Cts marked hence by measuring etc. thirty five degrees East five five
Perch. East thirty five degrees and forty five perches E. East thirty five
degrees and forty five perches East North thirty five degrees and forty
Perch. East thirty five degrees and forty five perches to the place of beginning containing
one thousand and seventy three acres and the remains of cordoned per cent for roads
High ways. as by the said warrant remaining in the surveyors general office and the said
Survey map appears AND WHEREAS the said Robert Cow by his Deed Sold bearing date
the tenth day of October which was in the year four thousand seven hundred
and sixty nine the said George Stevenson late Mr. and Mrs. George all the aforesaid Field of Land and Burein for with the
Aforesaid warrant was in the said Deed entered in the Office for recording Deeds for the
unite of York in Book K page 300 may appear. Now this indenture does
WILL with the said incorporation of the aforesaid thirty five pounds lawful money of
Being herein in the aforesaid George Stevenson herein sold paid by the said Thomas Temple
before the sealing and Delivery of these Surveys the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged
By the aforesaid George Stevenson with receipt signed and delivered and confirmed and
by the aforesaid Deed Grant Burein will give and con firm unto the said Thomas
Temple and his Heirs and Assigns all the aforesaid Field of one Hundred and seventy three
Acre of Land and Burein with all and appurtenances to the members thereof and appurtenances
whatsoever to understand being in any way subject to the
Inheritance and remainder thereof by any fitness or law in the
And the said George Stevenson give to the said Deed Grant Burein all the
York Co. Deed cont.

Agreed that George Stevenson, JR, Grantee, Bargain with, Sell and Convey unto the aforesaid Thomas Truitt and his heirs and assigns, all the eastward half of one hundred and seventy-three acres of land and premises, with all and singular the lights, members, tenements and appurtenances whatsoever heretofore belonging or in any wise pertaing and the remainders thereof, and his heirs and assigns, all the eastward half of the estate, right, title, interest, property, use, enjoyment, claim and demand whatsoever of the aforesaid George Stevenson, for the same and every part thereof. TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the said tract of one hundred and seventy-three acres of land and premises forever, and all and singular the lights, members, tenements and appurtenances, and the remainders thereof, and his heirs and assigns, all the estate, right, title, interest, property, use, enjoyment, claim and demand whatsoever of the aforesaid George Stevenson, for the same and every part thereof, subject to the payment of the aforesaid James B. and other conditions and covenants contained in the deed of the aforesaid Thomas Truitt, his heirs and assigns, for the land and premises described in the aforesaid deed.

The aforesaid George Stevenson, for the aforesaid consideration, does covenant and agree, for himself and his heirs, executors, administrators, and assigns, to warrant and defend the title, estate, right, interest, and possession of the land and premises described in the aforesaid deed, free and clear from all encumbrances, grants, and other incumbrances, and to keep the same in good and legal manner, and to make the same his own and to defend the same against all manner of persons and others whatsoever. LANDMARK COUNTY 13.

Geo Stevenson

York Sept. 26th. Received of Thomas Truitt a Deed of land bearing even Date herewith the same, three for Bound in full of the consideration in the foregoing Deed mentioned.

Geo Stevenson
This Indenture was made the Twenty-fifth Day of March, in the Year of our Lord, One Thousand Seven Hundred and Twenty-One, by John Hardin of Hampshire County in Hampshire County, Virginia, to the use of John Ashby of Hampshire County in Hampshire County, Virginia, for the sum of Eight Shillings and Sixpence, to be paid by John Hardin to John Ashby in the following manner: John Hardin, for a consideration of Eight Shillings and Sixpence, to be paid to John Ashby, do hereby agree to grant and give to John Ashby, his executors and assigns, all the estate, right, and interest he has in the tract of land described below, being a part of the Tract of land lying between the stream of Pottersford Creek in Hampshire County and bounded as follows: Beginning at a Post of White Oak, in the low grounds bounded to the South by James M. Crackett's Tract, and running S 38° 14' W to Forty Poles to a White Oak, Thomas Thoma, S 68° E, One Hundred Poles to Three White Oaks growing together, by a Branch Thoma, S 30° E, Forty Poles to Three Pines and a 14' Oak, on a Hill Side, Thomas Thoma, N 1/21° S 1/21° West One Hundred and Twenty-Four Poles to Two Pines on the Top of a Hill, Thomas Thoma, N 65° 12' West, Two Poles to Three White Oaks by the highest peak, Thomas Thoma, N 65° W, Eighty-Two Poles to the Beginning containing Eighty-Threes Acres and a half, an addition of Twenty Three Acres of land made East of Tract Bk. 17, Part of the Tract Bk. 18, Beginning.
(Deed continues)

... the said John Harden and his heirs and assigns against him hereinafter described Thomas Fairley, his heirs, and assigns, for and in respect of the premises only, and for no further estate or interest in or upon the same, forever and for ever. And lastly, that the said John Harden and his heirs and assigns forever release, discharge and deliver up the said premises hereby conveyed and delivered with good apprehension unto the said Thomas Fairley, his heirs, and assigns against him, hereinafter described, John Harden and his heirs and all and every deed, conveyance and conveyances whatsoever, good and valid and complete and for ever defensible by the said fairness. In witness whereof the said John Harden hath hereunto set his hand and seal on the day and year first above written.

Said and Delivered

in Presence of

John Norton
N. Norton
Kathaniel Parked
John Jones

Record of Thomas Fairley his Twelfth Day of March 1771.

He having paid him twenty pounds Sterling being the consideration mentioned in the within Deed.

John Harden

John Norton
N. Norton
Kathaniel Parked

John Jones

The Deed of Release and of indenture from John Harden to Thomas Fairley was acknowledged by the said John Harden to be recorded.

In the Name of God Amen. I Thomas Farley of Hampshire County and Colony of Virginia being weak in body But of Sound Memory Befriended by God Do this Day & December in the Year of our Lord One Thousand Seven hundred and Eighty-one make and publish this my Last Will and Testament in manner following that is to say that after just as a last full Delton said I must have to

Will of Thomas Farley
Hampshire Co. Court House, Romney, W.VA.
Will of Thomas Farley cont.

...will to my Son, David Farley, fifty shillings. Also I leave unto my Son, Thomas Farley, her best furniture, one red cow, and all the meadow to be divided at her discretion according to her own discretion, also I leave unto my Son, David Farley, fifty shillings. Also I leave unto my Daughter, Mary Farley, her best furniture, one red cow, and all the meadow to be divided at her discretion according to her own discretion. Also I leave unto my Daughter, Margaret and Eliza, two shillings, and to each of them. And I make and order my Executors, John Johnson and Thomas Lawson, Executors of this my Will, to proceed according to the intents and meanings in Witness whereof I have set my hand and seal the day and year above written.

Second Sealed and Delivered this 25th day of June 1700, by the said Thomas Farley, as his last will and testament, in the presence of those who were present at the signing and sealing thereof.

Tested, proved before the Sealing and acknowledging

John Johnson, Will of Thomas Farley

At a Court holden for Hampshire County the 25th day of May 1700. This last will and testament of the Reverend Thomas Farley deceased was proved in Court by the oaths of William Blackburn, one of the said executors, and ordered to be recorded, Thomas Lawson, Okey Johnson, the Executors.
Thomas made his will 6 December 1781. It was recorded in Hampshire County 14 May 1782. It reads:

I first leave to my son John Farley the plantation where on I now live, and he the said John Farley is to pay to my son Andrew Farley Fifty pounds old way in Gales at ten pounds per year until the said fifty pounds is paid. I likewise leave to my beloved wife the third part of the said plantation during her natural like and all the moveables to be divided at her decease according to her own discretion. Also I leave unto my son David Farley, five shillings in Silver. I also leave unto my daughter Mary Farley her bed furniture and one red cow, and yearling heifer or steer. Likewise, I leave unto my daughters Margaret and Eliner Two shillings and sixpence to each of them.

Okey Johnson and William Blackburn were named executors. Thomas signed the will with his mark.

An inventory of the estate was approved 9 August 1782 by John Jones, John Pearsall, and Nathaniel Parker. It was recorded 12 November 1782. It consisted of:

- One gray Stallion
- One brindled cow and calf
- One bell & bell Collar
- One black yearling
- One iron pot
- One pair of pot hooks
- One loom and tackling
- One table
- One chest
- One trunk
- One pair of hillyards
- One saw and drawing knife
- One auger, chisel and scythe anvil
- One dung fork
- Two maulrings, wedges, and ax
- One bake iron
- Two small dishes and four plates
- Two old scythes and two old hoes
- One tea kettle and one spoon
- One hatchet, lamp, and candlesticks
- One box iron
- One frying pan
- Three cups, 2 , 2 pails, one churn
- One small grinding stone and crank
- One ______ and chain

These items had a total value of 19 pounds, 2 shillings, and 6 pence.

Two of Thomas Farley’s daughters, Sarah and Jean, were not mentioned in his will. They were probably already married and had received a dowry. There has been no further record found for Margaret and Eliner. They may have died unmarried. Some Farley researchers believe that Hannah Farley who married Thomas Lawson was a daughter of Thomas Farley. It is clear that the Lawsons and Farleys had a close relationship. However, it appears that she was not a daughter of Thomas Farley. Her story will be told separately to show why this writer does not include her as a daughter. (See “The Lawson Family” in “Unconnected Families.”).
The children of Thomas and Jane (Finley) Farley were:
+ 2. i. John 2 Farley was born circa 1740, probably in North Carolina, and died in Hardin County, Kentucky in 1818.
+ 3. ii. David 2 Farley was born circa 1745 and died in Monroe County, Ohio 25 December 1830.
+ 4. iii. Andrew 2 Farley was born circa 1749 in North Carolina or York County, Pennsylvania and died near Wheeling, West Virginia, 14 March 1814.
+ 5. iv. Jean 2 Farley was born, probably in York County, 1 Jan. 1752 and died in Monroe County, Ohio 20 May 1837.
+ 6. v. Sarah 2 Farley was born circa 1754, probably in York County, Pennsylvania, and was probably in Guernsey County, Ohio when she died after 1842.
+ 7. vi. Mary 2 Farley was born in 1760, probably in York County, Pennsylvania, and died in Noble County, Ohio in 1841.
8. vii. Margaret 2 Farley.

**GENERATION 2**

2. John 2 Farley (Thomas 1) was probably born circa 1740 in North Carolina. He died in Hardin County, Kentucky in 1818.\(^7\) He married (1) Anne Burris (Burroughs)\(^8\), who along with several of their children was killed by Indians near Fort Ashby, West Virginia.\(^9\) He married (2) Elizabeth ________ between 1790 and 1795.\(^10\) Their burial place is unknown.

In the 1782-84 census of Virginia, John Fairley (sic) is shown in 1782 with three whites in his household, but was not listed in 1784.\(^11\) In the 1787 census of Virginia, he is shown to be taxed on 2 horses and one cow.\(^12\)

Descendants say that he was a Colonial soldier in Lt. Blackburn's Company, Washington County, Pennsylvania, that he was listed as being from Jefferson County, Kentucky (Virginia) Territory, northwest of the Ohio River and that he saw frontier service 1782-85.\(^13\)

John Fairley was granted a Treasury Warrant for 307 acres in Hampshire County, on 23 December 1783. As part of the description of the land, it is noted that it adjoined "the land the said Fairley now lives on, the land of Elisha Collins."\(^14\) [Husband of John's sister, Jean Farley]. On 17 October 1795, John and Elizabeth Fairley sold to Ephraim Dunn for 500 pounds 106 acres of land which "descended to said Fairley from his ancestors."\(^15\) On 26 August 1797, they sold to Andrew Woodrow 69 acres of the land which was patented to John Fairley on 13 August 1796.\(^16\) On 6 November 1801, John Fairley and Elizabeth, his wife, sold to Ephraim
Dunn 180 acres of the land which was patented to John on 23 December 1783. In this deed the residence of John and Elizabeth was described as being “of the county of Jefferson in the Territory Northwest of the Ohio.” It is noted that Elizabeth was unable to travel to the Hampshire County Court House so two representatives were empowered to go to her and secure her acknowledgment of the deed.29

At least some of the descendants of John use the surname Fairleigh, but most of John’s own records are under Fairley or Fairly.30

Ann Burris was the mother of John’s children.31

The known children of John and Ann (Burris) Farley were:32

10. i. George3 Farley was born circa 1758 and died in St. Genevieve, Missouri after 1820.33 His name appeared as George Farley when he signed a petition for a new state between 1776-80 in Washington County, Pennsylvania.34 He moved to Kentucky before 1791. He was there 6 July of that year when he signed the marriage bond of his brother, Andrew, as George Farley.35 One family account claims that he was a Deputy Sheriff of Hardin County, but there seems to be no record of that now.36 He married in Nelson County, Kentucky. A son, William Fairleigh, was born on 1790 in Nelson County, and died in Wayne County, Illinois.37

11. ii. Andrew3 Farley was born in 176138 probably in Pennsylvania and died in Hardin County, Kentucky 1 March 1829.39 He married (1) Letitia (Letis) Hart, widow.40 She was the daughter of Edward and Rebekah (Van Meter) Rawlings.41 They signed the marriage consent.42 This consent was filed with a Marriage Bond signed by George Farley on 16 July 1791.43 The marriage was performed 2 August 1791 by Josiah Dodge, Minister.44 Andrew married (2) Letitia Swan, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Van Meter) Swan. The marriage took place on 10 December 1795.45 This document carries the name Andrew Fairleigh. Letitia Swan was a cousin of Letitia (Rawlings) Hart, Andrew’s first wife.46 Andrew is buried in the Elizabethtown City Cemetery, Elizabethtown, Kentucky.47

Andrew served as a private under Captain Michael Cresap.48 After going to Kentucky, he commanded a squad of soldiers at Flippen’s Run, guarding against possible Indian crossings at that point.49

The children of Andrew and Letitia (Rawlings) Hart Farley were:50 (a) Sarah Elizabeth married Isaac Chenowith; (b) Rebecca, married Miles Hart Chenowith. The children of Andrew and Letitia (Swan) Farley were: (c) William, born 19 April 1797 in Elizabethtown, died Meade County, Kentucky, married Elizabeth Enlow; (d) Thomas, born 19 November 1801, died 3 January 1835, married Elizabeth Nall; (e) Elizabeth Ann, born 6 February 1804, died 3 February 1875, married Leonard Parker; (f) George born 23 March 1806, died 10 October 1846, married Elizabeth Quinn; (g) Andrew, born 1808, died in California during the “Gold Rush”, married Jane Talbot in Nelson County, Kentucky; (h) Mary, born 16 September 1811, died 15 April 1855 in Hardin County, married Robert Kennady; (i) John, born October 1820, died near Jacksonport, Arkansas, married, no children.
THE COMMONWEALTH OF PENNSYLVANIA
To all to whom these Presents shall come, Greeting:

KNOW YE, That in consideration of the moneys paid by Andrew Fairly
into the Receiver-General's office of this Commonwealth, at the granting of the Warrant herein after mentioned,

and of the sum of Six Dollars and thirty eight cents lawful money—now paid by him
into the said office, there is granted by the said Commonwealth unto the said Andrew Fairly
a certain tract of land, called "Abielaw", situated on the waters of Abielaw Creek in Westmoreland County.

Beginning at a point thrown by divers of Andrew Fairly, North twenty five degrees East two hundred fifty feet from the Principall Point of the
Flours of John Lludger Red deaths thirteen degrees East two hundred fifty feet from the
Principall Point, thence South twenty seven degrees East two hundred and ninety
feet to a point in the State Line and thence by the State Line North two degrees East two hundred and ninety
eighty four parcels

to the beginning, containing Three hundred twenty six acres of Land, and

with the appurtenances. To have and to hold the said tract or parcel of land, with the appurtenances, unto the said Andrew Fairly
Heirs to the use of whome the said Andrew Fairly lives

Heirs and Assigns forever free and
clear of all reversion and reversionary as to Mines, Royalties, Quit-claims or otherwise, granting and reserving only the fifth part of all Gold and Silver Ora for the use of this
Commonwealth, to be delivered at the said tract, clear of all charges. In accordance whereof, Thomas McKeen, Governor of the 7th Commonwealth, hath hereunto his
Hand, and caused the Seal Seal to be heretofore affixed; the Twenty-fifth day of August in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and forty-six, and of
the Commonwealth the twenty-eighth.

Attested, James McKeen, Deputy Secretary.

Enrolled the 25th August, A.D. 1804.
3. **David**² Farley (Thomas¹) was born circa 1745 in North Carolina or York County, Pennsylvania. He died in Monroe County, Ohio (now Noble County), on 25 December 1830.⁵¹ He married Mary ( ) Aiken, who was a widow and possibly a cousin circa 1767.⁵² They probably married in South Carolina. She was born circa 1744 and died in Monroe County, Ohio in 1833.⁵³ She had a son, Samuel Aiken, by her first marriage.⁵⁴ David and Mary are buried in a small family cemetery on land which once belonged to David's son, James³ Farley. The Farley graves, now unmarked, and a few others are in a pasture field. In 1984 they were enclosed by a split rail fence, but now (1997) the fence is gone and no stones are legible. There was a flag placed on a fence post in 1984 for Memorial Day. Now it is placed in a container on the ground.⁵⁵
The Farley Cemetery

In a pasture field on Twp. Rd. #43 near Carlisle, Noble Co., OH. The farm was that of James Farley. Buried there—David and Mary ( ) Aiken Farley (no stones; Mary Ann, dau. of Wm. and Nancy McBride, d. 6 May 1859, age 22 yr. 1 mo.; Nancy, wife of Wm. McBride, d. 9 Mar. 1843, age 31 yr. 2 mo.; Wm. C. Smith, son of John N. and Susannah Smith, d. 1833.; Martin Crow and wife. Probably also James and Mary (Cackler) Farley.
If his Revolutionary War service was from South Carolina, it seems likely that David as a young man left his parental home in Pennsylvania and migrated to South Carolina. In a letter dated 27 February 1897, his grandson, Silas Farley, relates that about the time the American Revolution began that David moved to Greenbrier County, Virginia where he and Samuel Aiken enlisted in the service. However, only one record indicates that he served from Virginia. Others say that he served from South Carolina.

In this same letter, it was told that David and Samuel Aiken were captured by the British and were held in prison for a long time. One night they broke guard and traveled for thirteen nights, concealing themselves during the day. They had nothing to eat during the trip except corn that they garnered from horse manure and sassafras leaves. They swam rivers and lakes to reach home. From the exposure, David developed inflammatory rheumatism which drew him as crooked as a man in a sitting position. He was not able to return to get a discharge and never received a pension or land warrant. He walked the rest of his life on crutches. Another account says he used two canes.

While David was away during the American Revolution, Mary had to pen the ewes away from the lambs to get milk to keep the children from starving.

No deeds were found to indicate that David ever owned property, but early deeds often went unrecorded.

There is evidence that he was in Hampshire County in 1782 when his name, probably as witness, is on a land grant, which was adjacent to the land of Elisha Collins. The 1787 census of Hampshire County shows that he paid Personal Property Tax in that county on two horses or mares and one cow. In 1790, the census shows him in Hampshire County with nine whites in his household. A copy of a receipt from Adam Hider of Silas Carter Company of Frankfort, Virginia, dated October 1801 was given to David Farley for the payment with interest of fifteen pounds and five shillings in full for his book account. He may have been paying a bill that he still owed from his earlier residence there or he may have returned to Frankfort for a while. One account says that he went there hoping to find relief in the springs from the pain of rheumatism.

By 1810 David was living in Greene County, Pennsylvania near his son, James. About 1815 James moved to Monroe County, Ohio with his family. David and Mary soon followed for both families were in Union Township, Monroe County in 1820.

The children of David and Mary (Aiken) Farley were.

12. i. Benjamin Farley was born circa 1768-71 probably in Hampshire County, Virginia. He likely died in either Grundy or Mercer County, Missouri before 1850. He married Barbara Bute, probably the daughter of Joseph Bute. They were in Hampshire County in 1796 when they were ordered to produce the will of Joseph Boot (sic). In the 1787 census of Virginia, Benjamin is shown to have owned one cow and paid no Personal Property Tax, indicating he was under
In 1800 he was living in Greene County, Pennsylvania with his wife, two boys under 10, one boy 16-26, two girls under 10, one girl 10-16. Probably about the same time that his father, David, and his brother, James, moved to Monroe County, Ohio, he also moved there. At the time the 1820 census was taken, Benjamin was in Monroe County, Ohio. He purchased a tract described as Range 7 Township 6 Section 30 in Union Township, Monroe County on 14 April 1819. David, his son, purchased a tract described as Range 7 Township 6 Section 34, on 9 January 1826, also in Union Township, Monroe County. David and Mary, his wife, sold this in 1832 to Robert Deverell. Sometime in the 1830's, David with his family moved to Grundy County, Missouri. Benjamin went with them. Their first address there was PO Box, Princeton, Grundy County, Missouri. It was 25 miles to the post office. There were already a sizable number of Farleys there in what was called the “Farley Settlement”. In Missouri, David and his descendants used the name Fairley, although some in the “Farley Settlement” must have used Farley for there are families of both there today. The date of Benjamin’s death is not known. Three of his sons and one daughter moved to Grundy County. They were: (a) David; (b) Henry; (c) James; (d) Margaret.

It is interesting to note that a Fairley School in Mercer County was destroyed by fire in 1909. There is a Fairley Church about two miles north of Princeton on Hwy. 65. It was organized in 1857 as East Fork Baptist Church.

13. ii. James Farley was born in South Carolina or Frankfort, Virginia in 1777 and died in Noble County, Ohio 7 May 1854.

14. iii. Andrew Farley was born circa 1780. He is believed to have moved to Pleasants County, West Virginia.

15. iv. William Farley died at about age 21. A grave in the cemetery at Fort Ashby, West Virginia may be his. It is marked simply W. Fley and is beside the grave of Thomas Lawson.

16. v. Sarah Farley was born circa 1784 probably in Hampshire County and died in Noble County, Ohio. She married her cousin, Andrew Farley, son of Andrew and Barbara (Combs) Farley. He also died in Noble County, Ohio.

17. vi. Margaret Farley married John Spellman.

4. Andrew Farley (Thomas) was born circa 1749 in North Carolina or York County, Pennsylvania. He died 14 March 1814 near Wheeling, West Virginia. He is buried in the church yard of the Salem Methodist Church near Majorsville, West Virginia. He married (1) Barbara Combs (Coombs). Her death date and burial place are unknown. Andrew married (2) Hannah Templeton before 1797. She died in 1825. Her place of death and burial place are not known.

Andrew and Hannah were Presbyterians.
Andrew was a private in Lt. Blackburn's Company in 1782-85 in the Continental Lines. He is listed as a Ranger on the Frontier. From 1778 to 1783, he was a Frontier Ranger and is listed as Captain of a company, 2nd Battalion, Washington County Militia. Captain Michael Cresap of Frederick County, Maryland sent one of his lieutenants over the mountains to recruit soldiers on the frontier. One of these was Andrew who served as a private in Boston under Cresap. When Andrew returned home, he was elected Captain of a Company of Washington County Militia in the First Battalion.

A tradition in the family of Andrew Farley is that he was one of three men who took part in the interview with Logan. Andrew was a representative in that narrow strip of land extending to the north between Pennsylvania and Ohio, which was at that time the frontier. During periods of peace along the borders, Andrew was accustomed to making extended hunting trips into the forests. Whenever the Indians took to the warpath, he was looked upon by his fellow-frontiersmen as their resourceful and experienced leader. With two other men, Andrew went into the Indian country to try to come to peace terms with Logan. Logan was seated on a log and as he spoke he moved a stick, which he held in his hand, back and forth in sand which lay by the log. Andrew knew Logan before this and had great respect for him. Logan explained that he had been friendly and peaceful to white men, but that they had killed his family and he could think of nothing else. Their spirits disturbed his mind to be avenged. The mission failed. Logan was not without a sense of humor, as he passed his hand over Andrew's thick, black hair he said, "Gude Scalp." When the men were ready to leave, they asked Logan to send some Indians with them as fighting was going on along the frontier. Logan, stick still in his hand, leveled the sand and made strokes in its surface, indicating streams that they would cross when they returned home. Pointing at one not far from the Indian border, he said, "My Indians will go with you there; until then you will be safe. When you cross that stream, run." He indicated that hostile Indians would be in the territory between that stream and their settlement. The writer of the letter in which this story was found states that Andrew was familiar with Logan's famous speech, but it is not known if this was when the speech was made.

Another tradition is that Andrew met Simon Girty (who took sides with the Indians during the frontier fighting) in the woods. They were both powerful men and knew each other. When they met they eyed each other, said not a word, and passed on. On Andrew's return home, he said they met again and parted.

Records show that Andrew Farley took up much land in Richhill Township, Greene County, Pennsylvania and West Finley Township in Washington County, Pennsylvania.

Among acquisitions and sales were 398 1/2 acres at the forks of Wheeling Creek, a tract called "Rich Hill". Andrew paid 300 pounds, 6 shillings for this land on 20 March 1787. On 28 August 1791, Andrew purchased 266 acres on Wheeling Creek. This tract became known as "Farley's View". He sold this tract, "Farley's View" to Henry Coon of Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania on 10 June 1800. Andrew was patented 429 acres in Wheeling Creek by the Commonwealth of
Pennsylvania on 17 August 1804. He sold 7 1/2 acres of land in Ohio County, Virginia to Thomas Wharton on 7 September 1804.

On 26 August 1852, the 429 acres sold by the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania to Andrew in 1804 was deeded to his son and heir, Thomas Farley. The tract was called "Aberdeen". It must have been intended for Thomas to have the property at Andrew's death, but for some reason the title needed to be cleared. Signing the deed to give clear title to Thomas were several of Andrew's children and the husband of Sarah. They were James Farley, Andrew Farley, James W. Jones, Sara Jones, and Drusilla Henderson. It is noted in the deed that all of those signing it except Thomas were living in Ohio.

The children of Andrew and Barbara (Combs) Farley were:

18. i. Andrew Farley was born circa 1780 in Washington County, Pennsylvania and died after 1860 in Elk Township, Noble County, Ohio. He married Sarah Farley, daughter of David and Mary (Aiken) Farley. She was probably born in South Carolina or Virginia. Andrew and Sarah are buried six miles southeast of Summerfield, Ohio in the Southerland Church yard on Clear Fork, Muskingum County, Ohio.

Their children were: (a) Susan was born in Washington County, Pennsylvania 28 March 1805 and died in Monroe County, Ohio 24 December 1887. She married Rev. John Baker in Monroe County, Ohio. They are buried in the Christian Church Cemetery, Graysville, Ohio. They had eight children; (b) Mary was born circa 1806 in Washington County, Pennsylvania. She married Amos Hartshorn. They had children including a daughter Mahala; (c) John was born circa 1807 in Washington County, Pennsylvania. He married Lavina Sutton. They had nine children; (d) Andrew F. was born circa 1809 in Washington County, Pennsylvania. He married Rachel Matheney in Washington County, Ohio 20 December 1832. They moved to Hebron, Pleasants County, West Virginia. They are buried in the Methodist Cemetery, Hebron. They had eight children and raised, William Hartshorn, son of Mahala Hartshorn, who was unmarried when William was born. He took the Farley name; (e) Nancy was born circa 1811. She married Josiah Rodgers; (f) Margaret was born in 1818 near Wheeling, West Virginia. She married John Wesley Hartshorn. They lived in Ravenswood, West Virginia. She is buried in the McGee Chapel Cemetery, Independence, Jackson County, West Virginia; (g) Jane was born 7 June 1814 near Wheeling and died 11 March 1875 and is buried in the McGee Chapel Cemetery, Jackson County, West Virginia. She married Joseph Powers and had ten children; (h) Bethiah was born in 1816 in Monroe County, Ohio. She married Richard Forshey circa 1840; (i) Martha was born circa 1820 in Monroe County. She married Hamilton Forshey; (j) Catharine was born circa 1821 in Monroe County. She married Nathan Forshey.

19. ii. Jane Farley was born circa 1782. She probably died in Noble County, Ohio where it is believed that she is buried in an old cemetery in Noble County which was located on the east side of the Marietta - Cambridge highway on top of a hill. Some of the Gorby family was buried there. After the death of her
husband, John Richmond, Jane lived with her daughter, Hannah Gorby, in Noble County. John Richmond, a Revolutionary War soldier, is buried in the church yard of the Salem Methodist Church in Majorstown, West Virginia. It is said that John and Jane (Farley) Richmond donated the land for this church. John and Jane had six sons and four daughters; names known are: (a) Hannah; (b) David; (c) Joseph.\textsuperscript{112}

20. iii. John\textsuperscript{3} Farley was born April 1784 in Washington County, Pennsylvania and died in Osceola, Iowa in 1859. He married Margaret Calvert in Green County, Pennsylvania in 1818. He lived in Morgan County, Ohio until 1824 when he moved to Monroe County, Indiana. He later moved to Clarke County, Iowa. Their children were:\textsuperscript{113} (a) William J.; (b) Isaac; (c) Andrew; (d) Frances; (e), (f) died young, names unknown.

The children of Andrew and Hannah (Templeton) Farley were:

21. iv. Sarah\textsuperscript{3} Farley was born circa 1796 in Washington County, Pennsylvania and died in Washington County, Ohio.\textsuperscript{114} She married James W. Jones circa 1816 in Pennsylvania.\textsuperscript{115} He was born in 1793 and died in Washington County, Ohio 7 November 1880.\textsuperscript{116} Mound Cemetery records, Marietta, Ohio show that he and Sarah are buried there.\textsuperscript{117} His plot is shown as Range 76, Lot 13 of that cemetery. Their son, Joseph, age 18, who died 20 January 1849, is buried there in Range 7, Lot 2.\textsuperscript{118} Their children were:\textsuperscript{119} (a) Thomas married Miss Carney; (b) Nancy married Lewis Beverly; (c) Sarah Jane married _____ Hagan; (d) Drusilla married Dr. Ling and moved to Garnet, Kansas; (e) Mary died young; (f) Joseph died 20 January 1849 at age 18. It is said he was studying law; (g) David married Elizabeth _____ and moved to Michigan; (h) Ellen married _______ Elston.

22. v. Drusilla\textsuperscript{3} Farley was born in Washington County, Pennsylvania. Her place of death is unknown, but she was living in Ohio in 1852.\textsuperscript{120} She married John Henderson\textsuperscript{121} who was dead by 1852 when she signed a deed which noted that she was a widow.\textsuperscript{122}

23. vi. Thomas\textsuperscript{3} Farley told this story to his son-in-law Charles A. Barker several years before he died. In his own words: "I (Thomas Farley) was born in Finley Township, Washington County, Pennsylvania 6 January 1802. My father was Andrew Farley. My mother’s maiden name was Hannah Templeton. My father died 14 March 1814. My mother died during the year 1825." Here he named his siblings: half sister, Jane; half brothers, Andrew and John; full brothers, James, Joseph, and David; full sisters, Sarah and Drusilla. His story continued: "I moved with my family when about three years old to the Fork of the Big Wheeling, Virginia, (now West Virginia) about twelve miles, above the city of Wheeling. I was apprenticed to Col. James Rupple at Washington, Pennsylvania, learning the carpenter and joining trade from about 1818 until I was of age. I married Annie Marlatt of Washington, Pennsylvania 8 January 1824. We moved to Pittsburgh in 1825 and to Allegheny in 1826, where I resided for many years engaging in the manufacture and sale of furniture. I took an active part in public affairs and held various positions and offices both by elections and appointment in the borough, county, state, and government. I was a member of the Borough Council, a school
director at different times, Clerk of the County Courts, Post Master under President Pierce and Superintendent of the Marine Hospital in Allegheny under President Buchanan. My wife died in June 1845. I married (2) Annie McKenzie in July 1847. I joined the Christian Church 5 July 1830 in Pittsburgh. My parents were Presbyterian. When I was a boy I was a Methodist. I’m a Democrat in politics.\textsuperscript{123}

Thomas died in Allegheny County, February 1894.\textsuperscript{124}

In his story he named his children. The children of Thomas\textsuperscript{3} and Annie (Marlatt) Farley were: (a) Oliver; (b) Mary M. (died young); (c ) Martha; (d) Sarah Templeton; (e) William; (f) Andrew; (g) Henry; (h) Mary B.; (i) one stillborn.

The children of Thomas and Annie (McKenzie) Farley were: (j) one stillborn; (k) John; (l) Jean D.; (m) Carrie Templeton; (n) George; (o) Annie.

24. vii. James\textsuperscript{3} Farley was born 30 November 1804 in Ohio County, Virginia\textsuperscript{125} and died 27 January 1890 in Cherry Valley, Illinois.\textsuperscript{126} He married Ellen Taylor 1 March 1827.\textsuperscript{127} She is said to have been born in England on 16 December 1802 and died in Cherry Valley 25 October 1880.\textsuperscript{128} At the age of twelve James, with his brother, Thomas\textsuperscript{3} Farley, went across the state line to Washington County, Pennsylvania. Later he moved to Morgan County, Ohio where he owned and operated the Monroe Mills. In 1852, he moved to Cherry Valley where he was a farmer, owning and operating a section of land. He was an unusually conscientious man of Scotch - Irish descent. His characteristics were life-long attention to provision for his family of nine children and an earnest disciple of the Christian Church. He was devoted to the cause of temperance. For some years he assumed personally the expense of the prosecution of unlawful sales of intoxicants in Cherry Valley. In politics he was a Whig and a Republican.\textsuperscript{129} Their children were:\textsuperscript{130} (a) Hannah; (b) Sarah; (c) Elizabeth; (d) Thomas; (e) Mary; (f) Lucena; (g) Louisa ; (h) Ellen; (i) Rebecca; (j) Caroline.

25. viii. Joseph\textsuperscript{3} Farley was born circa 1806 and died in Barnsville, Ohio in 1840.\textsuperscript{131} He married Cassandra Shannon.\textsuperscript{132} Their children were: (a) Elizabeth; (b) Angelina.\textsuperscript{133}

26. ix. David\textsuperscript{3} Farley was born circa 1809 in Washington County, Pennsylvania. He drowned in the Muskingum River at Beverly, Ohio 25 June 1838.\textsuperscript{134} He married Mary Ann Roberts.\textsuperscript{135} She died 31 July 1858.\textsuperscript{136} They are buried in Ludlow Cemetery, Center Township, Morgan County, Ohio.\textsuperscript{137} Their tombstones read:

In memory of David Farley who departed this life June 25, 1838 in a watery grave 29\textsuperscript{th} yr. of his age.

Mary Ann Farley, w/o David died 31 July 1858 age 44 yrs. 3 ms.

An infant son is buried with them.\textsuperscript{138}
Robert Brooke, Esquire, Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia:

To All to Whom these Presents shall Come, Greeting:

Know Ye, That by virtue of a Treasury Warrant No. 21475 issued the 93rd day of December, 1713, there is granted by the said Commonwealth unto John Fairley, a certain tract of land, containing 307 acres by survey, bearing date the 28th day of July, 1741, lying and being in the County of Hampshire on Packerow Creek adjoining the land of William Magoon and Abram Peters and bounded as followeth, that beginning at a gramine and maple corner to John Keller, thence up the Creek with the meanderings therof 190 feet, 70 chains 524 1/2 feet to two white oaks on the bank of the Creek corner to the said tract thence with a line therof 560 and 92 poles to a pine and oak corner to same Creek 69 chains 135 poles to a gramine and two white oaks thence with Magoon line 811 chains 130 poles to the same oaks, thence 94 chains 92 poles to a red white oak corner to Jonathan Dray and thence with the same 1100 and 90 poles to two white oaks in Peters line, thence with the same 1325 and 65 poles to two white oaks thence 1150 and 92 poles to three black oaks corner to John Keller, thence crossing the Creek bridge 550 and 100 poles to the beginning, with its appurtenances.

TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the said Tract or Parcel of Land, with its appurtenances, to the said John Fairley and his heirs forever.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, the said Robert Brooke, Esquire, Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia, hath hereunto set his hand and caused the Lesser Seal of the said Commonwealth to be affixed, at Richmond, on the 30th day of August, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and forty-six and of the Commonwealth the 21st.

Robert Brooke

John Fairley

Hampshire.
5. Jean Farley, (Thomas) was born 1 January 1752 probably in York County, Pennsylvania and died in Noble County, Ohio 20 May 1837. She married Elisha Collins who was born 22 February 1732 and died 5 October 1817. They are buried in a family cemetery which was located where Noble, Guernsey, and Muskingum Counties, Ohio come together.

In 1783 Elisha Collins owned land on Waggon Road between Frankfort and Winchester, Virginia. When David Holmes purchased land in that location, it was noted that the land adjoined that of Elisha Collins. The name, David Farley, appears on this record, probably as a witness.

The first recorded land title in Hampshire County, Virginia was that of Elisha Collins in 1788. In that year he received two land grants in Hampshire County on the waters of Fairley’s Run, a branch of Patterson Creek. The first was a 378 acre tract which adjoined the land of Thomas Fairley and Thomas Lawson. The other, dated 10 June 1788, was 401 acres on Fairley’s Run and adjoined the land of Thomas Lawson. Elisha and Jean, his wife, sold the 378 acres received in 1788 to John Mitchell. The deed was recorded 16 June 1791.

By 14 May 1803, Elisha was in Belmont County, Ohio. Soon thereafter, both Elisha Sr. and Jr. were located in Monroe County, Ohio.

Elisha, by an earlier marriage, had a son, John, who served in the 3rd Regt. of the Light Dragoons during the American Revolution. He was born in Virginia 26 August 1757 and died in Rush County, Indiana 21 January 1828. He married Margaret on 17 March 1786 in Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. Among their eleven children was a son named Elisha.

The children of Elisha and Jean (Farley) Collins were:

27. i. Finley Collins was probably born in Hampshire County. He died in 1854 in Brookfield Township, Noble County, Ohio. It seems likely that he was named for his grandmother, Jane (Finley) Farley. His name is sometimes found as Findley. He married Margaret Stull. He was in Monroe County, Ohio in the early 1800’s with his father and brothers, Elisha and Elijah. He made the first payment on a Guernsey County farm by making and selling large amounts of maple sugar. On 3 April 1816, Finley purchased Range 10 Township 9 Section 31 in Guernsey County, Ohio. The same tract, Range 10 Township 8 Section 6 in Morgan County, Ohio, is shown to have been purchased on two different dates 19 November 1827 and 27 December 1831.

The will of Finley Collins was made 29 September 1854 and probated 9 November 1854. His wife was mentioned, but not named in his will. His children were named. They were: (a) Silas; (b) William; (c) John; (d) Michael; (e) Ira; (f) Jacob; (g) Sarah; (h) Hannah; (i) Mariah; (j) Margaret.

28. ii. Elisha Collins was probably born in Hampshire County. He was a twin to Elijah. He was in Monroe County, Ohio in the early 1800’s. He purchased land in Range 10 Township 8 Section 5 and on 8 December 1813 and
Range 11 Township 13 Section 36 on 5 January 1815, both tracts being in Guernsey County, Ohio.\textsuperscript{167} He married Nancy Barrett.\textsuperscript{168}

29. iii. Elijah\textsuperscript{3} Collins was probably born in Hampshire County. He was a twin to Elisha.\textsuperscript{169} He was in Monroe County, Ohio in the early 1800's.\textsuperscript{170} He purchased a tract, Range 10 Township 8 Section 6 on 10 December 1831 in Morgan County, Ohio.\textsuperscript{171} Elijah Collins purchased a tract, Range 7 Township 8 Section 18 in Holmes County, Ohio on 5 August 1833.\textsuperscript{172}

30. iv. Andrew Fairley\textsuperscript{3} Collins\textsuperscript{173} was probably born in Hampshire County. He was baptized in Patterson Creek 12 November 1778-1785 by Rev. Thaddeus Dodd.\textsuperscript{174}

31. v. Nancy\textsuperscript{3} Collins.\textsuperscript{175}

32. vi. Silas\textsuperscript{3} Collins.\textsuperscript{176}

6. Sarah\textsuperscript{2} Farley (Thomas\textsuperscript{1}) was probably born in York County, Pennsylvania circa 1754 and was living in Spencer Township, Guernsey County, Ohio with her son, Jacob, when she died in 1842 or later.\textsuperscript{177} She married Robert Wharton\textsuperscript{178} circa 1774.\textsuperscript{179} He was born circa 1754 in Jefferson County, Virginia (now Berkley County, West Virginia)\textsuperscript{180} and died in Washington County, Pennsylvania 26 May 1823.\textsuperscript{181} He is buried in the churchyard of the Salem Methodist Church in Majorsville, West Virginia.\textsuperscript{182} It is said that the land on which this church sits was patented to Robert and Sarah (Farley) Wharton who started the church in their home. The land was donated to the church by Joseph and Mary (Farley) Richmond.\textsuperscript{183}

When Robert and Sarah settled in southwestern Pennsylvania, a survey proved their land to be in two states and three counties, Ohio County, Virginia, and Greene and Washington Counties, Pennsylvania.\textsuperscript{184}

On 4 July 1807, Robert Wharton and Sarah, his wife, sold to James Templeton of Washington County, Pennsylvania for the sum of forty-five dollars a tract of land containing forty-five acres on Big Wheeling Creek.\textsuperscript{185} On 19 March 1810, Robert Wharton and Sarah, his wife, of Washington County, sold to Adam Morrow of Ohio County, Virginia for 251 dollars a tract containing 251 acres on the waters of Wheeling Creek adjoining properly of Henry Campbell.\textsuperscript{186}

Robert served in Lt. Blackburn's company of Rangers of the Frontier from Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania in 1778-1783. As a private, he received depreciation pay for service from Washington County, Pennsylvania in the Continental Line.\textsuperscript{188}

Robert Wharton's will was written 10 April 1822 and recorded in Washington County, Pennsylvania 29 May 1823. He named as executors, Sarah Wharton and Thomas Lazier, Esq of Greene County, Pennsylvania. He left bequests to his children and to a minor, Rosana Marshall, the relationship not mentioned. His real estate and personal property were left to Sarah and Jacob with the stipulation that Jacob have use and possession of the land during his mother's life providing he cared for her. At her death, the real estate was to be sold and Jacob was to receive half of it,
the rest to be divided among his brothers and sisters and the heirs of his deceased
brother, Samuel. Robert’s children were named in the will.\textsuperscript{189}

The children of Robert and Sarah (Farley) Wharton were:

33. i. Thomas\textsuperscript{3} Wharton was born 2 September 1776 and died in
Grant County, Indiana 13 May 1847.\textsuperscript{190} He was baptized in Patterson Creek,
Hampshire County, Virginia in 1778. He married Sarah Gray, daughter of William
and Hannah (Leonard) Gray 27 April 1809.\textsuperscript{192} They were in Guernsey County, Ohio
by 1816.\textsuperscript{193} The family moved to Delaware County, Indiana about twelve miles from
Muncie where he was a farmer.\textsuperscript{194} Their children were: (a) John; (b) Rachel; (c
William; (d) Rhoda; (e) Sarah.\textsuperscript{195}

34. ii. Henry\textsuperscript{3} Wharton was born 1778 and died in 1797 of a
rattlesnake bite.\textsuperscript{196}

35. iii. Robert\textsuperscript{3} Wharton was born 1780 in Washington County,
Pennsylvania and died in Delaware County, Indiana 1829-30. He married Mary
Spellman. He served in the War of 1812 and was a Methodist minister. The family
moved to Delaware County, Indiana where Robert soon died. Mary then moved to
Miami County, Ohio with her children. The children were: (a) Henry; (b) Sarah; (c
Mary; (d) John; (e) Margaret; (f) Cynthia; (g) Jacob; (h) Rebecca.\textsuperscript{197}

36. iv. Samuel\textsuperscript{3} Wharton was born in 1782.\textsuperscript{198} He married
Elizabeth Castle.\textsuperscript{199} He died before 1823 leaving children.\textsuperscript{200}

37. v. Sarah\textsuperscript{3} Wharton was born 1784. She married (1) William
Pryor and (2) Samuel Mann.\textsuperscript{201} She died in Iowa and was buried in the Sand Ridge
Cemetery near Tracy, Iowa.\textsuperscript{202}

38. vi. Mary\textsuperscript{3} Wharton was born in 1787.\textsuperscript{203} She married Joseph
Richmond.\textsuperscript{204}

39. vii. Susannah\textsuperscript{3} Wharton was born in 1787.\textsuperscript{205} She married John
Castle.\textsuperscript{206}

40. viii. Andrew\textsuperscript{3} Wharton was born in 1788.\textsuperscript{207} He married (1)
Anne Richey and (2) her sister, Elizabeth Richey.\textsuperscript{208}

41. ix. James\textsuperscript{3} Wharton was born 28 August 1792.\textsuperscript{209} He married
Eleanor Quimby.\textsuperscript{210} He purchased a farm in Guernsey County, Ohio from his brother,
Thomas, in 1816-17. He lived there for fifty years and then moved to Iowa. He was
a man of energy and influence and was elected Commissioner of the County.\textsuperscript{211}

42. x. Margaret\textsuperscript{3} Wharton was born 1794-95.\textsuperscript{212} She married
Lorenzo Watson.\textsuperscript{213}

43. xi. John\textsuperscript{3} Wharton was born 26 January 1797.\textsuperscript{214} He married
Mary Ann Smith.\textsuperscript{215} He was appointed a road viewer in Morgan County, Ohio in
1819.\textsuperscript{216}

44. xii. Henry\textsuperscript{3} Wharton was born 9 November 1799.\textsuperscript{217} He married
Rachel B. Leonard.\textsuperscript{218}

45. xiii. Jacob\textsuperscript{3} Wharton was born in 4 May 1802 in Ohio County,
West Virginia\textsuperscript{219} and died in Guernsey County, Ohio in 1886.\textsuperscript{220} He married Catharine
Shannon.\textsuperscript{221} She was born 22 September 1799 and died in Guernsey County, Ohio in May 1883.\textsuperscript{222} They are buried in Shaffer Cemetery, Noble County, Ohio.\textsuperscript{223}

7. Mary\textsuperscript{2} Farley (Thomas\textsuperscript{1}) was born, probably in York County, Pennsylvania in 1760\textsuperscript{224} and died in Noble County, Ohio in 1841.\textsuperscript{225} She married Jesse Waller, probably in Hampshire County, Virginia, in 1784.\textsuperscript{226} He was born in Berkley County, Virginia 22 April 1758\textsuperscript{227} and died in Jackson Township, Noble County 27 February 1837.\textsuperscript{228}

Jesse and Mary (Farley) Waller are buried in a cemetery in Noble County which is known as both Gessel and Taylor Cemetery.\textsuperscript{229}

Jesse Waller enlisted circa 1 August 1778 in Berkley County, Virginia and served in the American Revolution until circa 1 February 1779 as a private with the Virginia troops under Captains Swearingen and Worthington and Col. Campbell. He aided in the building of Fort McIntosh at the mouth of the Big Beaver.\textsuperscript{230} About five years after the Revolution, he moved from Berkley County to Hampshire County, Virginia.\textsuperscript{231} About ten years later, he moved to Ohio County, Virginia.\textsuperscript{232} He then moved to Captina Creek in the Northwest Territory to the section which became Belmont County, Ohio.\textsuperscript{233} He was in York Township, Belmont County by 1806.\textsuperscript{234} He lived there for nine years, then moved to Wills Creek in Guernsey County, Ohio.\textsuperscript{235} Nine years later he moved to Olive Green Township, Morgan County, Ohio.\textsuperscript{236}

The children of Jesse and Mary (Farley) Waller were:\textsuperscript{237}

46. i. David\textsuperscript{3} Waller married Elizabeth Jordan on 18 April 1810 in Guernsey County.\textsuperscript{238}

47. ii. Lewis\textsuperscript{3} Waller was born 24 February 1790 and died 6 October 1856 in Noble County. He married Phoebe Rebecca Hughes, daughter of Aaron and Lucy (Stewart) Hughes, who was born 6 February 1795 and died in Noble County 21 June 1876. They are buried in the Hughes Cemetery, Noble County.\textsuperscript{239}

48. iii. John\textsuperscript{3} Waller married Elizabeth Merritt in Guernsey County in 1811.\textsuperscript{240}

49. iv. Elinor\textsuperscript{3} Waller married Joseph Ephraim Hanson in Washington County, Ohio on 18 September 1817.\textsuperscript{241}

50. v. Jane\textsuperscript{3} Waller married Thomas Merritt on 8 October 1813 in Guernsey County, Ohio.\textsuperscript{242}

51. vi. Catharine\textsuperscript{3} Waller married Moses Grandstaff in Washington County, Ohio 18 September 1813.\textsuperscript{243}

52. vii. William\textsuperscript{3} Waller was born circa 1789 and died in Guernsey County 28 November 1864, age 75 years 5 months and 3 days. He married Sarah who died 18 August 1864.\textsuperscript{244}

53. viii. Ann\textsuperscript{3} Waller married Andrew Wolf.\textsuperscript{245}

54. ix. Mary\textsuperscript{3} Waller married John Merritt on February 1815 in Guernsey County.\textsuperscript{246}

55. x. Jesse\textsuperscript{3} Waller married Martha Richards.\textsuperscript{247}
11. James Farley (David, Thomas) was born in 1777. His son, Silas, wrote an article for the Caldwell Journal 21 February 1906 in which he stated that his father was born in Frankfort County, Virginia. The Noble County, Ohio history says that he was born in South Carolina. He died in Stock Township, Noble County, Ohio on 7 May 1854. It was circa 1801 when he married Mary Cackler. She was the daughter of Christian and Julia (Zedeker) Cackler. Both the Farley and Cackler families were then in Greene County, Pennsylvania so it is likely that James and Mary were married there. Mary died in Noble County 24 January 1860. (See “The Cackler Family.”). It is believed that James and Mary are buried in the same family cemetery where his parents, David and Mary (Aiken) Farley, are buried.

In 1782 James was no doubt in Hampshire County, Virginia in the household of his parents. Sometime after this the family moved to Greene County, Pennsylvania. By 1810 James was there as head of a household. Circa 1815 he moved his family to Monroe County, Ohio where he purchased an eighty acre tract, Section 36 Township 7 Range 8, which was located one mile north of Carlisle. This is now in Noble County.

It is interesting that the pioneer farmer, James Farley, earned money to pay for his property by making maple sugar, digging snake - root and ginseng, killing deer and wild turkey, all of which could be sold in Marietta, Ohio. He also received a bounty for wolf scalps. When he purchased his land he knew that he could earn cash this way and could feed his family by hunting and using wild fruits and plants until he could clear the land and harvest his first crops.
Will of James Farley cont.

[Handwritten text in cursive, difficult to transcribe accurately.]

Michael D. Carre

Shylock Strong
PLACE OF DEATH
Registrar will not receive pay for this certificate until complete, per the instructions enclosed.

STATE OF OHIO
BUREAU OF VITAL STATISTICS
CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

FULL NAME: Lilas Parsley

PERSONAL AND STATISTICAL PARTICULARS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SEX</th>
<th>COLOR OR RACE: White</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>DATE OF BIRTH</td>
<td>June 22, 1844</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AGE</td>
<td>94 years, 1 months, 16 days</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SINGLE, MARRIED, WIDOWED, OR DIVORCED: Widowed</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BIRTHPLACE (State or Foreign Country)</td>
<td>February 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OCCUPATION</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

MEDICAL CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

DATE OF DEATH: May 18, 1939

I HEREBY CERTIFY, That I attended deceased from April 15, 1939 to May 18, 1939, that I last saw deceased alive on May 15, 1939, and that death occurred on the date stated above, at 10:30.

The CAUSE OF DEATH was as follows: General Dehydration

SPECIAL INFORMATION only for Hospitals, Institutions, Transients, or Recent Residents.

Former or Present Address: 10

Address: Summersfield O

Filing Date: May 19, 1939

PLACE OF BURIAL OR REMOVAL: Summersfield O

Undertaker: O. F. Mr. Lewis Summersfield
James Farley was a thorough temperance man and helped establish the Methodist Episcopal Church in Carlisle, where he was a class leader.\textsuperscript{261}

His son, Silas, said that he served in the War of 1812, but a record was not found.

This story tells something about the character of James Farley:\textsuperscript{263}

It was told the writer, by Michael Crow, who at that time (1900) was past 80 years of age, that at one time during a raise in the creek which was just across from the home of the Crow's, a gentleman on horseback came to the ford on the opposite side of the creek from their house and hallowed over to inquire whether or not the stream could be forded at that time with safety, the elder Mr. Crow, Michael's father replied that James Farley had recently crossed. The gentleman hesitated for a while, then turning his horse, started back saying as he did so, "James Farley isn't afraid of the devil, and I am." As I understood it, the story as told indicated that James Farley was known by his acquaintances generally as a fearless Christian and for that reason did not fear the devil.

James's will, dated 30 June 1854, was filed 24 May 1855 and recorded 28 May 1855.\textsuperscript{264} He devised to his "beloved wife, Mary," the 80 acres in Noble County along with the livestock, household goods, furniture, and other provisions. She was free to sell if she needed money. At her death, everything was to be divided among his children who are all named in the will. One daughter, Susannah Hiddleston, was deceased and each of her children was to receive fifty cents. Silas Farley was administrator and Mary Farley was executor of the estate.\textsuperscript{264}

When Mary died, Joseph Farley was administrator of her estate. He signed a sale bill 6 March 1860. It was filed 6 March 1860 and a final account made 1 December 1863. Three pages of purchasers of the items are included in the bill of sale. There were kitchen pots and pans, dishes, a few linens, a looking glass, 2 cows, a haystack and a smoothing iron, as well as many other household and farm items.\textsuperscript{265}

The children of James and Mary (Cackler) Farley were:

56. i. Susannah\textsuperscript{4} Farley was born 27 December 1802 in Wheeling Creek Settlement, Greene County, Pennsylvania. She married 21 September 1821 Joseph Hiddleston, son of William Hiddleston. Joseph was born in Dumfries, Scotland 5 July 1798. He died 12 January 1874 in Noble County, Ohio. After Susannah's death, he married (2) Nancy Hesson. They had no children. Joseph is buried in Mt. Tabor Methodist Cemetery, Noble County, and Susannah is buried in Wesley Methodist Cemetery, Noble County. Their children were: (a) John; (b) James, born 15 April 1824; (c) Margaret, born 20 March 1828; (d) Mary, born February 1831; (e) Jane, born 1833; (f) Elizabeth, born 1835; (g) Nancy, born 1837; (h) William, born 17 March 1840.\textsuperscript{266}

57. ii. William Farley was born in Wheeling Creek Settlement in 1804 and died in Washington County, Ohio.

58. iii. Isaac\textsuperscript{4} Farley was born in Wheeling Creek Settlement 6 March 1806\textsuperscript{267} and died in Noble County, Ohio 25 February 1888.\textsuperscript{268} He married Jane Blake, daughter of Daniel and Jemima (Smith) Blake in Jefferson County, Ohio.\textsuperscript{269} Jane died 25 August 1877.\textsuperscript{270} They are buried in the Old Farley Cemetery, Dyesville,
Ohio. Their children were: (a) Esther; (b) Silas; (c) Dorinda; (d) Jason; (e) Lucy; (f) Harriet.

59. iv. Elizabeth* Farley was born in 1807 in Wheeling Creek Settlement. She married David King. Their children were: (a) William; (b) Joseph; (c) Rachel; (d) Eliza; (e) Shepherd; (f) Mary.

60. v. Ezekiel* Farley was born in Wheeling Creek Settlement in 1810 and died in Noble County, Ohio on 20 November 1866 of chronic diarrhea. He married (1) Roxanne Baldwin. She died in Noble County on 9 March 1859 when she committed suicide by hanging herself. He married (2) Nancy Barton 7 April 1866. She was married to (1) to John Wilson from whom she was divorced in Noble County April 1866 and was restored to her maiden name. Nancy died in Noble County 23 February 1903. Ezekiel and Roxanne are buried in the Old Summerfield Cemetery, Noble County. Nancy’s burial place is not known. Ezekiel was six feet tall, had a dark complexion, dark hair, and hazel eyes.

He was a farmer when he enlisted in the service 17 September 1861. He served as a private in Co. D with 42nd Regiment of OVI. He enlisted in Summerfield, Ohio, and was discharged 16 September 1862 in Columbus, Ohio. A surgeon’s certificate, given him at the time of his army discharge, stated that he was totally disabled, probably for life.

Known children of Ezekiel and Roxanne (Baldwin) Farley were: (a) James Shepherd was born 5 February 1842 in Noble County and died there 26 January 1923. He was buried at Pleasant Ridge, West Virginia. He served as a corporal in Co. I, 176th Regiment of OVI from 27 August 1864 to 18 June 1865. (b) Henry was born circa 1843 in Noble County and died in Wheeling, West Virginia while serving in the Co. K, 30th Regiment of OVI. (c) Melville was born in Noble County circa 1844. He enlisted in Co. K, 30th Regiment, OVI on 8 August 1861. He married Annie Marie Robinson in 1865. (d) Sylvanus was born in Noble County circa 1846. He enlisted in the 2nd Regiment, OVI on 23 January 1864 and died 17 June 1864 in the hospital at Nashville, Tennessee of erysipelas. (e) a son, name unknown, who was circa sixteen when Ezekiel died.

61. vi. Nancy* Farley was born in Wheeling Creek Settlement 27 December 1812 and died in Noble County 31 October 1865. She married John Dooley. They are buried in Mt. Tabor Cemetery, Noble County.

62. vii. Silas* Farley was born in the Wheeling Creek Settlement 22 June 1814 and died of dropsy in Noble County 18 May 1909. He married Elizabeth Rhodes on 21 November 1833. She was born in New Lisbon, Columbiana County, Ohio on 25 March 1815 and died in Summerfield, Noble County 2 July 1901. Silas and Elizabeth are buried in the Old Summerfield Cemetery, Noble County. Silas was a farmer and a circuit riding Methodist minister. He helped organize and was the first class leader of the Mt. Tabor Methodist Church which is located two miles southeast of Berne (now Carlisle) in Noble County. He was in the Pittsburgh Annual Conference, Summerfield, 1864. He was Superintendent of Sabbath School for twenty years, finally giving it up because of his infirmities.
Their children were:  
(a) Susannah married Frederick Rodecker; (b) George W. married Margaret Young; (c) Mary M. married (1) E. Calland and (2) John Hiddleston; (d) Charles married Margaret Wise; (e) Joseph H. married (1) Amanda Allen and (2) Jane Barnes; (f) Henry Wharton married Lou Kelly. All of the boys except Joseph served in the Civil War.

63. viii. Isaiah  
4 Farley was born in Monroe County, Ohio 19 November 1816 and died in Noble County in 1887.  
306 He married Julia Hammer 4 March 1841.  
307 She was born 21 November 1824 or 1825.  
308 She died in Noble County 21 February 1886 or 1887.  
309 They are buried in Dexter City Cemetery.

Their children were:  
(a) Naomi was born 1 March 1842; (b) Mary Ann was born 27 September 1843; (c) Susannah was born 27 February 1846; (d) Marilla was born 14 April 1848; (e) Julianna was born 1 August 1850; (f) Emaline was born 8 December 1855; (g) Leonard Winfield was born 17 March 1858; (h) Silas Monford was born 7 April 1858; (I) Richard was born 15 April 1861; (j) Abraham L. was born 9 November 1863; (k) William was born 13 March 1867; (l) Amy was born 8 December 1869.

64. xi. Joshua  
4 Farley was born in Monroe County 30 June 1819.  
312 He died in Greenwood, Mason County, West Virginia 3 December 1903.  
313 He married Charlotte Stanton, daughter of Benjamin and Sallie (Dillie) Stanton in Washington County, Ohio 3 October 1850.  
314 They are buried in a family cemetery in Mason County, West Virginia.

He left Noble County in 1847 and moved down the river to Wood County, West Virginia where he worked through one winter and one summer. Then he moved to Washington County, Ohio where he worked on a farm. He married there and lived there until his first five children were born when he moved with his family to Gallia County, Ohio. There six more children were born. Then he moved to Mason County, West Virginia and bought a farm three miles from the Ohio River. In May 1897 he wrote that he still was able to do light work.

Their children were:  
(a) Mary was born 10 April 1849 and married William Folden 15 August 1866; (b) Isaac was born 29 November 1850. He married Synthia Meadows 21 December 1871; (c) Moses was born 6 October 1852. He married Maggie Graves on 10 November 1881; (d) Grace was born 28 February 1856. She married Daniel Neal 30 November 1879; (e) Tarinca was born 7 May 1854 and died 12 September 1856; (f) Vincent was born 3 January 1858. He married Samantha Seson 30 March 1883; (g) Esther was born 3 March 1860. She married Riley Bruce 18 March 1880; (h) Mazey, was born 28 November 1861. She married James E. Wiseman 15 April 1880; (i) William H. was born 30 September 1863; (j) Malinda Jane was born 21 August 1867. She married William J. Robins 12 January 1889; (k) Sianda was born 20 December 1868.

65. x. Anne  
4 Farley was born 25 April 1822 in Monroe County, Ohio.  
318 She married Lindley White.

66. xi. Joseph  
4 Farley was born in Noble County on 30 November 1824.  
320 He died 10 April 1880 in Liberty Township, Washington County, Ohio.
He married Eliza Matthews in Noble County 1 September 1852 with William Philpot, J.P. performing the ceremony.322

He went with the family of his brother, Silas, when Silas migrated to Missouri where there was a sizable Farley Settlement in Mercer and Grundy Counties. They left Monroe County 4 September 1842, but after Silas decided, “Missouri was not the country for me,” they started homeward 17 May 1843.323

Joseph was a carpenter and joiner.324

Their children were: (a) Sylvester Jerome, born 27 May 1854 in Noble County, died in Washington County, Ohio 20 January 1946.325 He married Juliana Miller, daughter of Robert and Margaret (Truax) Miller on 6 May 1876.;326 (b) William Milroy, born 25 December 1863, died 26 June 1952 in Sistersville, West Virginia.327 He married Verna Springer in Noble County, Ohio on 19 June 1898.;328 (c) Allie D., born 15 November 1869, died 1 March 1904.329 She married John T. Wolf on 13 December 1896 in Noble County;330 (d) Mary Teant, born 1 November 1859 in Noble County, died in Jackson County, Ohio and is buried there in Sunset Cemetery.331 She married Libbeus Belford on 10 January 1884 in Noble County.332 Census records show two other daughters of Joseph, Carara and Alivilda.

---

**GENERATION 4**

57. **William Farley** (James3, David2, Thomas1) was born at Wheeling Creek Settlement circa 1804.333 He died in Washington County, Ohio between 8 March 1867 when he deeded property to his wife, Mary,334 and 23 June 1869 when Mary married (2) Thomas F. Thompson.335 William married Mary Casey336 circa 1830337 probably in Monroe County. She was the daughter of Samuel Casey338 (See “The Casey Family.”). She was still living in 19 July 1886 when she signed a deed.339 William and Mary are believed to be buried in Lehigh Cemetery, Fifteen, Washington County, Ohio.340

On 15 December 1854 William Farley of Noble County, Ohio purchased from Isaac and Patience Anne Miracle of Monroe County forty acres, the NE ¼ of Range 4 Township 4 Section 13, Liberty Township, Washington County, Ohio.341 Though the description is so recorded, it appears that the correct range number should be Range 7. On 8 March 1867 William deeded this tract to Mary.342 Perhaps William was ill and trying to get his affairs in order.
Sovereign, &c. &c.

To William Fairley

The above by the present, Nathan Densil, and Samuel B. Fairley, his wife, of the county of Washington and State of Ohio, on consideration of the sum of Seventeen and Thirty-five dollars, good and valuable, have bargained and sold and hereby grant and convey unto the said William Fairley, his heirs and assigns forever, the following premises, situated in the county of Washington and State of Ohio, and in the district of lands held at Chillicothe, as described as follows: The north and south quarter of the southeast quarter of Section Six, Township Four, Range Four. The same to hold the said premises with the appurtenances unto said William, his heirs and assigns forever, and the said Nathan &c. for himself and heirs doth hereby convey with the said William Fairley any heirs, and agree that he is lawfully seized of the premises aforesaid, that the premises are free and clear from all manner of incumbrances, and that he will forever warrant and defend the same and the appurtenances unto the said William Fairley, his heirs, and assigns, against the lawful claims of all present or former grantors, or customers, whose title extends to said Fairley and Fairley, have conveyed said premises and deeds this fifth day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and fifty seven, to

PROJECT

The State of Ohio, County of Washington, before me, Nathan, a justice of the peace, and before me, Nathan Densil, a justice of the peace, personally present, have executed this instrument, and in consideration of the sum of Seventeen and Thirty-five dollars, good and valuable, have granted and conveyed the same, and the appurtenances unto the said William Fairley, his heirs, and assigns, forever, and the said Nathan &c, for himself and heirs doth convey with the said William Fairley any heirs, and agree that he is lawfully seized of the premises aforesaid, that the premises are free and clear from all manner of incumbrances, and that he will forever warrant and defend the same and the appurtenances unto the said William Fairley, his heirs, and assigns, against the lawful claims of all present or former grantors, or customers, whose title extends to said Fairley and Fairley, have conveyed said premises and deeds this fifth day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and fifty seven.

Nathan Densil &c.

The State of Ohio, County of Washington, before me, Nathan, a justice of the peace, personally present, have executed this instrument, and in consideration of the sum of Seventeen and Thirty-five dollars, good and valuable, have granted and conveyed the same, and the appurtenances unto the said William Fairley, his heirs, and assigns, forever, and the said Nathan &c, for himself and heirs doth convey with the said William Fairley any heirs, and agree that he is lawfully seized of the premises aforesaid, that the premises are free and clear from all manner of incumbrances, and that he will forever warrant and defend the same and the appurtenances unto the said William Fairley, his heirs, and assigns, against the lawful claims of all present or former grantors, or customers, whose title extends to said Fairley and Fairley, have conveyed said premises and deeds this fifth day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and fifty seven.

Nathan Densil &c.

hereby grant and convey unto the said Mary Farley hereinafter named, the following premises, namely, in the County of Washington, in the State of Ohio and in the District of Laurens, to-wit: all the North East quarter of the North East quarter of Section 13, Township 8 and Range 6 East, containing forty acres more or less, to have and to hold the same forever with the appurtenances called the North East quarter of the North East quarter of Section 13, Township 8 and Range 6 East, containing forty acres more or less, to have and to hold the same forever with the appurtenances, namely, the same premises and appurtenances. The said Mary Farley, her heirs and assigns forever, and the said William Farley, his heirs and assigns, shall hold the same forever with the appurtenances unto the said Mary Farley, her heirs and assigns against all lawful claims of all persons whatsoever. The testimony whereof the said William Farley has hereunto set his hand and seal this day of March in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred forty-six days. 

Signed, sealed, and acknowledged in presents. 

William Farley, 

State of Ohio Washington County 

The foregoing is a true copy of the original from Washington County Register's Office and recorded the 9th day of March, 1867.


William Farley to Mary Farley.
Know all men by these presents that I, Marilla Farley, in consideration of the sum of sixteen Dollars in hand paid by John J. Farley do hereby Promise, Release and forever Discharge unto the said John J. Farley his heirs and assigns for ever all my Title, Interest and Estate Legal and Equitable in the hereinafter premises with the appurtenances incident to the said premises, in the County of Washington in the State of Ohio and in the Marcella Land District and bounded and described as follows to wit the North East quarter of North East quarter of Section 13, Township 18, Range 14, containing forty acres more or less. In Witness Whereof the said John Farley and Marilla do set their hands and seal this fifteenth day of June the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and seventy four. and Seal'd and Acknowledged in Presence.

John Congleton, Marcella Congleton

Mary Thompson, Mary J. Miracle and William Miracle.

Julia A. Jenkins and Freeman Jenkins & Melissa Miracle.

Jesse Miracle and Alfred Farley to Margaret Farley of the County of Washington in the State of Ohio and in the Marcella Land District and bounded and described as follows viz the North East quarter of Section 13, Township 18, Range 14, containing forty acres more or less to have and to hold said premises, with all the privileges and appurtenances thereunto belonging, to the said John J. Farley his heirs and assigns forever. In Witness Whereof, the said John Thompson, Martha Congleton, Mary J. Miracle, Julia A. Jenkins, Jesse Miracle and John Congleton, William Miracle and Freeman Jenkins & Melissa Miracle who hereby relinquish all right of Power in the premises hereby set their hands and seal this ninth day of January, in the year of our Lord one thousand eighty four and seventy four.

Bounded in presence of:

John Congleton
Marilla Farley
William P. Patterson
Marcella Congleton
J. J. Farley
J. P. McIntosh

Mary Thompson
Mary J. Miracle
William J. Miracle
Julia A. Jenkins
Martha Congleton
John Congleton
Melissa J. Miracle

Thompson-Farley deeds cont.

State of Ohio, Washington County, S.S. Be it remembered, that on the ninth day of January A.D. 1874, before me, the subscriber, a justice in and for said County, personally came the above-named Mary Thompson, Julia A. Jenkins, Greenbay Jenkins, Malinda Miracle, Jesse Miracle, Mary J. Miracle, William Miracle, Martha E. Compton, John Compton, the grantee in the above conveyance, and acknowledged the signing and sealing of the same to be their voluntary act and deed for the uses and purposes therein mentioned. And the said Mary J. Miracle, Martha E. Compton, Julia A. Jenkins, Malinda Miracle, Jesse Miracle, John Compton, Greenbay Jenkins, Jesse a Miracle being at the same time examined by me separate and apart from their said husbands and the contents of said Instrument being by me made known and explained to them, then declared that they did voluntarily sign, seal, and acknowledge the same, and that they are still satisfied therewith. In testimony whereof, I have hereunto subscribed my name and affixed my hand on the day and year last above written.

John Compton, S. P.

State of Indiana, Green County, S.S. Be it remembered, that on the second day of January 1874, before me, the subscriber a Notary Public in and for said County, personally came the above-named Alfred Farley and Margaret Farley, the grantors in the above conveyance and acknowledged the signing and sealing of the same to be their voluntary act and deed for the uses and purposes therein mentioned and the said Margaret Farley, wife of the said Alfred Farley being at the same time examined by me separate and apart from her husband and the contents of said Instrument being by me made known and explained to him, then declared that she did voluntarily sign and seal and acknowledge the same and that she is still satisfied therewith. In testimony whereof, I have hereunto subscribed my name and affixed my seal, this the second day of January 1874.

Jacob F. Mathis, S. P.
(Notary Public)

State of Ohio, Washington County, S.S. The foregoing is a true record from the original, presented June 26th, 1874. Recorded June 26th, 1874. Most James A. Brown, Recorder.
Thompson-Farley deeds cont.

and do by these presents absolutely give, grant, convey, Release, and Forever
Doth Claim, unto the said Grantor during the period of her natural life only
all such right and title as we, the said Grantors, have an ought to have, in and
to the following described premises, situated in the Township of Liberty
County of Washington, and State of Ohio, and known as the North West
quarter of the north west quarter of section No. Seven of Township four Rangaspum
containing forty acres more or less.

so have and To hold the

premises aforesaid, unto the said Grantor during the natural period of her natural
life only, so that neither we, the said Grantors or our heirs, nor any other
persons claiming title through or under us shall or will hereafter claim or
demand any right or title to the premises, or any part thereof; but they and

any one of them shall be by these presents excluded during the natural
life only of the said Mary Thompson, Grantee, and we the said Rebecca
Thompson and Susannah Antill, Wives of said Jacob Thompson and John
Antill, do hereby Remise, Release and Forever Doth Claim unto the
said Grantor, during the period of her natural life only all of our right and
Title of Grantors in the above described premises.

In Witness Whereof we
resort to our hands and seal the twenty first day of February, in the
par of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and seventy four

Signed, Sealed and Delivered in presence


Jacob Thompson, Rebecca A. Thompson, Swannia E. Antill, John H. Antill

the State of Ohio

Noble County, SS. Before me a a Justice of the Peace in and for said
County, personally appeared the above named Jacob Thompson, Rebecca
Thompson and John H. Antill and Susannah Antill who acknowledged
that they did sign and seal the foregoing instrument, and that the same is their
true act and deed.

I further certify, that I did examine the said
Rebecca A. Thompson and Susannah Antill separate and apart from their
said husbands, and did then and there make known to them the contents of the
aforesaid instrument, and upon my examination they declared that they
did voluntarily sign, seal and acknowledge the same, and that they are
still satisfied therewith. In testimony Whereof, I have hereunto set my
hand and official seal, this 21 day of February 1874.

William Crum J.P. / P. Seals

State of Ohio, Washington County, SS. The foregoing is a true record
of the original, presented June 16th 1874. Recorded June 26th 1874.

Allst. James Olmson, Recorder.
On 23 June 1869 Thomas F. Thompson of Noble County married Mrs. Mary Farley in Washington County. On 1 November 1869 Thomas F. Thompson of Noble County purchased from William G. and Lucinda Patterson forty acres, Township 4 Range 7 Section 7 in Liberty Township, Washington County, Ohio.

On 9 January 1874 Mary Thompson, her children, and her granddaughter, Melissa Miracle deeded the parcel which William Farley had purchased in 1854, Range 7 Township 4 Section 13, to her son, John L. Farley. Marilla Farley, granddaughter of Mary Thompson, appeared separately and signed a deed on 15 June 1874. These deeds name the children of William Farley. Before 1 February 1874, Thomas F. Thompson died and his son, Jacob Thompson, and wife, Rebecca, and his daughter, Susannah, and her husband, John H. Antill, gave Mary Thompson a Quit Claim Deed giving her use of the Thomas F. Thompson tract “during her natural life only.”

On 22 December 1877 John L. Farley, son of Mary Thompson, sold to his mother ten acres, Township 4 Range 7 Section 13. By 1885 she was probably having financial difficulties for there were delinquent taxes due by June of that year on both the Thomas F. Thompson property and the ten acres she purchased from John Farley. However, they were both paid before the due date. Perhaps her financial woes prompted her to give up her rights to the property. On 14 September 1885, Jacob Thompson of Noble County deeded his share Range 7, Township 4 Section 7 to his sister Susannah Antill. Jacob’s wife, Rebecca, was by then living in Phillips County, Kansas. John and Susannah Antill sold the same property to Jacob Congleton on 1 July 1886. On 19 July 1886 Mary Thompson sold the ten acres which she purchased from her son, John L. Farley, in 1877 to Dr. William Mitchell. This deed stated that she was a widow.

The children of William and Mary (Casey) Farley were:

67. i. Isaac Farley was born circa 1830 in Monroe County, Ohio. He died of measles at Camp Tupper, Washington County, Ohio on 5 January 1862. He married Matilda Swaney in Noble County, Ohio on 3 July 1853. Reuben Woods, J. P. officiated at the ceremony. Matilda was born circa 1812 probably in Monroe County, Ohio, and died in Washington County 15 February 1867. They are probably buried in Lehigh Cemetery, Fifteen, Washington County. There is a grave there marked simply I.F. It is near the grave of Isaac’s sister, Mary, and in June 1980 was marked with a flag on Memorial Day.

Isaac was a farmer in Washington County when he enlisted on 10 December 1861 in Co. D. 77th Regiment, OVI to serve as a private in the Civil War. He was on a Muster Roll in Little Rock, Arkansas on 11 December 1861. His service was short-lived as he apparently became ill and was returned to Marietta where he died at Camp Tupper.

Isaac was about five feet ten inches tall with hazel eyes, dark hair, and ruddy complexion.
On 29 May 1862 Matilda Farley married (2) Joseph Gearhart in Washington County. Samuel Glover, J. P. performed the ceremony.\textsuperscript{363}

On 9 June 1863 Matilda Gearheart made application for the pension of Isaac Farley. Her application was rejected because she remarried before she applied.\textsuperscript{364}

After Matilda’s death in February 1867, Collins Skidmore, guardian of her minor children, applied in Washington County Probate Court on 3 July of that year for the Orphan Children’s pension.\textsuperscript{365} The children of Isaac and Matilda (Swaney) Farley were:\textsuperscript{366} (a) Melissa was born September 1854, married Jesse Miracle and moved near Ripley, West Virginia;\textsuperscript{367}(b) Marilla was born 9 June 1856, married a brother to Melissa’s husband;\textsuperscript{368} (c) Alfred was born 20 September 1858, married Lucinda Miller,\textsuperscript{372} died 1927, buried in Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery, Dalzell Washington County, Ohio;\textsuperscript{374}(d) Ellen was born 7 September 1860\textsuperscript{375} and died 10 April 1880. She is buried in the Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery.\textsuperscript{376}

68. ii. Alfred\textsuperscript{5} Farley was born 14 October 1834 in Noble County, Ohio.\textsuperscript{377} He died in Bloomington, Indiana on 21 March 1917.\textsuperscript{378} He married (1) Margaret Wilson in Monroe County, Ohio on 14 January 1858.\textsuperscript{379} She died in Newark, Greene County, Indiana on 14 July 1895.\textsuperscript{380} Alfred married (2) Mary Pickard on 14 January 1897 in Greene County, Indiana. Harlan Reslar, J. P. officiated.\textsuperscript{381} Mary was born in Indiana on 4 October 1842, the daughter of Thomas Pickard and Lucretia Johnson.\textsuperscript{382} She died in Hamilton County, Ohio 10 September 1927 and was buried in Spring Grove Cemetery.\textsuperscript{385}

Alfred served as a private in Co. G., 186\textsuperscript{th} Regiment, OVI during the Civil War. He entered the service 14 February 1865 at Barnesville, Ohio and was mustered out at Camp Dennison, Ohio 12 July 1865.\textsuperscript{384}

He moved with his family from Washington County, Ohio to Greene County, Indiana circa 1867.\textsuperscript{385}

Alfred was a farmer. In his pension record is a statement by James Ruter who helped Alfred on his farm. He said that he did Farley’s grubbing, made some rack, built fencing, cut and bound grain, and performed other laborious tasks which Farley was unable to do because of illness. He said that Farley was a temperate man.\textsuperscript{386}

He was five feet seven inches tall and had dark hair, gray eyes and a dark complexion.\textsuperscript{387}

The children of Alfred and Margaret (Wilson) Farley were:\textsuperscript{388}(a) Martha was born 14 November 1858; (b) Richmond was born 26 May 1861; (c) Stillborn child was born March 1865; (d) William was born 18 July 1874; (e) Walter was born 16 November 1884.

69. iii. Mary Jane\textsuperscript{5} Farley was born in Noble County on 18 February 1837\textsuperscript{389} and died of cancer of the face in Washington County, Ohio 10 April 1924.\textsuperscript{390} She married (1) Joseph Madison Cantwell in Washington County on 22 November 1855.\textsuperscript{391} He was the son of William Cantwell.\textsuperscript{392} Joseph died on 18 July 1862 and is buried in Lehigh Cemetery, Washington County.\textsuperscript{393}

Mary Jane married (2) William Miracle on 20 June 1867 in Washington County. John Congleton, J. P. performed the ceremony.\textsuperscript{394} He was born 14
September 1837 in Belmont County, Ohio, and died 30 October 1917 in Washington County and is buried in Lehigh Cemetery, Washington County.

William Miracle served as a private in the Civil War in Co. F., 36 Regiment, OVI. He entered 1 August 1861 and was honorably discharged 3 September 1864 after being wounded at Mission Ridge 5 November 1863. He received a wound in his right leg from a musket ball.

The children of Joseph and Mary (Farley) Cantwell were: (a) Isaac was born in July 1859 and died 3 August 1860, buried in Lehigh Cemetery; (b) Matilda was born circa 1857; (c) Sarah E. was born 21 July 1861, married Robert Stryker who was born in 1854, died in 1920, buried in Lehigh Cemetery.

The children of William and Mary (Farley) Cantwell Miracle were: (d) Mary Patience was born 4 May 1868, married Silas Monford Farley, son of Isaiah Farley, No. 63, of this history; (e) James, twin to Anna Eleanor, was born 22 April 1871; (f) Anna Eleanor, twin to James, was born 22 April 1871, never married. Anna Eleanor is remembered by this writer as Annie Miracle. She attended the First Baptist Church in Marietta, Ohio for many years.

70. iv. Martha Ellen Farley was born 23 March 1840 and died 1 June 1874. She married John Congleton in Washington County on 23 December 1863. He was born 27 August 1842, the son of James and Fanny Congleton. He died in Pennsboro, Ritchie County, West Virginia 15 July 1883. Martha Ellen is buried in Lehigh Cemetery, Washington County. The burial place of John Congleton is not known.

John was a farmer in Washington County and later Ritchie County, West Virginia. He served as a private in the Co. D., 77th Regiment OVI. He entered the army 10 November 1861 and was discharged 1 August 1862 after receiving a gunshot wound to his elbow on 6 April 1862 at the battle of Pittsburgh Landing.

About a year and a half after the death of Martha Ellen, John Congleton married (2) Dollie Hughes who was born in West Virginia 31 December 1856 and died in Liberty Township, Washington County, Ohio on 3 March 1885. After John Congleton's death in 1883, Congleton's brother, Thomas, went to West Virginia to see about John's family. Finding them destitute, he brought them back to Washington County. Dollie then married Snodgrass who assumed their support. But when Dollie died in 1885, he no longer was willing to care for them. Thomas Congleton, not having finances to care for them, applied for an Orphan's Pension for them. It is not clear if they received financial help, but they were placed in the Washington County Children's Home. At least one of the children, Homer may have been sent to the Ohio Soldier's and Sailors Home in Greene County, Ohio. The children named in the pension were: (a) Homer was born 3 May 1876, born permanently helpless; (b) Andrew was born 11 May 1878; (c) Thomas was born 20 March 1880; (d) Ernest was born 20 March 1883.

71. v. John Lewis Farley was born 27 July 1846 in Monroe County and died in Washington County 7 June 1917.
72. vi. Juliana Farley was born circa 1849. In 1870 she was listed in the census as a domestic servant in the home of her brother, John L. Farley. On 30 January 1871, she married Greenbury Jenkins in Washington County with A. Wheeler, J. P. officiating. Greenbury Jenkins was living in the household of Lewis Congleton in 1870 in Liberty Township, Washington County. He was a farm laborer and was born in Kentucky. They probably moved away from the Washington County area. One child is known: (a) Stillborn child was born 15 March 1885.

GENERATION 5

71. John Lewis Farley (William, James, David, Thomas) was born 27 July 1846 in Monroe County, Ohio. He died in Liberty Township, Washington County 7 June 1917 of complications of disease incident to old age. He married Margaret Jane Miller in Washington County 31 October 1869. She was born 2 August 1848 in Woodsfield, Monroe County. She was a daughter of Robert and Martha (Truax) Miller. She died 10 February 1920 in Marietta, Washington County of atrophic cirrhosis of the liver. They are buried in the Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery, Dalzell, Washington County. (See “The Miller Family.”).

In 1870, the census shows John’s mother and step-father, Thomas and Mary Thompson, living in the household of John and Margaret Farley.

The parcel, NW 1/4 of Range 7 Township 4 Section 13 purchased by William Farley on 15 December 1854, transferred to Mary (Casey) Farley on 8 March 1867, was transferred by Quit Claim Deed on 9 January 1874 to John L. Farley by his mother, sisters and spouses, brother and spouse, and niece, Melissa Miracle, daughter of deceased brother, Isaac. In a separate deed, Marilla Farley, also a daughter of Isaac, signed a Quit Claim Deed on 15 June 1874 granting her claim to John L. Farley. John and Margaret remained on this farm for the rest of their lives where their grandson, Bernard Farley, remembered them well. They were both very hard workers. Though he walked with a cane, he continued to farm. He and Margaret raised fruits, vegetables, and kept bees for honey. Chickens provided fresh eggs and cattle provided milk and butter. All of these were loaded on their wagon early in the morning to haul to Marietta so that it would be on the market for city folk’s breakfasts. John was remembered as gruff and short tempered at times and Margaret as sweet, pious, and generous. She always had candy for the grandchildren.

There is no record, but they were probably members of the Church of Christ at Dalzell, Ohio.

John’s will was signed 25 February 1907. He left the farm and all his other assets to his “beloved wife, Margaret.” At her decease, everything left was to be divided equally among his children who were named in the will.
John L. Farley (1846-1917)
Margaret Jane (Miller) Farley (1848-1920)

Below- John L. Farley family
Back row- John Watson Farley, William Robert Farley, Peter I. Spence, James Brown, Everett Powell; middle row: Leona (Mowry) Farley, wife of John Watson; Fredonia Isabelle (Hamilton) Farley, wife of Wm. Robt.; Mary Ann (Farley) Spence, wife of Peter; Martha (Farley) Brown, wife of James; Margaret (Farley) Powell, wife of Everett; front row, John L. and Margaret Jane (Miller) Farley.
Graves of John Lewis and Margaret J. (Miller) Farley, Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery, Dalzell, OH.

John W. Farley

John Watson Farley, 81, of County House Lane, Marietta Rt. 1, died at 6 p.m. Saturday in Marietta Memorial Hospital.

Born July 30, 1875, in Liberty Twp., he was a son of the late John and Margaret Miller Farley. On Apr. 22, 1900, he married Leonora Mowery. She died in February, 1949.

He is survived by one son, Orville Farley of Marietta Rt. 1 with whom he made his home; two grandchildren, Robert Parker of Davenport, Neb., and Patty Ann Farley of the family home; three great grandchildren; one brother and two sisters William Farley of Marietta Rt. 5, Mrs. Mattie Brown of Canton and Mrs. Margaret Powell of Hollywood, Fla.

Mr. Farley was a retired painter and was a member of the Church of Christ at Sixth and Washington streets.

Funeral services will be Tuesday at 1 p.m. at the Doudna and McClure Funeral Home with Evangelist Fred Dennis officiating. Burial will be in Oak Grove Cemetery.

The Last Will and Testament

of John L. Farley

In the Name of the Benevolent Father of All:

I, the said John L. Farley, being of sound and disposing mind and memory, considering the uncertainty of continuance in life, and desiring to make such disposition of my worldly estate as I deem best, do make, publish and declare, this to be my last will and testament; hereby revoking and annulling any and all former wills or wills whatsoever by me made.

First: I desire all my just debts and funeral expenses to be paid, as soon as possible after my decease.

Second: I give and bequeath to My Beloved Wife Margaret P. Farley in lieu of her dower the following described Real Estate Situate in Liberty Township, Washington County, Ohio:

To W. W. Mather: The East half of the South West quarter of Section No. 13, Township of Friendship No. 2, Range No. 1 (3) (4) acres of land except 10 acres off of the East side sold to Henry Thompson, containing thirty acres also of the East half of the South West quarter of Section No. (16) of Township of Friendship No. 4 of Range No. 3.

To Spear: (13) acres containing in all sixty acres be the same more or less to have and to hold as her own and have all the proceeds of the same during her natural life.

Third: I give and bequeath to My Said Wife all personal property movables and real estate that may be in my possession at the time of my decease to be absolutely hers to buy sell and dispose of as she may deem best while she lives.

Fourth: It is my desire that after the decease of My Wife and her personal expenses are all paid that the remainder of my property both personal and real to be equally divided between my children, as follows:

William R. Farley, Mary A. Farley, John W. Farley, Addie G. Farley, M. Brown, Margaret & Powell

Will of John L. Farley, Washington Co. Court House, Marietta, OH.
John L. Farley, 70, died at his home near Fifteen, June 7. He was born at Carlyle, Noble County, July 27, 1846. Five children survive him: W. R. Farley, of Heslop; Mrs. J. A. Brown, of Da; Mrs. E. B. Powell and J. W. Farley, all of Marietta. Burial was made at Daleville, Ohio.

Weekly Leader (Marietta, Wash. Co., OH) 10 Je. 1917
The children of John and Margaret (Miller) Farley were:

73. i. **William Robert** Farley was born on 8 July 1870 and died 3 March 1963.

74. ii. Mary Ann Farley was born in Washington County 14 October 1872 and died 26 February 1935 at her home, 315 Gilman Street, Marietta, Ohio. She married Peter I. Spence on 23 December 1903 in Marietta. Peter was born 6 August 1876 in Talcott, West Virginia to James and Sarah (Wyant) Spence. He died in Shelby Hospital, Marietta on 26 August 1969. He was a widower at the time of his marriage to Mary Farley having married (1) Jane Meadows. After Mary’s death he married (3) Mrs. Mabel Lee who also preceded him in death. He married (4) Etta Fincher who survived him. By Jane Meadows, he had a daughter, Lucille. He was a machinist and a member of First Baptist Church in Marietta. This writer remembers him well. He was a tall, slender, dapper gentleman. The family knew him as Uncle P.I. Peter and Mary (Farley) Spence had no children.

They are buried together in East Lawn Cemetery, Washington County.

75. iii. John Watson Farley was born in Washington County on 30 July 1875 and died of arteriosclerotic heart disease in Marietta Memorial Hospital, Marietta, Ohio on 29 September 1956. He married Leona Christina Mowery. She was born 4 January 1883 in Ritchie County, West Virginia, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Echols) Mowery and died at her home, 911 John Street, Marietta on 12 February 1949.

They are buried in Oak Grove Cemetery, Marietta.

John Watson Farley was a house painter. He was known as “Wat.” He and Leona were members of the Church of Christ on Sixth Street in Marietta.

Their children were: (a) Olive was born 30 July 1900 and died in child birth in 1921. The baby also died. She married Leonard Evans, son of Hiram and Daisy Evans; (b) Helen, was born 16 July 1903 and died in child birth 10 June 1935. Her child, Robert Parker, survived. John and Leona Farley reared him. His father was Ray Parker, son of Charles and Addie Parker; (c) Orville Alfred was born 17 January 1910 and died in Arvada, Colorado on 22 February 1984. He married Rachel McCormack, daughter of Joseph Patrick and Margaret Magdalene (Kalb) McCormack on 28 February 1946 in Marietta. She died 25 November 1981 in Colorado. Their children: (a) Patricia, died 5 September 1955; (b) Michael Anthony was born 20 March 1961; (c) John Joseph was born 28 April 1964. Patricia was born in Marietta, Ohio. The boys were born in Denver, Colorado.

76. iv. Martha Marilla Farley was born in Washington County on 17 May 1879, a twin to her sister Margaret Elizabeth. She died in Canton, Ohio on 28 March 1939. She married James Archibald Brown in Washington County on 28 July 1902. He was born 8 February 1877, son of Jacob and Martha.
Brown. He died in Canton, Ohio 14 February 1936. They are buried in West Lawn Cemetery, Canton.

James Archibald was a laborer.

This writer remembers Martha as “Aunt Mattie.” She and her sister, Margaret, usually came to visit relatives in Marietta, Ohio in the summer. They always spent some time at our home and her visits were anticipated with pleasure. She was fair-complexioned, wore her graying hair in a bun, and was tall and slender. She was rather quiet and a very pleasant lady.

Their children were: (a) Glen Everett was born in Washington County 20 July 1906 and died in Canton 17 December 1975. He married Josephine Harris, daughter of Frank and Ada (Shively) Harris and had seven children; (b) Ray Fred was born in Washington County 7 February 1903 and died in Canton 7 May 1934. He married Mary Wagner, daughter of Harry and Emma (Snyder) Wagner and had two children.

77. v. Margaret Elizabeth Farley was born in Washington County 17 May 1879, a twin to her sister, Martha Marilla. She died in Cleveland, Ohio on 1 June 1962. She married Everett Powell who was born 23 April 1880 in Noble County, Ohio and died in Cleveland, Ohio 26 January 1942. He was the son of George and Melissa (Malson) Powell. Margaret and Everett are buried in East Lawn Cemetery, Washington County.

Everett was an electrician.

Margaret lived for many years in Florida with her daughter, Grace. This writer remembers Margaret Elizabeth as “Aunt Maggie,” whose summer visits were always anticipated by our family. She was darker complexioned than Martha, but also tall and slender. She was more out-going than Martha, witty, and very pleasant.

Their children were: (a) Audrey Marie was born in Marietta, Ohio on 18 September 1900. She married Reece Jacobs, son of and Helen (True) Jacobs 26 April 1919. He was born in Marietta 6 January 1897. They had four children; (b) Gerald Edwin was born 16 April 1905 in Washington County, married Violet Williams. He was an executive in a large grocery company. They had no children. They lived in Florida.; (c) Grace Margaret was born in Washington County, married Alfred Bland, had one child, Peggy. They lived in Florida.

GENERATION 6

73. William Robert Farley (John Lewis, William, James, David, Thomas) was born 8 July 1870 in Liberty Township, Washington County, Ohio and died of pneumonia at his home in Lawrence Township, Washington County on 3 March 1963. He married Fredonia Isabelle Hamilton 18 October 1897 in
She was the daughter of Hiram Lewis and Arminda (Parrish) Hamilton. She was born 30 April 1875 and died 16 July 1939 of a coronary thrombosis at her home in Lawrence Township. (See “The Hamilton Family.”). They are buried on their farm. The will of William Robert Farley directed that he and Fredonia be buried “near the middle of my forty acre farm in Lawrence Township, Washington County, Ohio, and that a tract around our graves thirty (30) feet in width on the northerly and southerly sides, and fifteen (15) feet in width on the easterly and westerly sides, as indicated by cement block markers, is maintained and cared for as a cemetery forever, with means of ingress and egress.”

William R. Farley known by friends as “Will,” was a rig building contractor and a farmer. This writer remembers him as a kind, quiet, and witty man. He was tall and big-boned. An early picture of him shows him to have had dark hair, but by the time this writer can remember him had a fringe of mostly gray hair and wore a mustache. He was blue-eyed. Only very special occasions would find him wearing anything but bib overalls. He didn’t come into Marietta often, but when he did he arrived at the home of his son, Bernard, with country ham, canned sausage, and dried apples. He also gave the children quarters for their toy banks.

Fredonia Isabelle was known as “Belle.” She was a tiny woman with a dark, weathered complexion and brown eyes. By the time this writer can remember, her hair which had been dark was salt-and-pepper colored. She wore it bobbed. This writer recalls that when she broke her ankle, her doctor told her to stay in Marietta at the home of her son, Bernard, so that he could visit her easily. The few cars that passed his home daily caused too much noise for her and she could hardly wait to go home. She had a little kitchen garden outside her back door. She was a very quiet person. This writer, a granddaughter, probably never had a real conversation with her even though she visited for several days every summer.

The farm which William and Fredonia owned was a parcel in Lawrence Township, Washington County described as the NW ¼ of the NE ¼ of Section 6 Township 3 Range 7, in the District of lands formerly subject to sale at Marietta. The Farleys purchased the farm on 7 April 1903 from Osborn and Susie E. Smoot. Susie was a sister of Fredonia. (See “The Hamilton Family.”). On 4 December 1934, William and Fredonia deeded to their son and his wife, Harry C. and Laura M. Farley one acre of the farm.

William made his will 24 June 1958. He named his son, Raymond D. Farley, executor and only beneficiary. The will filed at the Washington County Court House on 14 March 1963 was probated 25 March 1963 when the Court appointed Raymond Dale Farley executor, and recorded on the Estate Record the same day. The farm was transferred to Raymond Dale on 15 October 1963 and recorded 16 October 1963 in Washington County.

Raymond Dale, who went by his middle name, Dale, and his wife, Faye, lived with William after Fredonia’s death and cared for him until he died. The home, a log house, still stands. By June 1992 the property had been transferred to the son and daughter-in-law of Raymond Dale, Loren and Joanne Farley. Since then it has been transferred to their children, Robert Farley and Cindy Farley.
William Robert Farley
(1870-1963)

Fredonia Isabelle
(Hamilton) Farley
(1875-1939)

MRS. FARLEY OF SCOTTOWN SUCCUMBS

Mrs. Fredonia Isabelle Farley, 64, wife of William Farley, lifelong resident of Liberty Township, died at her home near Scottown on Sunday at 6:30 a.m., following a heart attack.

Mrs. Farley was a daughter of the late Lewis and Armenda Pariah Hamilton. She was born in Liberty Township on April 30, 1879. She was married to William Farley on October 18, 1892, and he survives with three sons, Harry C. Farley of Liberty Township, Bernard O. Farley of 621 Eighth Street, and Raymond B. Farley of the family home. Brothers and sisters are W. E. Hamilton, of Liberty Township, and Mrs. Jennie Powell of Chago, Ohio. There are seven grandchildren.

Funeral services will be held at 11 a.m. at the McClure Funeral Home on Tuesday at 1 p.m. with W. W. McClure officiating. Interment will be in Neff Ridge Cemetery.

17 Ju. 1939, pp. 9, 10

William R. Farley

William R. Farley, 92, died Sunday at 7:25 p.m. at his home on Neff Ridge, Lawrence Township.

He was born near Dalzell July 8, 1870, a son of the late John L. and Jane Miller Farley. In 1892 he married Belle Hamilton, who preceded him in death. Two sons survive, Bernard Farley of Marietta and Dale Farley of the home. There are eight grandchildren and 13 great-grandchildren. One son, H. C. Farley, is deceased. One brother, Watson Farley; and three sisters, Mrs. P. L. Spence, Mrs. James Brown, and Mrs. Maggie Powell, preceded him in death. P. L. Spence of Marietta is a brother-in-law.

Mr. Farley was a retired rug building contractor and farmer. He was a member of the Dalzell Church of Christ.

Funeral services will be held at 1 p.m. Wednesday at Doakna & McClure Funeral Home. Burial will be in Farley Cemetery on Neff Ridge. Friends may call at the funeral home.

4 Mar. 1963, p. 13

Laura May Farley

NEW MATAMORAS — Mrs. Laura May Farley, 81, of Rt. 3, died at 6 p.m. Wednesday in the Christian Anchorage Nursing Home in Marietta.

She was born Aug. 12, 1898 at Steel Run to Levesier and Mary Stryker Greathouse. She was a member of the Eddy's Ridge Church of Christ.

She married Harry Farley on May 3, 1914. He died in 1959.

Survivors include two sons and a daughter, Wayne Farley and Mrs. Violet Antill of Marietta Rt. 5, and Clarence Farley of New Matamoras; five grandchildren and five great-grandchildren; and two sisters and a brother, Mrs. Bessie Mendenhall and Robert Greathouse, both of Marietta, and Mrs. Alma Mosser of Reno Star Route.

She was preceded in death by two brothers and two sisters.

Services will be held at 1 p.m. Saturday at the McClure-Schafer Funeral Home. Delbert Westbrook will officiate and burial will follow in Lawrence Cemetery. Friends may call at the funeral home.

1 Nov. 1979
Hilma Hune Farley

Hilma Hune Farley, 85, of 704 Montgomery St. died Saturday morning, Jan. 28, in St. Joseph’s Hospital at Parkersburg from injuries received in a fall at her home.

She was born Dec. 29, 1903, in Lawrence Township to Edward Alston and Ella Elizabeth Waxler Hune. She had spent her early life in Lawrence Township. She formerly had been employed at Gallaher Drug Store, the National Drug Store and New System Bakery. She was a member of North Hills Baptist Church.

On June 14, 1921, she married Bernard G. Farley, who survives with one son, Myron of Marietta Rt. 4; three daughters, Mrs. Bruce (Virgle) Price of Grove City, Mrs. Ralph (Sara) Householder of Lexington, Va., and Mrs. Steven (Judy) Weber of Lowell; 18 grandchildren; 18 great-grandchildren; one brother, Lloyd of Canal Winchester; and one sister, Edna Payne of Marietta.

She was preceded in death by one son, Miles; two grandchildren; and five brothers.

Services will be at 2:30 p.m. Tuesday in North Hills Baptist Church with the Rev. Rick Brodie officiating. Burial will be in Valley Cemetery. Friends may call at McClure-Schafer Funeral Home from this afternoon until noon Tuesday and at the church one hour prior to the services. The family will meet friends at the funeral home from 2 to 4 and 7 to 9 p.m. today.

Bernard G. Farley

Bernard G. Farley, 88, of 704 Montgomery St., died at 12:52 a.m. Friday, Feb. 23 in the Arbors of Marietta.

He was born Aug. 22, 1901 in Lawrence Township to William Robert and Fredonia Isabelle Hamilton Farley. He was a member of the North Hills Baptist Church and helped build the Marietta Middle School building in 1925. Later he was employed at Marietta College for 40 years until his retirement in 1966.

On June 14, 1922, he married Hilma Hune who preceded him in death on Jan. 28, 1989. Also, he is preceded in death by one son, Miles Farley; one brother, Harry Farley and two grandchildren.

He is survived by one son, Myron Farley, of Marietta; three daughters, Mrs. Bruce (Virgle) Price, of Grove City, Mrs. Ralph (Sara) Householder, of Lexington, Va., and Mrs. Steven (Judy) Weber, of Lowell; a brother, Dale Farley, of Marietta Rt. 5; 16 grandchildren and 19 great grandchildren.

Services will be held at 2:30 p.m. Monday in the North Hills Baptist Church with the Rev. Rick Brodie officiating. Burial will be in Valley Cemetery. Friends may call at McClure-Schafer Funeral Home from 7 p.m. tonight until noon on Monday and at the church one hour prior to services. The family will meet friends at the funeral home from 7 to 9 p.m. tonight and from 2 to 4 p.m. and 7 to 9 p.m. on Sunday.

Dale Farley

Dale “Guyton” Farley, 88, of Bloomfield, Ohio, died June 19, 1997, at his residence.

He was born in Lawrence Township, on Hamilton Run, a son of the late William R. and Isabelle Hamilton Farley. He lived in Hamilton Run area until 10 years ago when he moved to Bloomfield. He was a farmer, oil field worker and served as a Lawrence Township trustee for 12 years.

He was a member of Little Muskingum Grange, Fraternal Order of Eagles Aerie 458 and Point Pleasant “The Knob” Christian Union Church. He enjoyed playing his fiddle and banjo and played for many community events.

Surviving are his wife, Faye Knotty Farley of Bloomfield; one son, Loren Dale Farley of Bloomfield; two grandchildren, Robert Farley of San Diego, Calif., and Cynthia Farley of Bloomfield; and two great-grandsons, Brandon Chambers of Wingett Run and Cole Farley of Bloomfield.

He was preceded in death by one granddaughter, Theresa Farley Chambers; and two brothers, Harry Farley and Bernard Farley.

Services are Monday, Point Pleasant Christian Union Church, the Rev. Marvin Haught officiating. Burial Knob Cemetery.

21 June 1997
June 3rd 1957

Hello! Honey girl,
Thank you for your letter. But haven't been very well, so put off answering your letter until now. I am glad you went up the education ladder another step.
Just keep climbing and you will hit the top sooner than I thought. You will go to the big high school up in The Hill where there will be a lot of young fellows that will be looking for a wife in 3 or 4 years, so when you make up your mind to pick one, get that has a big new car and a rich daddy.
I am glad you got to see Washington D.C. I always want to see it, I never got to, so you have seen it and that will do me as much good as if I had seen it myself.

Dale, Sue and Tom are all O.K. Well when I write very much I get cramped in my fingers and have to quit for a while. Hope these few lines find you well.

Bye now honey.

Grandpa.

Letter written by William R. Farley to granddaughter, Judith Ann Farley
LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT

I, William L. Farley, now residing on Rural Route five, Marietta, now in the Fifty-fifth year of my age, and of full age and sound mind and memory, do make, acknowledge, publish and declare this to be my Last Will and Testament, hereby revoking all Wills by me heretofore made.

I.

Direct that all my just debts, funeral expenses and reasonable cost of my care be paid out of my estate as soon as practicable after the time of my decease.

II.

Second: All of my estate, real, personal and mixed, of every kind and description; whenever and although subsequently acquired; wherever situated; including lapsed and void legacies and devises, if any; and which I may own or have the right to dispose of at the time of my decease, irrespective of afterborn or pretermitted heirs, I give, devise and bequeath to my son, Raymond D. Farley, now residing on Rural Route five, Marietta, Ohio, absolutely and in fee simple and to his heirs and assigns forever.

III.

Third: It is my desire that I be buried beside my wife, Fandolia Isabelle Farley, near the middle of my forty-acre farm in Lawrence Township, Washington County, Ohio, and that a tract around our graves, thirty (30) feet in width on the northerly and southerly sides, and fifteen (15) feet in width on the easterly and southerly sides, as indicated by cement block markers, be maintained and cared for as a cemetery forever, with means of ingress and egress thereunto.

IV.

Fourth: I make, nominate and appoint said Raymond D. Farley to be my Executor of this, my Last Will and Testament, hereby authorizing and empowering said Executor to compound, compromise, settle and adjust all claims and demands in favor of or against my estate; and to sell, at private or public sale, with or without Court order, at such prices, and upon such terms of credit or otherwise, as he may deem best, the whole

Will of William Robt. Farley, Cert. # 6028, Washington Co. Court House, Marietta, OH.
William R. Farley will cont.

I, William R. Farley, being of sound and disposing mind, do make and publish my last will and testament, in this manner:

I give, grant, and convey to my Executor, and to his assigns, certain personal property, consisting of a house, furniture, household goods, and all other personal property, subject to any encumbrances thereto, and to the sale thereof, to the purchaser or purchasers, the purchaser or purchasers from my said Executor need not pay or turn over the purchase money to or for the purposes of the trust, but the receipt of my said Executor shall be a complete discharge and acquittance thereof. I request that no bond be required of my said Executor, and I request further that no appraisement of my household goods and furniture be made. My said Executor shall have the sole discretion in the division of personal property among the legatees, except where specific bequests are otherwise made.

In the event that my said Executor fails or refuses to qualify, or is not living at the time of my death, or is incompetent, or resigns, or is removed by a judge or court of competent jurisdiction, then I nominate and appoint Faye E. Farley, now residing at Rural Route five, Marietta, Ohio, to be the successor Executor, with all rights, powers, privileges and immunities as above set forth, including the dispensation from the requirement of bond or indemnity.

In witness whereof, I, William R. Farley, have hereunto subscribed my name to this, my Last Will and Testament, consisting of three sheets of paper (upon each of which I have also written my name in the margin), at the offices of Robert L. Hassard, Attorney at Law, No. 100-102 First National Bank Building, City of Marietta, County of Washington, State of Ohio, This the 1st day of July, 1929.

William R. Farley

Witneses:

[Signatures]

[Signatures]
The children of William and Fredonia Isabelle (Hamilton) Farley were:
+ 78. i. Harry Clay 7 Farley was born 8 September 1893 in Lawrence Township, Washington County, and died in Marietta Memorial Hospital, Marietta, Ohio on 5 December 1959. 490
   + 79. ii. Bernard Gale 7 Farley was born in Lawrence County, Washington County 22 August 1901 and died in the Arbors Nursing Home in Marietta 23 February 1990.
   + 80. iii. Raymond Dale 7 Farley was born 2 December 1908 in Lawrence Township, Washington County, Ohio 500 and died at home 19 June 1997 in Bloomfield, Washington County. 501

GENERATION 7

78. i. Harry Clay 7 Farley (William Robert 6, John Lewis 5, William 4, James 3, David 2, Thomas 1) was born 8 September 1893 in Lawrence Township, Washington County, and died in Marietta Memorial Hospital, Marietta, Ohio on 5 December 1959. 490 He married Laura May Greathouse on 3 May 1914 in Washington County. 491 She was born 12 August 1896 at Steel Run, Washington County. 492 Her parents were Levosier and Mary (Stryker) Greathouse. 493 Laura died 31 October 1979 in the Christian Anchorage Nursing Home in Marietta. 494 They are buried in Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington County. 495

   He attended the Hune School. 496
   They lived for many years in a home on the acre which they purchased in 1934 from his father. 497
   Harry was a farmer, carpenter, and worked in the oil fields. He worked for Washington County in 1942 and 1943. He was a Lawrence Township Trustee from 1927-1959 and had been elected for four more years at the November election in 1959. He was a member of the Elks. He enjoyed whittling and country music. 498
   Laura was a homemaker. She was a member of the Eddy’s Ridge Church of Christ in Washington County. 498

   The children of Harry Clay and Laura May (Greathouse) Farley:
   + 81. i. Wayne C. 6 Farley was born in Washington County, Ohio 14 January 1917.
   + 82. ii. Violet Ruth 6 Farley was born 17 April 1921 at Marksburg, Ohio.
   + 83. iii. Clarence Dale 6 Farley was born 3 February 1938 in Washington County, Ohio.
79. ii. Bernard Gale Farley (William Robert, John Lewis, William, James, David, Thomas), was born in Lawrence County, Washington County 22 August 1901. He died in the Arbors Nursing Home, Marietta, Ohio on 23 February 1990. He had suffered with prostate cancer for ten or eleven years. He died of cancer and congestive heart failure. He married Hilma Hazel Hune, daughter of Edward Allison and Ella (Waxler) Hune on 14 June 1922 in Marietta. The service was performed by C. J. O'Neil, J. P. (See “The Hune Family.”). She was born 29 December 1903 in the Hune family home, Lawrence Township, Washington County. She died in St. Joseph’s Hospital, Parkersburg, West Virginia on 28 January 1989 of a head injury caused by a fall down the basement stairs at her home, 704 Montgomery Street, Marietta. (See “The Hune Family.”). They are buried in Valley Cemetery, Reno, Washington County.

For many years they were members of First Baptist Church in Marietta, but in later years became members of the North Hills Baptist Church in Marietta. They both finished the eighth grade at the Hune School, Lawrence Township, Washington County.

Bernard worked in the Maintenance Department of Marietta College for forty one years. He retired in 1966. He was loved by all who knew him, a wonderful husband, father, and friend. He was a devout Christian. He liked to grow house plants, starting new ones from cuttings, and giving them to family, neighbors, and friends.

This was read at Bernard’s funeral service and it describes him well:

Never had much style about him,
Never cared for dress,
Sort of spent his life sowing
Seeds of happiness.
Doing little things for others
Helping where he could
Never making much pretension
Always doing good.

Had his cares and had his troubles
Same as all of us
Figured them as part of living
Never made much fuss.
Made the best of all God gave him
As through life he went,
Ever toiling, giving, taking,
Kind and provident.

Vain the tribute we would pay him
Words, cannot express
What it’s meant to have him with us
And our thankfulness.
Sweet the thoughts we’ll carry with us
Though our hearts are sad
Great the blessing that’s been given us.

64
Just to have called him “Dad”.

Source unknown.

Hilma worked for a number of years at the Galliher and National Drug Stores in Marietta, leaving because of failing eyesight caused by macular degeneration. She was a wonderful homemaker, wife, and mother. She liked to cook and bake. She enjoyed country and gospel music. When the three older children were growing up during the depression years, she made knickers for the boys out of hand-me-down trousers and dresses for daughter, Vergie, from hand-me-down dresses and feed sacks.\footnote{510}

The children of Bernard Gale and Hilma (Hune) Farley:

+ 84. i. **Vergie Evelyn\textsuperscript{8} Farley** was born 17 November 1923 in Lawrence Township, Washington County.

+ 85. ii. **Miles Weber\textsuperscript{8} Farley** was born 16 June 1926 in Marietta.

+ 86. iii. **Myron Dale\textsuperscript{8} Farley** was born 4 July 1929 in Marietta.

+ 87. iv. **Sara Jean\textsuperscript{8} Farley** was born 26 November 1935 in Marietta.

+ 88. v. **Judith Ann\textsuperscript{8} Farley** was born 5 September 1944 in Marietta.

80. iii. **Raymond Dale\textsuperscript{7} Farley** (William Robert\textsuperscript{6}, John Lewis\textsuperscript{5}, William\textsuperscript{4}, James\textsuperscript{3}, David\textsuperscript{2} Farley/Thomas\textsuperscript{1}), was born 2 December 1908 in Lawrence Township, Washington County, Ohio\footnote{511} and died at home 19 June 1997 in Bloomfield, Washington County.\footnote{512} Funeral services were held at Point Pleasant Christian Union Church with the Rev. Marvin Haught officiating.\footnote{513} He is buried in Knob Cemetery, Washington County.\footnote{514} He married Faye Elaine Knutty on 9 February 1946.\footnote{515} She was born 3 February 1917 in Washington County, daughter of Christian and Dosia (Woods) Knutty.\footnote{515}

Raymond Dale was a farmer. He worked his own land and also worked on other farms, especially on the old Hune place after the Heldman family owned it. (See “The Hune Family.”). He also worked in the oil fields. He put in a full day working for an employer. Then he came home to work on his own farm until dark.\footnote{516}

He was appointed Lawrence Township Trustee, being appointed to the position to replace his brother, Harry, in 1959.\footnote{517} He was elected to the position for three more terms.\footnote{518} He was a musician, playing the fiddle, mandolin, banjo, and sometimes the guitar. He played for square dances, was a good clog dancer, and loved to waltz.\footnote{519}

Faye is a homemaker. She cared for her father-in-law, William Robert\textsuperscript{6} Farley, in the family home for a number of years.\footnote{520}

They are members of the Point Pleasant Christian Union Church on Shay Ridge.\footnote{521} This is Faye’s home church, but Raymond Dale did not join until September 1945. Faye had been sprinkled as a child, but she and Raymond Dale were both baptized the next summer.\footnote{522}

The child of Raymond Dale and Faye Elaine (Knutty) Farley:

89. i. **Loren Dale Farley\textsuperscript{8}** was born 26 August 1947.
81. Wayne C. Farley (Harry, William Robert, John Lewis, William, James, David, Thomas) was born in Washington County, Ohio 14 January 1917 and died there 3 February 1987. He is buried in Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington County. He married Bernice Boston, daughter of Charles and Mary (Shekkel) Boston. She was born 30 July 1916.  

82. Violet Ruth Farley (Harry, William Robert, John, William, James, David, Thomas) was born 7 April 1921. She married Darrell McKinley Antill at Moss Run, Ohio on 16 December 1942. He was born 2 December 1915 in Lawrence Township, Washington County to Alonzo and Tracey (Robins) Antill. Darrell is a carpenter and Violet, a homemaker.  

They are members of the Eddy's Ridge Church of Christ.

The children of Darrell McKinley and Violet Ruth (Farley) Antill:

+ 90. i. Betty Lou Antill was born in Marietta, Ohio 22 August 1943.
+ 91. ii. Darrell McKinley Antill Jr. was born in Marietta, Ohio 19 July 1944.

83. Clarence Dale Farley (Harry, William Robert, John Lewis, William, James, David, Thomas) was born 3 February 1938 in Washington County. He married Marie Lewis.  

Clarence was working as a carpenter until he went to work 14 July 1970 at American Cyanamid. He remained there until 14 December 1989 when he retired due to a disability. He was in the National Guard from 27 December 1954 to 26 December 1982. He retired 1-SG member of Little Muskingum Fire Department, serving from 1964 until 1996. He served the department as president for several years as well as holding other offices. His hobbies are woodworking and hunting.

The children of Clarence Dale and Marie (Lewis) Farley:

+ 92. i. Clarence Dale Farley was born 7 June 1956.
+ 93. ii. Lisa Dawn Farley was born 11 October 1958 in Washington County.
+ 94. iii. Rebecca Dianne Farley was born 15 September 1967 in Marietta. She is a Medical Lab Technician at Broughton Foods in Marietta.

84. Vergie Evelyn Farley (Bernard, William Robert, John Lewis, William, James, David, Thomas) was born 17 November 1923 at Dart, Lawrence Township, Washington County, Ohio at the home of her maternal grandparents, Edward and Ella (Waxler) Hune. She married Wilford Bruce Price Jr., son of Wilford Bruce Sr. and Elsie (Cross) Price on 26 November 1942 in Belpre, Ohio with Rev. Freeman officiating. Wilford Bruce Jr. was born 23 March 1921 in Lubeck, West Virginia.  

Vergie graduated from Marietta High School in 1941 and attended Marietta College. She did bookkeeping and office work for her husband's business through
the years, but it is primarily a homemaker. She likes cooking, flower gardening, needlework, reading, and genealogy.

W. Bruce Price, who is known by his middle name, was a Realtor for many years, retiring in 1990. He likes woodworking. He has made clocks, furniture, and now is making miniature furniture for doll houses.

They are charter members of the Grove City Baptist Church (now First Baptist) in Grove City, Ohio where they have lived since 1942.526

The children of Wilford Bruce and Vergie8 (Farley) Price are:
+ 95. i. Gregory Neil9 Price was born 25 February 1952 in Columbus, Ohio.
+ 96. ii. Lowell Bryan9 Price was born 24 January 1958 in Columbus, Ohio.

85. Miles Weber8 Farley (Bernard7, William Robert6, John Lewis5, William4, James3, David2, Thomas1) was born 16 June 1926 in Marietta, Ohio. He was born at home on Clifton Street with Dr. J. F. Weber attending the birth, hence his middle name.546 He died after an automobile accident on 13 January 1957. He is buried in Valley Cemetery, Washington County. He married Margaret Marie Carpenter on 15 June 1946 in Greenup, Kentucky. She was born 14 May 1927 in Marietta to Charles Otis and Ethyl Henrietta (Bertcher) Carpenter. After Miles' death, Margaret married (2) James Allen Yates on 13 February 1960 in Marietta. He was born 21 January 1935 to William Smith and Helen (McGrew) Yates.527
Margaret and James had no children, but he is a wonderful father to the children of Miles and Margaret.

Miles attended Marietta High School. He was working at the Richardson’s Baking Co. in Marietta when he entered the US Navy as an Apprentice Seamen 25 February 1944. The stations and vessel where he served were: USNTS, Great Lakes, Illinois; USNAS, Honolulu, T.H.; Navy Supply Depot, Guam, M.I.; Navy Supply Depot, Navy #926, and the USS Lawrence C. Taylor. (DE 415). He received the World War II Victory Ribbon, American Area Ribbon, Asian-Pacific Ribbon. He was honorably discharged on 7 May 1946.528

After he returned home, he worked at Pattin Manufacturing Company in Marietta.529

He was a member of the First Baptist Church in Marietta.

The children of Miles Weber and Margaret (Carpenter) Farley:
97. i. Miles Weber9 Farley was born 15 February 1947 in Parkersburg, West Virginia.
+ 98. ii. Mark Dale9 Farley was born 20 January 1949 in Parkersburg, West Virginia.

99. iii. Derckson Gale9 Farley was born 2 July 1950 in Parkersburg, West Virginia and died 24 November 1971 in Falls Church, Fairfax County, Virginia.
of injuries suffered in an automobile accident, which occurred when he was enroute home for Thanksgiving from his base in Virginia.

He entered the service 12 September 1969 and received Basic Training at Fort Dix, New Jersey. He was then stationed at Fort Devens, Massachusetts until 4 August 1970 when he was sent to Thailand to serve until 18 June 1971. He was ranked SP 4E4 at the time of his death.  

+ 100. iv. David Charles⁹ Farley was born in Parkersburg, West Virginia 18 February 1952.

101. v. Gary Lee⁹ Farley was born in Parkersburg, West Virginia 11 October 1954 and died in Marietta Memorial Hospital, Marietta, Ohio 10 March 1956.  

+ 102. vi. Sheryl Ann⁹ Farley was born 18 June 1953 in Parkersburg, West Virginia.

+ 103. vii. Daniel Terrence⁹ Farley was born 23 December 1955 in Parkersburg, West Virginia.

+ 104. viii. Dianne Theresa⁹ Farley was born 23 December 1955 in Parkersburg, West Virginia.

86. Myron Dale⁸ Farley (Bernard⁷, William Robert⁶, John Lewis⁵, William⁴, James³, David², Thomas¹) was born 4 July 1929 at the family home on Clifton Street in Marietta. He married Evelyn Anna (Rhodes) Poling on 21 November 1967 at North Hills Baptist Church in Marietta. Evelyn was born at Constitution, Washington County on 4 December 1929, daughter of William and Zella Anna (Brookhart) Rhodes. Evelyn was married to (1) Dwight Kendall Poling by whom she had two children, Keefe and Lisa. She was divorced July 1966 in Washington County.  

Myron graduated from Marietta High School in 1947 and attended Marietta College. He entered the US Air Force 22 September 1950 at Fort Hayes in Columbus, Ohio. He received his basic training at Lackland Air Force Base, San Antonio, Texas; Military Police Training at Tyndall Air Force Base in Panama City, Florida; served in the 1600th Air Police Squadron at Westover Air Force Base, Chicopee Falls, Massachusetts and the 1600th Food Service Squadron at Westover. He was honorably discharged 10 December 1953 at Westover Air Force Base.  

After his discharge, he graduated from the Dunwoodie Industrial Institute, Minneapolis, Minnesota where he studied baking. He was a mail carrier in Marietta, but is now retired. He enjoys reading.

Evelyn graduated from Marietta High School in 1947. She worked as a secretary.

Myron is a member of North Hills Baptist Church, Marietta.

They live on a farm near Marietta.

The child of Myron Dale and Evelyn (Rhodes) Poling Farley is:

+ 105. i. Eric⁹ Bernard Farley was born 25 September 1968 in Marietta, Ohio.
87. Sara Jean Farley (Bernard7, William Robert6, John Lewis5, William4, James3, David2, Thomas1) was born 26 November 1935 in Marietta. She was born at home, 631 Eighth Street. She married Ralph Dennis Householder in a ceremony at the First Baptist Church in Marietta on 26 June 1955. Ralph was born 14 December 1933 in Malta, Morgan County, Ohio to Ralph Oliver and Elizabeth (Doughty) Householder.

Sara graduated from Marietta High School in 1953. She worked for Ohio Bell Telephone in Marietta for several years, and became a full time homemaker after the children were born. She likes flower gardening, cooking, bird watching, cats, and baseball.

Ralph graduated from Marietta High School in 1951. He received a degree in Petroleum Engineering from Marietta College in 1956. He was employed by Columbia Gas Company, beginning his career in Charleston, West Virginia, and as Area Manager, later was transferred to Staunton, Virginia, then Harrisonburg, Virginia, and finally Lexington, Virginia where they live now. Ralph was active in United Way and Rotary Club during his working years. He retired in 1991. He now works in the Literacy Program. He and Sara are both very active in the work of their church, Trinity United Methodist, in Lexington.535

The children of Ralph Dennis and Sara Jean (Farley) Householder:

106. i. Lisa Gail9 Householder was born 1 January 1960 in Charleston, West Virginia. She graduated from Lexington High School in 1978 and attended James Madison College. She attends the First Presbyterian Church in Lexington.536

+ 107. ii. Lori Ann9 Householder was born 18 May 1961 in Staunton, Virginia.

108. iii. Steven Bradley9 Householder was born 27 April 1970 in Harrisonburg, Virginia. He graduated from Lexington High School in 1988. He attended the Virginia Polytechnic Institute, Blacksburg, Virginia. He attends the Trinity United Methodist Church. He likes to travel and in the winter and spring of 1995, he toured Europe. He is, in September 1997, living in Salem, Virginia where is in management training for Macado’s Restaurant.537

88. Judith Ann8 Farley (Bernard7, William Robert6, John Lewis5, William4, James3, David2, Thomas1) was born 5 September 1944 in Marietta Memorial Hospital, Marietta, Ohio. She married (1) Bart Simon on 24 December 1963 in Marietta. This marriage ended in divorce in January 1964 in Washington County. Judith married (2) Steven Ward Weber on 12 June 1965 in the First Baptist Church in Marietta. Steven was born in Marietta on 19 February 1945 to Kermit Frances and Denella Ferne (Ward) Weber.

Judith graduated from Marietta High School. In the early 1990’s, she worked part time at Marietta Memorial Hospital. She is a homemaker. She enjoys cooking, reading, and a variety of crafts. She and Steven both like antiques. Steven graduated from Marietta High School and has taken courses at Marietta College. He is an Ohio Highway Patrol Trooper. He enjoys gardening,
fishing, woodworking, and other crafts. He is a past president of the Washington County Historical Society. He is a member of the Muskingum River Advisory Board and was appointed in 1995, by Gov. George Voinovich to the Ohio Parks and Recreation Council.\textsuperscript{538}

Steven and Judith are active in the St. John’s Church of Christ in Lowell, Ohio where they make their home.

The children of Steven and Judith (Farley) Weber:
+ 109. i. Susan Carole\textsuperscript{9} Weber was born 9 February 1964 in Marietta to Bart and Judith (Farley) Simon. She was adopted by Steven Ward Weber in Washington County.
+ 110. ii. Douglas Ward\textsuperscript{9} Weber was born 7 January 1968 in Marietta.

89. Loren Dale\textsuperscript{8} Farley (Raymond Dale\textsuperscript{7}, William Robert\textsuperscript{6}, John Lewis\textsuperscript{5}, William\textsuperscript{4}, James\textsuperscript{3}, David\textsuperscript{2}, Thomas\textsuperscript{1}) was born 26 August 1947 in Marietta, Ohio.\textsuperscript{474} He married Joanne Douglas on 27 May 1967 at New Matamoras, Ohio. She was born 27 February 1949 at Wingett Run, Ohio.

Loren attended the Lawrence High School at Dart, Ohio. He entered the US Army 20 October 1966 and received basic training at Fort Benning, Georgia. He was a Security Guard at Fort Sill, Oklahoma. He served in the 40\textsuperscript{th} Signal Battalion Long Binh, Vietnam, and later in a motor pool in Saigon. He was honorably discharged at Fort Ord, California 14 August 1968. He is a plumber and has worked at the Strimmel and Casto Plumbing Companies in Marietta.\textsuperscript{539}

Joanne is a beautician.

The children of Loren Dale\textsuperscript{8} and Joanne (Douglas) Farley:
111. i. Robert Dale\textsuperscript{9} Farley was born in Marietta 25 January 1968.
+ 112. ii. Theresa Joanne\textsuperscript{9} Farley was born in Marietta 16 December 1969 died.
+ 113. iii. Cynthia Diane\textsuperscript{9} Farley was born in Marietta 8 January 1971.

\textbf{GENERATION 9}

90. Betty Lou\textsuperscript{9} Antill (Violet Farley\textsuperscript{8}, Harry\textsuperscript{7}, William Robert\textsuperscript{6}, John Lewis\textsuperscript{5}, William\textsuperscript{4}, James\textsuperscript{3}, David\textsuperscript{2}, Thomas\textsuperscript{1}) was born 22 August 1943 in Macksburg, Ohio. She married (1) Ronald Edward Cronin, son of Edward and Edith (McAter) Cronin on 7 September 1963 in Wood County, West Virginia. They were divorced in Wood County in 1977. She married (2) James Douglas Beha in Tazwell, Virginia on 16 August 1978. He was born 2 August 1957 to Donald Ernest and Ada Lou (Payne) Beha.\textsuperscript{540}

The children of Ronald Edward and Betty Lou (Antill) Cronin:
Rhonda Darlene\textsuperscript{10} Cronin was born 30 March 1964 in Parkersburg, West Virginia.

Regina Diana\textsuperscript{10} Cronin was born 25 March 1967 in Parkersburg, West Virginia.

Ronald Edward\textsuperscript{10} Cronin was born 18 February 1970 in Parkersburg, West Virginia.

Darrell McKinley\textsuperscript{9} Antill Jr. (Violet Farley\textsuperscript{8}, Harry\textsuperscript{7}, William Robert\textsuperscript{6}, John Lewis\textsuperscript{5}, William\textsuperscript{4}, James\textsuperscript{3}, David\textsuperscript{2}, Thomas\textsuperscript{1}) was born 19 July 1944 in Marietta. He married Darla Eddy on 18 June 1965 in the Eddy's Ridge Church of Christ in Washington County. She is the daughter of Virgil and Vera (Smith) Eddy.

Darrell is a truck driver and Darla is a mail carrier.\textsuperscript{541}

The children of Darrell McKinley and Darla (Eddy) Antill:

117. i. Darlis\textsuperscript{10} Antill was born 31 December 1970 in Marietta, Ohio. She was adopted by Darrell and Darla (Eddy) Antill.

118. ii. Teri\textsuperscript{10} Antill, who was born 23 August 1976 in Marietta, was adopted by Darrell and Darla (Eddy) Antill.

119. iii. Darrell Wesley\textsuperscript{10} Antill was born 27 August 1982 in Columbus, Ohio.

Clarence Dale\textsuperscript{9} Farley Jr. (Clarence Dale Sr.,\textsuperscript{8} Harry\textsuperscript{7}, William Robert\textsuperscript{6}, John Lewis\textsuperscript{5}, William\textsuperscript{4}, James\textsuperscript{3}, David\textsuperscript{2}, Thomas\textsuperscript{1}) was born June 1956 in Marietta. He married Sherry Perrine, daughter of Jerry and June (Meadows) Perrine at the Baptist Church, Newport, Ohio on 9 March 1976.\textsuperscript{542}

The child of Clarence Dale and Sherry (Perrine) Farley:

120. i. Darcey\textsuperscript{10} Farley was born 1 October 1985 in Columbus, Ohio.

Lisa Dawn\textsuperscript{9} Farley (Clarence Dale Sr.,\textsuperscript{8} Harry\textsuperscript{7}, William Robert\textsuperscript{6}, John Lewis\textsuperscript{5}, William\textsuperscript{4}, James\textsuperscript{3}, David\textsuperscript{2}, Thomas\textsuperscript{1}) was born 11 October 1958 in Marietta. On 3 May 1980 she married Patrick Elder at Moss Run, Ohio. He is the son of Joseph and Madeline Elder and was born 27 March 1960 in Ritchie County, West Virginia.\textsuperscript{11} She is a Medical Lab Technician at Marietta Memorial Hospital.

The child of Patrick and Lisa Dawn (Farley) Elder:\textsuperscript{543}

121. i. Erin\textsuperscript{10} Elder was born 13 March 1984 in Parkersburg, West Virginia.

Rebecca Dianne\textsuperscript{9} Farley (Clarence Dale Sr.,\textsuperscript{8} Harry\textsuperscript{7}, William Robert\textsuperscript{6}, John Lewis\textsuperscript{5}, William\textsuperscript{4}, James\textsuperscript{3}, David\textsuperscript{2}, Thomas\textsuperscript{1}) was born 15 September 1967 in Marietta. She is a graduate of Frontier High School and Washington County Technical School. She is a Medical Lab Technician at Broughton Foods in Marietta. She married Darin James Adams 20 September 1997 at the Lawrence Baptist Church in Washington County, the Rev. Marvin Haught officiating. He was born in Marietta,
the son of James and Bertha Sue (Lee) Adams. He graduated from Marietta High School and works at Broughton Foods. He was married (1) to Terri Ann Gibbs with whom he had two children, Lakin Nicole and Tyler Darin Adams.\footnote{544}

95. **Gregory Neil\textsuperscript{9} Price** (Vergie Farley\textsuperscript{8}, Bernard\textsuperscript{7}, William Robert\textsuperscript{6}, John Lewis\textsuperscript{5}, William\textsuperscript{4}, James\textsuperscript{3}, David\textsuperscript{2}, Thomas\textsuperscript{1}) was born in Mt. Carmel Hospital, Columbus, Ohio on 25 February 1952. He married (1) Peggy Louise Penrod, daughter of Herman and Ludene (Williams) Penrod on 26 April 1974 in the First Baptist Church, Grove City, Ohio, with Rev. S. Bruce Harrison officiating. Peggy was born 3 December 1949 in Washington Court House, Ohio. Peggy and Gregory were divorced in Franklin County, Ohio in 1981.\footnote{545}

At a ceremony performed by Rev. Harold Kidwell at the home of the groom’s parents, Gregory married (2) Linda Janell Brown who was born 21 May 1953 in Bellaire, Belmont County, Ohio to Clarence Walter and Janell (Fry) Brown.\footnote{546} She married (1) Scott Adrian Soper, son of Milton Grant and Marion Jane (Scott) Soper, on 2 August 1975 at the First Baptist Church in Grove City, Ohio.\footnote{547} He was born 11 September 1952 in Clifton Springs, Ontario County, New York. This marriage was annulled 9 September 1980 in Franklin County, Ohio.\footnote{548}

Gregory graduated from Grove City High School in 1970 and from Franklin University, Columbus, Ohio in 1975 with a BS Degree in Business Administration. Linda graduated from Grove City High School and Rio Grande College in Rio Grande, Ohio.

Gregory has worked in Claims Departments of Cincinnati and Farmer’s Insurance Companies since graduation from college. He is now an independent investigator with an office in Grove City.\footnote{549}

Gregory, Linda Janell, and son are members of Faith Baptist Church, Grove City.

The child of Gregory Neil and Peggy (Penrod) Price:

122. i. **Douglas Gregory\textsuperscript{10} Price** was born 25 October 1975 in Columbus, Ohio. He graduated from Grove City High School in 1994 and attended Columbus State Community College. He works at Lowe’s in Columbus. He is a member and active in youth work at the First Baptist Church in Grove City, Ohio and is Assistant Scoutmaster in Troop 385. He is an Eagle Scout.\footnote{550}

The child of Gregory Neil and Linda Janell (Brown) Price:

123. ii. **Jeffrey Neil\textsuperscript{10} Price** was born 23 January 1985.

96. **Lowell Bryan\textsuperscript{9} Price** (Vergie Farley\textsuperscript{8}, Bernard\textsuperscript{7}, William Robert\textsuperscript{6}, John Lewis\textsuperscript{5}, William\textsuperscript{4}, James\textsuperscript{3}, David\textsuperscript{2}, Thomas\textsuperscript{1}) was born 24 January 1958 in Columbus, Ohio. He married Kimberly Jo Riley 21 June 1980 at the Grove City Baptist Church in Grove City, Ohio with the Rev. Harold Kidwell officiating. Kimberly was born 24 March 1959 in Clarksburg, West Virginia to Russell Harold and Barbara Dale
(Swiger) Riley. Lowell and Kimberly were divorced 18 August 1983 in Franklin County, Ohio.551 Lowell married (2) Laura Lee Capocciama, daughter of Anthony C. and Donna Jean (Morgan) Capocciama on 17 November 1984 at St. Peter’s Church, Worthington, Ohio.552 Laura was married (1) to Steve C. Harris 16 June 1973. This marriage ended in divorce.553

Lowell graduated from Grove City High School in 1976 and from The Ohio State University in June 1980 with a degree in Criminology. Laura graduated from South High School, Columbus, Ohio and has attended Franklin University in Columbus.

Lowell is an Vice President at Willis Corroon Corporation in Columbus, Ohio. Laura is a Church Office Manager.554

They are members of St. Andrew’s Catholic Church, Columbus.

The child of Lowell B. and Laura Lee (Capocciama) Price is:


97. Miles Weber5 Farley (Miles4, Bernard7, William Robert6, John Lewis5, William4, James3, David2, Thomas1) was born in Parkersburg, West Virginia 15 February 1947. He married Sharon Marie Wunder, daughter of George Cornelius and Audrey Laverne (Weber) Wunder in Marietta 18 July 1970. The ceremony was performed by Rev. Myron Guiler at the Marietta Bible Center.

Sharon graduated from Marietta High School in 1968. She was a payroll clerk at Remington Rand and has been a homemaker since the birth of her children. Miles graduated from Marietta High School in the class of 1966. He is a postal clerk at the Marietta Post Office. He served in the US Air Force from 16 June 1966 until 10 March 1967. He received a medical discharged due to a hearing problem.

The family lives of Rte. #5, Marietta.555

The children of Miles Weber and Sharon (Wunder) Farley:

+ 125. i. Heather Renee50 Farley was born 8 October 1976 in Marietta.

126. ii. Holly Leanne50 Farley was born 3 April 1979 in Marietta. She graduated from Marietta High School 1997.

98. Mark Dale5 Farley (Miles4, Bernard7, William Robert6, John Lewis5, William4, James3, David2, Thomas1) was born 20 January 1948 in Parkersburg, West Virginia. He married Angelina Ordanza, daughter of Luis and Rosita (Pulmano) Ordanza of the Philippines at two services there on 23 July 1970. One ceremony was performed in Angelas, the Philippines and the other at Clark Air Force Base in the Philippines. Angela was born in Tarlac, Tarlac, the Philippines 2 February 1949.

Mark graduated from Marietta High School 1968. He served in the US Air Force from 13 August 1968 until 26 June 1972 when he was honorably discharged. Mark was a police officer in Marietta for several years, and is now a fire fighter with the Marietta Fire Department.556

The children of Mark Dale and Angelina (Ordanza) Farley:
127. i. Robert Allen$^{10}$ Farley was born in Marietta on 28 March 1971. He
graduated from Marietta High School and attended Washington County Technical
College.

128. ii. Laura Leigh$^{10}$ Farley was born 9 May 1977 in Marietta.

129. iii. Shane$^{10}$ Farley was born 30 October 1987 in Marietta.

100. David Charles$^{9}$ Farley (Miles$^{8}$, Bernard$^{7}$, William Robert$^{6}$, John
Lewis$^{5}$, William$^{4}$, James$^{3}$, David$^{2}$, Thomas$^{1}$) was born 18 February 1952 in
Parkersburg, West Virginia. He married Beverly Carol Marion on 15 November
1979. She is the daughter of Robert Hurley and Caroline Pearl (Pruddy) Marion of
Marietta.

David graduated from Marietta High School in 1971. He entered the US Air
Force 28 May 1971 and was discharged 1 November 1974. He was stationed at
Kwang Air Force Base, Korea for thirteen months. He is a bus mechanic with the
Washington County School District. Beverly graduated from Williamstown High
School, Williamstown, West Virginia in 1977. She is a child care provider in her
home. Their home is in Marietta.$^{557}$

The children of David Charles and Beverly (Marion) Farley:

130. i. James Robert$^{10}$ Farley was born in Marietta 8 December
1981.

131. ii. Joshua Ryan$^{10}$ Farley was born in Marietta 3 November
1983.

132. iii. Jared Ross$^{10}$ Farley was born in Marietta 4 August 1989.

102. Sheryl Ann$^{9}$ Farley (Miles$^{8}$, Bernard$^{7}$, William Robert$^{6}$, John
Lewis$^{5}$, William$^{4}$, James$^{3}$, David$^{2}$, Thomas$^{1}$) was born 18 June 1953 in Parkersburg, West
Virginia. She married Thomas Michael Pethel on 30 August 1971 in Sparta,
Allegheny, North Carolina. He is the son of Arthur Wilsey and Helen Geneva
(Francis) Pethel. Thomas and Sheryl were divorced in Washington County.

Sheryl graduated from Marietta High School in 1971. She works at Wal-Mart
in Marietta. She lives on Rte #5 Marietta.$^{558}$

The children of Thomas and Sheryl Ann (Farley) Pethel:

133. i. Jennifer Marie$^{10}$ Pethel was born in Marietta 11 May 1975.
She graduated from Marietta High School and is attending Marietta College.

134. ii. Melinda Beth$^{10}$ Pethel was born in Marietta 21 August
1978. She graduated from Marietta High School in 1997.

103. Daniel Terrence$^{9}$ Farley (Miles$^{8}$, Bernard$^{7}$, William Robert$^{6}$, John
Lewis$^{5}$, William$^{4}$, James$^{3}$, David$^{2}$, Thomas$^{1}$) was born 23 December 1955 in
Parkersburg, West Virginia. He is a twin to Dianne. He married Michele Ruth
Marquiss, daughter of William G. and _____ Marquiss, on 17 April 1982 at the United
Methodist Church in Midland, Michigan.
Daniel graduated from Marietta High School in 1975. He also graduated from Lincoln Technical Institute in Indianapolis, Indiana and the Hobart Welding School at Troy, Ohio. Michelle graduated from Midland High School and received as associate degree in fashion merchandising from Delta College, Saginaw, Michigan.

They live in Midland, Michigan where Daniel works at Dow Corning in the Electronics and Logic Department and Michelle works part time as a pre-school teacher.559

The children of Daniel and Michelle (Marquiss) Farley:

135. i. Alyssa Anne° Farley was born in Marietta 27 September 1983.

136. ii. Daniel Terry° Farley was born in Marietta 23 December 1986.

104. Dianne Theresa° Farley (Miles°, Bernard°, William Robert°, John Lewis°, William°, James°, David°, Thomas°) was born 23 December 1955 in Parkersburg, West Virginia. She is a twin to Daniel Terrance. Dianne married James Ridger Crandall on 3 August 1974 in a ceremony performed at the Marietta Bible Center by Rev. Myron Guiler. James was born in Niagara Falls, New York 19 December 1949, the son of William Mentz and Jane Elizabeth (Runals) Crandall.

Dianne graduated from Marietta High School in 1974. She operated a licensed day care for children for several years. She is now working at the Washington County Public Library. In 1995 she ran for City Council in Marietta. James graduated from Marietta High School in 1968. He graduated from Wittenburg University in 1972 with a BA degree in history. He is active in Boy Scouts, reading Civil War history, and stamp collecting. He is employed at Iddings Trucking in Lowell, Ohio.560

The family lives in Marietta.

The children of James and Dianne Theresa (Farley) Crandall:

137. i. Margaret Elizabeth° Crandall was born 9 March 1978 in Marietta. She graduated from Marietta High School in 1996 and is attending Ohio University, Athens Ohio.

138. ii. Danielle Ann Marie° Crandall was born 28 June 1979 in Marietta, Ohio. She graduated from Marietta High School in 1997.

139. iii. Erin° Crandall was born 21 June 1985 in Marietta.

140. iv. James Derckson° Crandall was born 13 February 1987 in Marietta.


Eric graduated from Warren High School and Washington County Career Center in 1986. He is now employed at Wal-Mart. Kimberly graduated from
Marietta Christian School in 1990. She is working at Lowe's in Parkersburg, West Virginia and attending Washington State Community College in Marietta.561

107. Lori Ann9 Householder (Sara Farley8, Bernard7, William Robert6, John Lewis5, William4, James3, David2, Thomas1) was born 18 May 1961 in Staunton, Virginia. She married James William Pullin, son of William and Helen (Harmon) Pullin, 2 April 1988 at a ceremony at the home of Paul B. Knopp, Staunton, Virginia.

Lori graduated from Lexington High School in 1979 and from James Madison University in 1983. She worked after graduation for Valley Program of the Aging. She now is a full time homemaker.

James graduated from Stuarts Draft High School, Stuarts Draft, Virginia. He is employed by the State of Virginia as Transportation Right of Way Agent Specialist.

Lori and James are active in their church, Grace Community Covenant in Stuarts Draft, where they reside.562

They are home-schooling their daughters.

The children of James William and Lori Ann (Householder) Pullin:

141. i. Laura Ann10 Pullin was born 22 December 1990.

142. ii. Cynthia Rose10 Pullin was born 4 January 1993 in Stuarts Draft, Virginia.


The child of Walter Dale and Susan Carole (Weber) DeLancey:

143. i. Elizabeth Lyn10 DeLancey was born 1 June 1981 in Marietta. She attends Marietta High School. After her parents' divorce, her father married (2) Leanne (Corbett) Musick giving Elizabeth two step-sisters, and later a half-brother, Alexander Dale DeLancey, born 17 March 1995.564

Elizabeth likes drama and poetry.

110. Douglas Ward9 Weber (Judith Farley8, Bernard7, William Robert6, John Lewis5, William4, James3, David2, Thomas1) was born in Marietta on 7 January 1968. He married Heather Ann Silvus, daughter of Darl and Carol (Wittekind) Silvus on 13 October 1990 at the Smith Chapel Church, Hackney, Ohio.

Douglas graduated from Fort Frye High School, Beverly, Ohio in 1986. He is employed at Broughton Foods in Marietta. He likes to cook and restore furniture.

Heather graduated from Fort Frye High School. She is a registered nurse, having received her degree from Hocking College in Nelsonville, Ohio. She is taking
courses at Marietta College and is employed as Subacute Clinical Manager at “The Arbors” in Marietta.\footnote{565}

They attend church at Smith Chapel, Hackney, Ohio.

112. Theresa Joanne\(^9\) Farley (Loren\(^8\), Raymond Dale\(^7\), William Robert\(^6\), John Lewis\(^5\), William\(^4\), James\(^3\), David\(^2\), Thomas\(^1\)) was born in Marietta 16 December 1969 and died 16 October 1990. She is buried in Lawrence Cemetery, Washington County. She died of injuries suffered in an automobile accident. She married Mark Eugene Chambers, son of William and Valerie Chambers. He was born 25 March 1970 in Marietta.\footnote{566}

The child of Mark Eugene and Theresa Joanne\(^9\) (Farley) Chambers:

144. i. Brandon Scott\(^{10}\) Chambers was born in Marietta on 1 May 1990.

113. Cynthia Diane\(^9\) Farley (Loren Dale\(^8\), Raymond Dale\(^7\), William Robert\(^6\), John Lewis\(^5\), William\(^4\), James\(^3\), David\(^2\), Thomas\(^1\)) was born in Marietta 8 January 1971. She graduated from DeVry Institute of Technology, Columbus, Ohio with a degree in Electronics in 1991. She worked her way through school by working at L.J. Silvers. After graduation she worked at American Business Equipment Company in Columbus. She now lives in Marietta where she works at Crescent and Sprague Supply Company.\footnote{567}

The child of Cynthia Diane\(^9\) Farley:

145. i. Cole Douglas\(^{10}\) Farley was born in Marietta 26 December 1994.

\section*{GENERATION 10}

114. Rhonda Darlene\(^{10}\) Cronin (Betty Antill\(^9\), Violet Farley\(^8\), Harry\(^7\), William Robert\(^6\), John Lewis\(^5\), William\(^4\), James\(^3\), David\(^2\), Thomas\(^1\)) was born 30 March 1964 in Parkersburg, West Virginia. She married (1) Jackie Lee Rodgers in January 1986 in Texas. They were divorced in 1987. She married (2) Columbus Gene Bailey 3 January 1988 in Parkersburg, West Virginia.\footnote{568}

Children of James Ernest Drain and Rhonda Darlene Cronin:

146. i. Mystyn D.\(^{11}\) Drain was born 6 June 1981 in Parkersburg, West Virginia.

147. ii. James Ernest\(^{11}\) Drain II was born 5 July 1982 in Parkersburg, West Virginia.

The child of Jackie Lee and Rhonda Darlene (Cronin) Rodgers:

The child of Columbus Gene and Rhonda Darlene (Cronin) Rodgers Bailey:

149. iv. Cassandra Michele Bailey was born 11 May 1988 in Parkersburg.

115. Regina Diana Cronin (Betty Antill, Violet Farley, Harry, William Robert, John Lewis, William, James, David, Thomas) was born 25 March 1967 in Parkersburg. The children of Regina Diana Cronin:

150. i. Ashley Nicole Cronin was born 28 October 1987 in Parkersburg.

151. ii. Zachary Douglas Cronin was born 27 September 1990 in Parkersburg.


152. i. Christopher Shane Cronin was born 13 March 1990 in Parkersburg.

153. ii. Megan Rochelle Cronin was born 22 August 1991 in Front Royal, Virginia.

117. Darlis Antill (Darrell, Violet, Farley, Harry, William Robert, John Lewis, William, James, David, Thomas) was born 31 December 1970 in Marietta. She was adopted by Darrell and Darla (Eddy) Antill. Darlis married Timothy Edward Gaskins, son of Orliss and Bessie Gaskins, 17 November 1989 in Conway, South Carolina. They were divorced 31 March 1993. The children of Timothy Edward and Darlis (Antill) Gaskins:

154. i. Cody Alan Gaskins was born 8 March 1990.

155. ii. Quinton McKinley Gaskins was born 11 February 1991.

124. Heather Renee Farley (Miles, Miles, Bernard, William Robert, John, William, James, David, Thomas) was born in Marietta 8 October 1976. She graduated from Marietta High School and is attending Washington State Community College. The child of Christopher Allan Carpenter and Heather Renee Farley:

156. i. Andrew Carpenter was born 17 August 1996 in Marietta.
NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. Family tradition; The William H. Farley File in custody of Id. State Gen. Soc. Lib., 25 W. State St., Boise, ID. 83702, contains a letter dated 27 Feb. 1897 written by Silas Farley of Summerfield, OH to Randolph Farley, Nashua, NH saying simply that the Farleys came from Ireland; N. 36, a family account, states that they came from Dungannon, County Tyrone, Ireland.

2. Calculated from known birth dates of children.

3. N. 15, infra.


12. Deed of John Hartley to Thomas Farley, Deed Bk. 3 p. 151. Dated 10 March 1779, recorded same day, Hampshire Co. Court House, Recorder’s Office, Romney, W. VA.


17. Except for Sarah and Jean, the children were named in Thomas' will. See N. 5, 180 for source of Sarah's identification as a daughter of Thomas. See N. 5, 139 for identification of Jean as daughter of Thomas.
18. John was most likely the oldest son, as traditionally the oldest son inherited his father's land. His birth date is calculated from known birth dates of siblings.
19. Letter and family chart, dated May 1987, from Mrs. Carter Hilsabeck, 1606 Elmhurst Dr., Austin, TX. 78741. She is a descendant of John Farley through his son, George. Hereinafter, Hilsabeck.
20. Ibid.
21. Ibid.
22. Heads of Families at First Census in the Year 1790, (Washington Government Printing Office). John Farley is shown with 1 male over 16 and 1 male. Hereinafter, U.S. Census 1790; N. 28 infra. This deed names Elizabeth, wife of John Farley.
23. Ibid.
25. Va. State Lib., Richmond, VA., sent copies of index cards of John Farleys who served in the Rev., but did not distinguish one from another; records that might apply to John² Farley are found in Pa. Archives, Series 5, Vol. VII, pp. 868, 951; John Fairleigh (his descendants used this spelling) or Fairley in Capt. John Roger's 1st. Battalion of Lancaster Co. Militia, p. 868; same volume, p. 951, date 17 Nov. 1781 [Shrewsburg Twp. of York Co., PA. was formed in 1742 while part of Lancaster Co., PA.] so it seems most likely that this person is John² Farley.
29. Deed of John and Elizabeth Fairley to Ephraim Dunn, Deed Bk. 12, pp. 73, 74, part of patent # 21475, Hampshire Co. Court House, Recorder's


31. Hilsabeck.
32. Ibid.
33. Ibid.


35. N. 40, infra.

36. Copy of a family chart and story which appears to have been compiled and written by a member of the family of James² Farley. This was given to the writer by Clifford Farley (1889-1994), son of Silas⁴ and Patience (Miracle) Farley. He was living near Macksburg, OH at the time. Hereinafter, Clifford⁶ Farley.

37. Hilsabeck.
39. Ibid., p. 151.


41. McClure, Hardin Co., p. 151.
42. N. 40, supra.
43. Ibid.
44. Ibid.


47. Ibid.
48. Ibid.
49. Ibid.

50. Ibid., pp. 150-1.
51. N. 5, supra gives death date of David² Farley.

52. N. 5, supra; History of Noble County, Ohio, (L.H. Watkins and Co., Chicago, 1887), p. 444. Hereinafter, Noble Co., (Watkins); a letter in The Farley File dated 10 May 1896, written by Silas⁵ Farley, son of Isaac⁴ Farley, states that he believed David² and Mary Aiken Farley were first or second cousins.

53. N. 36, supra.
54. Tradition; N. 5, supra. Samuel Aiken was with David² Farley when he was captured by the British, but this account does not say that he was David’s step-son.

55. Clifford Farley.

56. N. 5, supra.


58. DAR, Comp., Official Roster of the Soldiers of the American Revolution Buried in the State of Ohio, (DAR, 1938), p. 133; The Ohio Adjutant General’s Office, Rm. 11, State House Annex, Columbus, OH 43215; Sarah Sullivan Ervin, South Carolina Soldiers Buried in Ohio. (Genealogical Books in Print, Baltimore, 1965), p. 120.

59. Farley File, Boise, ID., a letter to Mr. Farley (probably Randolph Farley, Nashua, NH), dated 17 Feb. 1897, was written by Joshua H.⁴ Farley, son of James³ Farley. He stated that his cousin, Silas⁵ Farley, related the story to him.


61. 1787 Census of Va., p. 389.


63. Farley File, Boise, ID., a typed copy of this receipt is in the file.

64. After 1790, David did not appear in Va. Census records. Most likely he followed son, James to Greene County.


66. Ibid.

67. N. 5, supra. This letter named David’s sons, but did not name daughters, saying only that he had three. Margaret and Sarah are in family records.

68. 1850 printed census of Mercer Co., MO. Shows the family of David, but not Benjamin’s. Copy was sent to this writer by Helen Collings of the Mercer Co. Gen. Soc., Princeton, MO. 64673.


70. Ibid.


75. Ibid.

77. N. 5, supra, In this letter Silas Farley tells of Benjamin and David leaving to live in Grundy Co., MO.; Linns’ 1976 History of Mercer County, Missouri tells of their arrival. A copy of the pages from the Mercer Co. history were sent to this writer by Helen Collings, Mercer Co. Gen. Soc., Princeton, MO. 64673.

78. N. 5, supra.

79. Rogers' History of Mercer County, Missouri, (1911), p. 138. Copy of this page was sent to this writer by Helen Collings, Mercer Co. Gen. Soc., Princeton, MO.

80. Helen Collings, Mercer Co. Gen. Soc. reported in a letter dated 7 March 1987 that there is a Fairley Church about 2 mi. east of Princeton on Hwy. 65. It was founded as East Fork Baptist Church in 1857. However, in minutes in 1933 it was referred to as Fairley Church and the sign in the front says Fairley.

81. N. 5, supra.

82. On a visit to this cemetery in the summer of 1984, the graves of Thomas Lawson and W. Fley were found, undated.


84. Ibid.

85. Ibid.

86. Ibid.

87. N. 36, supra.

88. N. 124, infra.

89. DAR # 248348 of Annie Farley Brown, papers in custody of DAR Lib., Washington, DC. Among them is a statement by Charles Barker, husband of Jean D. Farley, daughter of Andrew Farley. The statement was recorded as Thomas Farley related it to him. This statement gives birth and death dates of Andrew Farley. Hereinafter, DAR # 248348.


91. DAR # 248348. Brown’s papers include a letter, dated 17 Sept. 1926, written by Wm. H. Farley, then of 1517 Howe Drive, Boise, ID. giving Andrew Farley’s first wife.

92. DAR # 248348, the Barker statement.

93. Calculated from ages of children.

94. DAR # 248348.
97. Ibid., p. 218.
101. Letter written by Wallace Heckman of Chicago, IL., 17 Dec. 1915 to Edward E. Ayer, 1 Banks St., Chicago, IL, relates this story. Heckman was descended from Andrew Farmer ley through his son James Farley. Copy of letter was sent to this writer by Roscoe Powers, Carthage, MO. Hereinafter, Heckman to Ayer.
102. Farley File, Boise, ID., letter written by William H. Farley to Randolph Farley, Nashua, NH, dated May 1904. Mr. Farley was then in Pittsburgh; N. 101, supra relates same story, but in less detail.
109. Ibid.
110. Ibid.
111. The Spirit of Democracy, Fedorchak, This is the source of all the data for Andrew Farmer ley and Sarah Farmer ley (Farley) Farley.
112. Alva Gorby, The Gorby Family (The Art Press, Indianapolis, 1936), pp. 50, 51, 147. This is the source of all the data for Jane Farmer ley Richmond.
113. Farley File, Boise, ID., An unpublished genealogy is in the Farley File. A copy of Andrew’s family records is in possession of this writer. Hereinafter, Farley Genealogy, Id. Gen. Soc. Lib., Boise, ID.

115. Ibid., N N. 108, 109, supra, deed names James Jones as husband of Sarah Farley.


117. Ibid.

118. Ibid.

119. Family records of Mr. and Mrs. U.V. Jones 4712 29th St., Lubbock, TX 79410. Sent by Reba Jones (Mrs. U.V.) in July 1985.

120. N N. 108, 109, supra.

121. Ibid.

122. Ibid.

123. DAR #248548, Brown, *Barker Record.*

124. DAR #194949 of Charlotte Eunice Farley Ferguson, papers in custody of DAR Lib., Washington, DC. Hereinafter, DAR #194949, Ferguson. She was descended from Andrew and Hannah (Templeton) Farley through their son, James; Heckman to Ayer.

125. Ibid.

126. DAR #194949, Ferguson.

127. *Farley Genealogy,* Id. Gen. Soc. Lib., Boise, ID.

128. Heckman to Ayer; DAR # 194949, Ferguson.

129. Heckman to Ayer.

130. *Farley Genealogy,* ID. Gen. Soc. Lib., Boise, ID.

131. Ibid.

132. Ibid.

133. Ibid.


135. *Farley Genealogy,* Id. Gen. Soc. Lib., Boise, ID.

136. N. 134, supra.

137. Ibid.

138. Ibid.

139. Bernard Naylor, 183 Westwood Ave., Columbus, OH 43216, descendant of Elisha and Jean² (Farley) Collins. This writer interviewed him by phone in the summer of 1992. He said that the birth and death dates of Jean and Elisha which he provided are from a Collins family Bible which was once in possession of Roy Curry of California, now deceased. The location of the Bible is not now known. Hereinafter, Naylor.

140. Ibid.

141. N. 1, supra.

142. Naylor.

143. Ibid.
144. Ibid. Mr. Naylor recalls visiting the cemetery with his grandfather when he was a child.
146. Ibid.
153. Ibid.
154. Naylor; DAR# 446995, Mrs. Gladys Gurley.
155. DAR #446995, Mrs. Gladys Gurley.
156. Ibid.
157. Ibid.
158. N. 164, infra.
160. *Noble Co., (Watkins)*
162. Berry and Berry, *Early Settlers*, p. 60.
163. Ibid.
165. *Noble Co., (Watkins)*.
166. Ibid.
170. Ibid.
171. Berry and Berry, *Early Settlers*, p. 60.
172. Ibid.
173. Naylor.
175. Naylor.
176. Naylor.
177. Edith McIntosh Hall, Robert Wharton (1750-1823) and his descendants (Copy Center of Topeka, Kansas, 1985), pp. 9,22. Hereinafter, Hall, Wharton.
179. Calculated from age of oldest son.
181. SAR# 41410, Wharton; Hall, Wharton.
183. Hall, Wharton, p. 9; letter dated 11 August 1981 to this writer from Mae Snodgrass, 2980 Grange Ave., Uniontown, OH. 44685, descendant of Robert and Sarah^2 (Farley) Wharton.
184. Hall, Wharton, p. 9; DAR# 248348, Brown, the Wharton letter of N. 178.
186. Ibid., p. 524.
188. PA. Archives, Series 5, Vol. 4, p. 425.
190. Hall, Wharton, p. 15.
191. Ibid.
192. Ibid.
194. Hall, Wharton, p. 15.
195. Ibid.
196. Hall, Wharton, p. 15.
197. Hall, Wharton, p. 15. This is the source of all information concerning Robert Wharton.
198. Hall, Wharton, p. 15.
199. Ibid.
200. N. 189, supra. He died before his father’s will was written.
202. Ibid.
203. Ibid.
204. Ibid.
205. Ibid.
206. Ibid.
207. Ibid.
208. Ibid.
209. Ibid.
210. Ibid.
213. Ibid.
214. Ibid.
215. Ibid.
218. Ibid.
223. Ibid.
225. Nola Eynon, *Noble County Cemeteries*. This cemetery may be seen from St. Rte. # 339 between Crooked Tree and Dungannon. There is no road leading to it from this side. The only way to find it is to take a Twp. road out of Crooked Tree to the NW to the farm of Alfred Brown, park and walk around the hill through 4 or 5 fields. It is overgrown and strip-mined. There is no evidence of a house or farm building. Hereinafter, Eynon, *Noble Co. Cemeteries*.
229. Eynon, Noble Co. Cemeteries.
230. Pension # S4719, Waller.
231. Ibid.
232. Ibid.
233. Ibid.
235. Pension # 34719.
236. Ibid.
237. Revolutionary War, Roster III., p. 385.
238. Ibid. Guernsey Co. Records say 1811.
242. Revolutionary Soldiers Roster III., DAR.
244. Revolutionary War Roster III., DAR.
245. Ibid.
246. Ibid.
247. N. 248, infra.
250. Ibid.
251. Date calculated from date of first child in 1802.
252. Death Certificate of their son, Silas 4 Farley, Cert. #27024, OH. Bur. of Vital Statistics, Box 15098, Columbus, OH 43215-0098.
254. Christian Cackler, Recollections of an Old Settler, (Rep. By Record Pub. Co., Ravenna, OH, 1964), p. 24 places the Cacklers there from 1795-1804; the Farley family was there before 1802 when their first child was born.
255. N. 265, infra. Her death date noted in her estate papers.
256. N. 55, supra.
257. 1782-1784 Census of Vol.
258. Ohio Family Historian, Comp., Index to 1810 Census of PA. (Muro Photo Div., Bell and Howell, Cleveland, OH 44112), p. 79.
259. N. 248, supra. The parcel number found on microfilm, Vol. 436, Land
Off., Zanesville, OH in custody of Ohio Hist. Soc. Lib., I-71 and 11th Ave.,
Columbus, OH. 43217.
260. Clifford Farley told this writer who visited him in June 1979 that his
grandfather, Isaiah Farley, son of James Farley related this to him.
262. N. 5, supra.
263. Letter undated probably written by Silas Farley, sent to this writer by
Roscoe Powers, Carthage, MO.
264. Will of James Farley, written 30 June 1859, filed 24 May 1855, recorded
28 May 1855, Noble Co. Court House, Noble Co. Probate Court,
Caldwell, OH 43724.
265. Estate of Mary Farley, Case 1188, Box 116, Joseph Farley, administrator.
Bill of sale signed 6 March 1860, filed March 1860, final account 1 Dec.
1863. Noble Co. Probate Court, Noble Co. Court House, Caldwell, OH
43724.
266. Jessie Gorden Flack and Maybelle Gordon Carmen, Genealogy of the
Gordon-Macy, Hiddleston-Curtis and Allied Families, (Jessie Gordon
Flack, 1747 S. Florence Ave. Tulsa, OK. 1967), pp. 192-197; N. 264, she
was Susannah Hiddleston, desceased, in her father’s will.
267. Farley File, Boise, ID.
268. Noble County Cemetery Inscriptions, Vol. IV. (Noble Co. Chapter OGS,
270. Noble County Cemetery Inscriptions, Vol. IV. (Noble Co. Chapter OGS.,
271. Ibid.
273. Family records of Velma (King) Ficke, 865 Shipping St., N.E., Salem,
OR, 97303; N. 264, supra; She was Elizabeth King in father’s will.
274. Arrears Pension # 179089 granted Nancy Farley, widow of Ezekiel
Farley.
275. N. 5, supra.
276. Arrears Pension # 179089, Ezekiel Farley.
278. Marriage Certificate of Ezekiel Farley and Nancy Barton, Noble Co.,
OH., a copy in Pension # 179089.
305, April term, 1866, Noble Co. Court House, Common Pleas Court,
Caldwell, OH., a certified copy in Pension # 179089.
280. Pension # 179089, pensioner dropped.
281. Nola R. Eynon, Noble County Cemeteries, Noble County, Ohio. (Eynon
282. Pension # 179089
283. Ibid.
284. Death Certificate of James Sheppard Farley, Cert. # 5554, Ohio Dept. of Health, Columbus, OH., now in custody of Ohio Hist. Soc. Lib. I-71 and 17th, Columbus, OH. 43217.
285. Ibid.
287. N. 283, supra.
289. Ibid., p. 226.
290. Ibid.
293. Pension # 179089.
295. N. 5, letter gives spouses of the children of James Farley; she was Nancy Dooley in her father’s will.
296. Sams & Miller, Mt. Tabor.
298. Death Certificate of Silas Farley, Cert # 27024, Ohio Hist. Soc. Lib., I-71 and 17th Ave., Columbus, OH. 43217.
299. N. 5, letter gives marriage date.
301. Ibid.; Death Cert. # 27024, Silas Farley.
303. United Methodist Archives, John Reed, Curator, Beeghly Lib., Ohio Wesleyan University, Delaware, OH 43015.
304. N. 5, supra.
305. Ibid. Silas named his children and their spouses in his letter.
307. N. 5, supra.; Clifford Farley.
308. Eynon, Noble Co. Cemeteries, p. 37 gives date as 1825; Clifford Farley, grandson, gives it as 1824.
310. Ibid.
311. Clifford Farley.
312. N. 59, supra.; family records of descendants of Joshua* Farley, Carole Poling, Rte. #1, Box 137, Vincent, OH 45784 and Katie Delahunty, Ballycurran, New Ross, Co., Wexford, Eire.

313. Family records of descendants, Carole Poling and Katie Delahunty.


315. N. 313, supra.

316. N. 59, supra.

317. N. 312, 313, supra.

318. Farley File, Boise, ID.

319. Farley File, Boise, ID., letter, dated 10 May 1896, written by Silas* Farley of Dyesville, OH. to Randolph Farley, Nashua, NH; she was Ann White in her father’s will.


321. Ibid.

322. Marriage record of Joseph Farley and Eliza Matthews, Noble Co. Court House, Noble Co. Probate Court, Caldwell, OH 43724. Her name was Masters on document.

323. N. 248, supra.


329. Records of Bernice McNabb, Marietta, Ohio.

330. DAR, , Vital Records Oh., p. 111.

331. Records of Weir Funeral Home, Jackson, OH., service for Mary Teant Bedford 18 Dec. 1943. A copy of this record was sent to this writer by Bernice McNabb, Marietta, OH. On this record, Mary’s mother is given as Eliza Matthews.

332. DAR, Vital Records, OH., p. 111.

333. N. 5, supra. Letter written by his brother, Silas, gives his year of birth.

334. N. 342, infra.

335. N. 343, infra.

336. N. 389, infra. Death Cert. of daughter, Mary Jane, names her parents.

337. Calculated from age of first child.
338. N. 338. 1820 U.S. Census Index, Union Twp., Belmont Co., OH., shows Samuel Casey with a dau. the age of Mary Casey. He died before 1827 and by 1850 his children are found in the Monroe Co., OH. Census. Probably the best evidence that mary was the dau. of Samuel is from this writer's personal knowledge. Her great step-grandmother, Martha (Dearth) Waxler visited her family in Marietta during the summer. She often commented to this writer's father, Bernard Farley, that his grandmother, Mary Casey, and her mother Hester Casey, daughter of William Casey, were cousins. There were no other Casey families in Monroe County at that time.

339. N. 352, infra.

340. Clifford Farley said he visited their graves there when he was a boy. They were then marked by a cedar tree at the head or foot of each grave. The trees are gone. Several of their children and grandchildren are buried there. This writer visited the cemetery June, 1980.


346. Ibid., p. 352.

347. Ibid., p. 352, 354.


351. Ibid.


354. NN. 345,346. These deeds name the children of William and Mary Farley.

355. Widow's Pension Application # 24820, National Archives and Records Service., Washington, DC 20408, dated June 1863, gives Isaac's age as 30 at time of enlistment. Hereinafter, Widow's Pension Application # 24820.

356. Widowss Pension Application # 24820.
357. Marriage Certificate for Isaac Farley and Matilda Swaney, Noble Co. Court House, Probate Court, Caldwell, OH 43724, a copy found with Widow's Pension Applications # 20408.
358. Widow's Pension Application # 24820.
359. Ibid.
360. There are no records for burials in Lehigh Cemetery. Two sisters and probably his parents are buried there, so it seems likely the grave marked IF is his.
361. Ohio Adjutant General's Office, 77S. High St. Columbus, OH 43226; Widow's Pension Application # 24820.
362. Widow's Pension Application # 24820.
364. Widow's Pension Application # 24820.
365. Ibid. The Widow's Pension and Orphan Children's Application came from the National Archives under Matilda's pension application # 24820.
366. Ibid.
367. Ibid.
368. Mary Hearn, descendant of Isaac and Matilda (Swaney) Farley. Hereinafter, Hearn.
369. Widow's Pension Application # 24820.
370. Hearn.
371. Widow's Pension Application # 24820.
373. Gravestone inscriptions, Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery, Dalzell, OH 45750.
374. Ibid.
375. Widow's Pension Application # 24820.
376. Gravestone inscriptions, Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery, Dalzell, OH 45750.
377. Pension # 277250, Alfred Farley, National Archives and Records Service, Washington, DC 20408. His record gives his birth place as Noble Co., OH. It would have been Monroe Co. at that time.
378. Pension # 277250, Alfred Farley.
379. Ibid.
380. Ibid.
381. Marriage Certificate of Alfred Farley and Mary Pickard, dated 11 Jan. 1897., Greene Co. Court House, Clerk of Circuit Court, Bloomington, IN, copy with Pension # 277250.
382. Death Certificate of Mary Farley, Cert. # 5168, Ohio Dept. of Health, Columbus, OH, now in custody of Ohio Hist. Soc. Lib., I-71 and 17th Ave., Columbus, OH 43217.
383. Ibid.
384. Pension # 277250, Alfred Farley.
385. Ibid.
386. Ibid.
387. Ibid.
388. Ibid.
389. Ibid.
390. Ibid.
393. Ibid.
395. N. 396, infra.
396. Pension # 101454, William Miracle, National Archives and Records Service, Washington, DC 20408.
398. Pension # 101454, William Miracle.
401. N. 399, supra.
402. Gravestone inscription, Lehigh Cemetery, Fifteen, OH, read 31 May 1983. Her birth date is inscribed, but death date is not.
403. Gravestone inscription, Lehigh Cemetery, Fifteen, OH.
404. Pension # 101454, William Miracle.
405. Clifford Farley; Silas Monford Farley and Mary Patience Miracle were his parents.
406. Pension # 101454, William Miracle.
407. Ibid.
410. Pension # 225054, John Congleton.
412. Pension # 225054, John Congleton.
413. Gravestone, Lehigh Cemetery, Fifteen, OH. Read 31 May 1983.
414. Pension # 225054, John Congleton.
415. Ibid.
416. Ibid.
417. Ibid.
419. Ibid.
424. Ibid.
427. Ibid.
429. Death Certificate for Margaret J. Farley, Cert. # 1824, Ohio Dept. of Health, Columbus, OH, now in custody of Ohio Hist. Soc. Lib., I-71 and 17th, Columbus, OH 43217.
430. Ibid.
431. Ibid.
432. Ibid.; gravestone inscription, Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery, Dalzell, OH 45750.
434. N. 342, supra.
435. N. 343, supra.
436. N. 346, supra.
437. N. 347, supra.
438. Bernard Gale Farley, father of this writer, grandson of John and Margaret (Miller) Farley told this many times.
440. Death Certificate of Mary A. Spence, Cert. # 42886, Ohio Dept. of Health, Columbus, OH, now in custody of Ohio Hist. Soc. Lib., I-71 and 17th Ave., Columbus, OH 43217.


444. Death Certificate of Peter I. Spence, Cert. # 072709, Ohio Dept. of Health, Box 15098, Columbus, OH 43215-00.

445. N. 443, supra.

446. Ibid.

447. Ibid.

448. Ibid.

449. N. 444, supra.

450. This writer attended church with him there for many years.

451. N. 440,444, supra.


453. Death Certificate of John Watson Farley, Cert. #71448. Ohio Dept. of Health, Box 15098, Columbus, OH 43215-0098.


455. Ibid.

456. NN. 453, 454, supra.

457. N. 453, supra.

458. Recollection of this writer.

459. Ibid.

460. Data on children sent by Orville Farley, now deceased, and Margaret J. McCormack, sister of Rachel (McCormack) Farley, of 5051 Elm Ct., Denver, CO 80221.


462. Records of her granddaughter, Barbara Housos, who was the daughter of Glen Powell. Her address in 1976 was Mrs. George Housos, 414 N. Woodside, N. Canton, OH, sent to this writer June, 1976.


464. N. 462, supra.

465. Ibid.

466. Ibid.

467. Ibid.
468. Ibid.
470. Records of their daughter, Grace Elizabeth Bland, Box 168, La Crosse, FL, 32658, sent to this writer with a letter dated 15 Nov. 1976.
471. Ibid.
472. Ibid.
473. Ibid.
474. Ibid.
475. Ibid.
476. Ibid.
477. Death Certificate of William Robert Farley, Cert. # 026327, Ohio Bureau of Health, PO Box 15098, Columbus, OH 43215-0098.
479. N. 480, infra. This death certificate gives his name only as Lewis, but his birth record gives it as Hiram Lewis.
480. Death Certificate of Fredonia Isabelle, a certified copy in possession of this writer has no Cert. #, Ohio Dept. of Health, Columbus, OH., now in custody of Ohio Hist. Soc. Lib., I-71 and 17th Ave., Columbus, OH 43211.
481. N. 486, infra.
482. Recollections of this writer, a granddaughter, Vergie Farley Price.
483. Ibid.
490. Family record of his daughter, Violet Ruth (Farley) Antill.
491. The Marietta Times, (Marietta, Washington Co., OH), 1 Nov. 1979, copy of Laura Farley’s obituary in possession of this writer.
492. Ibid.
493. Ibid.
494. Ibid.
495. Ibid.
496. N. 490, supra.
497. Ibid.
498. Son and daughter-in-law, Clarence and Marie (Lewis) Farley.
499. Death Certificate of Bernard G. Farley, Cert. #015968, Ohio Dept. of Health, PO Box 118, Columbus, OH 43266-0111.
500. Ibid.
501. Personal knowledge of this writer, a daughter of Bernard G. Farley.
502. N. 501, supra.
503. Marriage Certificate of Bernard G. Farley and Hilma Hazel Hune, Cert. # 2183; application for license made the day 14 January 1922, named their parents.
504. Ibid.
505. Death Certificate of Hilma H. Farley, Cert. # 002795, W. VA. Dept. of Health, Capitol Building, Charleston, W. VA.
506. Hilma (Hune) Farley.
507. N. 505, supra.
508. Ibid.
509. Ibid.
510. Ibid.
512. Ibid.
513. Ibid.
514. Ibid.
515. Ibid.
516. His wife, Faye (Knutty) Farley.
517. Ibid.
518. Ibid.
519. Ibid.
520. Ibid.
521. Ibid.
522. Ibid.
523. Family records of Bernice (Boston) Farley.
524. Family records of Violet (Farley) Antill.
525. Family records of Clarence and Maria (Lewis) Farley.
526. Family records of Vergie (Farley) Price.
527. Family records of Margaret (carpenter) Farley Yates.
529. N. 526, supra.
531. Family records of his mother, Margaret (Carpenter) Farley Yates.
532. Family records of Myron D. and Evelyn (Rhodes) Poling Farley, Rte. # 2, Box 125, Marietta, OH 45758.
534. N. 530, supra.
535. Family records of Ralph and Sara (Farley) Householder, Rte. @2, Box 42, Lexington, VA 24450.
536. Records of Lisa Householder, Lexington, VA 24450.
537. Records of Steven Bradley Householder, Boone, NC.
538. Family records of Steven and Judith (Farley) Weber, Box 114, Lowell, OH 45744.
539. Family records of Fay (Knutty) Farley and Loren D. Farley.
541. Family records of Darrell McKinley Antill.
542. Family records of Clarence Dale Farley Jr., Marietta, OH 45750.
543. Family records of Clarence and Marie (Lewis) Farley, Marietta, OH 45750.
544. Family records of Darin and Rebecca (Farley) Adams, Marietta, OH 45750.
546. Ibid.
547. Marriage Certificate of Scot Adrian Soper and Linda Janell Brown, cert. # 054512, Ohio Dept. of Health, Box 118, Columbus, OH 43266-0118.
548. Annullment of marriage, cert. # 039046, Ohio Dept. of Health, Box 118, Columbus, OH 43266-0118.
549. Family records of Gregory N. Price.
551. Family records of Lowell B. Price, 2726 Fishinger Rd., Columbus, OH 43220.
552. Family records of Lowell B. and Laura (Capocciama) Price.
553. Family records of Laura (Capocciama) Price.
554. Family records of Lowell B. and Laura (Capocciama) Price.
555. Family records of Miles W. and Sharon (Wunder) Farley, Rte. #5, Marietta, OH 45750.
556. Family records of Mark D. and Angelina (Ordanza) Farley, 100 Alderman, Marietta, OH 45750.
557. Family records of David Charles and Beverly (Marion) Farley, Ninth St., Marietta, OH 45750.
558. Family records of Sheryl Ann (Farley)Pethel, Rte. #5, Mariatta, OH 45750.
559. Family records of Daniel Terrence and Michele (Marquiss) Farley.
560. Family records of James and Dianne Theresa (Farley) Crandall.
561. Family records of Eric Bernard Farley.
562. Family records of James and Lori Ann (Householder) Pullin.
564. Ibid.
566. Family records of Joanne (Douglas) Farley.
567. Family records of Cynthia Diane Farley.
568. Family records of Betty (Antill) Cronin Beha.
569. Family records of Betty (Antill) Farley.
570. Family record of Betty (Antill) Cronin Beha.
571. Family records of Darrell McKinley Antill.
572. Family Records of Margaret (Carpenter) Farley Yates.
THE CACKLER FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

Found in Germany as Geck, Geckler, Kochler, Geckel, Geckeler and other spellings, the name means “fop” or “dandy.”

The immigrant ancestor of this account entered America as Geckeler, but many other spellings are found on land records and church records. By the time of the 1800 census in Green County, Pennsylvania, his name was entered as Cakler. In Portage County, Ohio, cemetery records and history books record the name as Cackler. In this history, the name Cackler has been used.

REFERENCE

THE CACKLER FAMILY

Johann Peter Cackler
m.

George Abraham Cackler
1734-1823
m. 1754
Margaretha Saltzgeber
1732 -

Christian Cackler
1756-1830
m. 1780
Julia Ann Zedeker
1761-1831

Mary Cackler
1783 - 1859
m. ca. 1802
James Farley
1777-1854

(See “The Farley Family”)

GENERATION 1

1. Johann Peter¹ Cackler was born in Germany and probably died in Manheim Township, York County, Pennsylvania, date unknown.
   He immigrated to America, arriving in Philadelphia 21 September 1742 on the ship “Francis and Elizabeth,” George North, Master, from Rotterdam, but last from Deal. They “did this day take the usual Qualifications to the Government.”¹
   A land warrant for 100 acres was granted Peter Gakler (sic) in Manheim Township, York County on 10 September 1750,² and another land warrant on 31 May 1762.³
   No will was found for Johann Peter Cackler so connecting generations one, two, and three was done largely by dates, church records, and the fact that no other

¹
²
³
Cackler families were evident in Manheim Township, York County during the years Johann Peter lived there.
No. 45

Yank County

88 Acres

Pers.

Peter Slicker

Patented to Josiah Neal et al., May 31st, 1870. E. 48-794

665-794
The children of Johann Peter Cackler were:

+ 2. i. **George Abraham Cackler** was born in Germany 19 August 1734 and died in Manheim Township, York County, Pennsylvania 26 March 1823.

3. ii. Esther² Cackler.

4. iii. Rebecca² Cackler.


6. v. Maria Elizabeth² Cackler married John Peter Getz, 16 October 1764 in St. Matthew’s Lutheran Church, York County.

7. vii. Sophia Catharine² Cackler married Johann Peter Ott in 1762 at St. Michael’s and Zion Lutheran Church, Philadelphia.

**GENERATION 2**

2. **George Abraham² Cackler** (Johann Peter¹) was born in Germany 10 August 1734 and died in Manheim Township, Adams County, Pennsylvania 26 March 1823 at 90 years 7 months 7 days of age. He is buried in Greenmount Cemetery, Gettysburg, Pennsylvania. He married Margaretha Saltzgeber 23 April 1754 in Manchester Township, York County. She was born 10 December 1732 to Johann Dietrich and Margaretha (Bischoff) Saltzgeber in Aldensbach, Germany.

The children of George Abraham and Margaretha (Saltzgeber) Cackler:

+ 8. i. **Christian³ Cackler** was born in York County 27 January 1756 and died in Portage County, Ohio 28 September 1830.

9. ii. Mary Elizabeth³ Cackler was born 1 September 1758 in York County and died in Columbiana County, Ohio 23 September 1834. She married Andrew Simon before September 1793. He was born 16 November 1751 in York County, the son of John Adam and Maria Elizabeth (Diehl) Simon. He died in Columbiana County 9 July 1828. They were living in Washington County, Pennsylvania by 1799 when their son, Adam, was born. They were early settlers in Columbiana County where Andrew was a farmer. They are buried in Bethlehem Lutheran and Reformed Church Cemetery, Bethlehem Township, Washington County, Pennsylvania.

10. iii. Jacob³ Cackler.

11. iv. John Peter³ Cackler was born September 1764 in York County and died in Adams County 9 March 1852 at the age of 87 years, 9 months, 17 days.
Christian Byler,

Village Co. in the state of Ohio.

He was a Private in the regiment commanded by

General Boone, of the Pennsylvania

State, for the term of One year.

He is on the roll of Ohio.

of 8 years, to commence on

3 May, 1818.

A pension issued to

10th of Nov, 1817

sent to Charles Plummer, Judge

Lancaster, Village Co. Ohio.

Appears on the roll of

Sept, 1819.

Tent and all its issues ending

15 Mo. 30

476.81

Revolutionary claim,

Act 16th March, 1818.
He married Anna Marie. She was born in 1758 and died in Adams County 22 December 1851 at age 84 years, 2 months, 23 days. They are buried in Greenmount Cemetery, Gettysburg, Pennsylvania.

John Peter served in the American Revolution. He appeared on a Class Roll on 27 July 1782 in Capt. Strain’s Company of Militia of the Sixth Battalion, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania, commanded by Col. James Dunlap.

Their children were: (a) Abraham, born 21 September 1790; (b) Johann, born 1 December 1792; (c) Johann Jacob, born 3 April 1795; (d) Johann Peter, born 3 April 1795, a twin to Johann Jacob; (e) Susanna, born 20 April 1797; (f) Elizabeth, born 26 June 1788; (g) Johann George, born 16 February 1802; (h) David, born 18 April 1811.

12. v. Susannah Cackler was born circa 1765 in York County and died in Palmira, Portage County, Ohio 8 February 1836 age 91. She married Nicholas Simon, son of John Adam and Maria Elizabeth (Diehl) Simon. He was born 1758 and died in Portage County 11 January 1831, aged 73. He was a veteran of the War of 1812. He was a millwright in Washington County, Pennsylvania. They migrated to Portage County in 1807.

Their children: (a) Susannah, born 15 February 1796; (b) Sophia Catharine, born 16 July 1797; (c) Ester, born 23 June 1799; (d) Barbara, born 12 January 1801; (e) Elizabeth, born 14 July 1802; (f) Rebecca, twin to Elizabeth, born 14 July 1802; (g) Nicholas, born 9 February 1804; (h) George, born 4 March 1807.


**GENERATION 3**

8. Christian Cackler (George Abraham, Johann Peter) was born in York County 27 January 1756 and died at age 74 in Portage County, Ohio 28 September 1830. He married Julia Ann Zedeker in 1780. She was born 19 November 1761 in York County to Christian and Margaretha (Falkenstein) Zedeker. She was baptized 10 April 1762 in Christ Evangelical Lutheran Church, York County. Witnesses at the baptism were David and Juliana Wehr. She died in Portage County at age 72 years on 23 November 1831. They are buried in the Cackler Cemetery, Streetsboro Township, Portage County, Ohio. (See “The Zedeker Family.”).

Christian served in the American Revolution, enlisting in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania and serving for one year as a private in Capt. William Rippey’s Company, Col. Irvin’s Regiment. This regiment served at the Battle of Three Rivers
under Gen. George Washington. Christian’s pension was executed 2 March 1818 and a pension of eight dollars monthly was granted. In his pension application, Christian stated that he was unable to work because of the infirmities of age, that Julia was nearly blind and unable to help herself, and that their youngest son, Peter, age nineteen, contributed money from his labor to help them.43

The Cackler family migrated to Washington County, Pennsylvania sometime before 1788. Tax lists in Amwell Township, Washington County show them for the first time in 1789. The tax lists as shown:44

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1788</td>
<td>Kaklor, Christian</td>
<td>1 horse, 2 cows</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1789</td>
<td>Kucklor, Christian</td>
<td>3 shillings, 2 pence</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1791</td>
<td>Cacklor, Christian</td>
<td>6 pence</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1792</td>
<td>Cachlor</td>
<td>2 horses, 1 cow</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1793</td>
<td>Cachlor</td>
<td>2 horses, 2 cows</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

In 1795, they moved to Wheeling Creek, Greene County, Pennsylvania which is about twenty miles from Wheeling, West Virginia. It was then called Indian Wheeling.

In the spring of 1804, Christian with two sons, Abraham and Christian Jr., left Wheeling Creek and migrated to what is now Hudson Township, Portage County, Ohio arriving there on 10 May. Christian related that they brought with them one yoke of oxen, a horse, and what they could carry on the horse. They crossed the Ohio River at Steubenville, passed through Yellow Creek, Deerfield, and Ravenna. In Hudson, Christian Sr. bought half of Lot #10 in the southeast corner of the township. They immediately built a shelter by cutting four forks, driving them into the ground and laying poles on them. They covered the sides and roof with bark. Their beds were leaves.45 They cleared land for corn and wheat and obtained provisions by working for neighbors.

In the fall, Christian Sr. and the older boy, [ who would have been Abraham] returned to Green County to get the rest of the family. Christian Jr. was left behind with a loaf of bread, an old rifle, and some ammunition. It was expected that he could shoot enough squirrels for food. They planned to return in three weeks. When they had not returned by the fifth week, Christian was out of food and ammunition. He tried using small stones for ammunition and killed a few squirrels that way. Finally, after a hard thunderstorm, Christian Jr., frightened, cold, and hungry, went to the home of a neighbor three miles away and stayed.

Christian Jr. wrote in his 1874 account, “at that time the country was unbroken wilderness filled with wild men and wild animals. Probably forty Indians to one white man. They were very friendly and peaceable. There were three tribes that inhabited the section of the country- the Senecas, Taways, and Chippeways.”

The first law suit in Portage County was between Christian Cackler Sr. and David Lilly. They were both living near Sandy Lake near Carville. Lilly had oats planted on ground adjoining the lake. Cackler’s geese got in the oats and Lilly killed
some of them. Cackler claimed the geese were property and demanded payment. The suit was tried before Esquire Haymaker. Lilly finally paid two shillings a head and costs. 

The children of Christian and Julia Ann (Zedeker) Cackler:

15. i. Maria Margaret Cackler was born 7 December 1780 in Washington County, Pennsylvania. She was confirmed in the Bethlehem Lutheran and Reformed Church, Washington County on 20 April 1799 at age 18.

16. ii. Elizabeth Cackler was born 12 March 1782 in Washington County. In 1800, probably in Greene County, Pennsylvania, she married Martin Crow, son of Jacob Crow of Greene County.

In the fall of 1790, Martin, Frederick and John Crow, John Williams, and Martin Wetzel were camping near Wheeling Creek when they were attacked. Martin ran behind a big tree where stood an Indian who fired a shot sending a ball through his ear and scorching his ear.

Three of Martin's sisters were attacked and scalped by Indians at Wheeling Creek on Easter Sunday, April 1791. Two died at once. The third died in about nine days. A fourth sister, Tenah, escaped, later married John McBride, and moved to Monroe County, Ohio. She is believed to be buried in the cemetery in Noble County with David and Mary Aikin Farley and others. Henceforth, Martin Crow hated the Indians.

The family moved to Monroe County where they owned a farm and Martin was employed as a hunter to provide meat for the surveyors of the first seven ranges of the townships in Ohio.

Their children were: (a) Michael, (b) John; (c) Martin; (d) Easter; (e) Nancy; (f) James; (g) Mary; (h) Eliza.

17. iii. Mary Cackler was born 12 August 1783 in Washington County, Pennsylvania and died in 1859 in Monroe County, Ohio. (For her records see "The Farley Family.").

18. iv. Susan Cackler was born in Washington County, Pennsylvania September 1785. She married John Nisswanger in Green County, Pennsylvania. They emigrated to Monroe County in 1813. John died in 1830. A descendant says that Susan then married (2) Frederick Miller of Elk Township, Monroe County. The children of John and Susan: (a) Asa; (b) Mary; (c) Susannah (d) John and four others, names not known.

19. v. Catharine Cackler was born 5 June 1787. She married Jonathan Williams.

20. vi. Abraham Cackler was born 5 May 1789 in Washington County, Pennsylvania. He is the "older brother" who migrated to Portage County, Ohio from Greene County, Pennsylvania in 1804 with his father, Christian Cackler Sr., and younger brother, Christian Cackler Jr. He married Sarah Earlywine.
21. vii. Christian⁴ Cackler was born 27 June 1791 in Washington County, Pennsylvania⁶⁴ and died in Portage County, Ohio 5 July 1879.⁶⁵ He married Theresa Nighman on 10 August 1814 in Portage County.⁶⁶ She, the daughter of Adam and Elizabeth Nighman,⁶⁷ was born about 1792 in York County, Pennsylvania and died in Portage County 23 April 1869, age 77 years.⁶⁸

Christian migrated with his family to Hudson, Portage County in 1804.⁶⁹ He is said to have been the first white boy to ever cross the Cuyahoga River.⁷⁰ In 1807 he was bound out until he was twenty one to help provide for his family.⁷¹ About the time this service ended, the War of 1812 started. He volunteered and served as a private for two years. He was in Perry’s victorious engagement 10 September 1813.⁷² He purchased fifty acres of land for $3.50 per acre and did not get the deed for seventeen years.⁷³

Their children:⁷⁴ (a) George; (b) Almon; (c) Polly; (d) Elizabeth; (e) Harriet; (f) Edward; (g) Edwin, twin to Edward; (h) Caroline; (i) Jacob; (j) Julian; (k) Delanah; (l) Christian.

22. viii. John⁴ Cackler was born 21 August 1793 in Washington County, Pennsylvania. He married Ruth Earlywine.⁷⁵

23. ix. Julia Ann⁴ Cackler was born 21 March 1796 in Washington County or Greene County, Pennsylvania.⁷⁷ She was baptized 17 July 1796 in the Bethlehem Lutheran and Reformed Church, Washington County. Sponsors were Georg and Catharina Zercher.⁷⁸ She died in Kendallville, Indiana 7 October 1860. She married (1) John Buffy on 11 January 1816 in Portage County and (2) John Wylde on 19 December 1835.⁷⁹

24. x. Sarah⁴ Cackler was born in 1798 in Greene County, Pennsylvania.⁸⁰ She married Samuel Foster⁸¹ who was born 8 May 1797 and died in Portage County 11 July 1834.⁸² He is buried in the Cackler Cemetery, Portage County.⁸³

25. xi. Peter⁴ Cackler was born 13 November 1801 in Green County, Pennsylvania and died 21 November 1883 in Portage County, Ohio.⁸⁴ He married Eliza Nighman⁸⁵ who was born in 1807 and died in Portage County 28 July 1883.⁸⁶ They are buried in the Cackler Cemetery, Portage County.⁸⁷
NOTES AND REFERENCES


3. Warrant to Peter Gikler, Warrant # 45, 31 May 1762, Survey Bk. 12-13,14,15, Patent Bk. 1465-734. PA Historical Commission, Harrisburg, PA.


7. George Abraham Cackler would have been 12 when the family arrived in America.


9. Ibid.

10. Ibid.


14. Ibid.
15. Ibid.
16. Ibid.
20. Andrea Hayes.
22. Adams County Church Records of the 18th Century (Family Line Pub., Rear 63 E. Main St. Westminster, Md. 21157, Peter and Anna Maria named when their children baptized in Lutheran and Reformed Church in Arentsville, Adams Co., pp. 104-5.
24. Ibid.
29. Diehl, Diehl, p. 54.
31. Ibid.
32. Diehl, Diehl, p. 54.
34. Diehl, Diehl, p. 54.
35. Andrea Hayes.
36. Ibid.
37. His parents, George Abraham and Margaretha (Saltzgeber) Cackler, were there in 1756.


42. Portage Co., Cackler Cemetery.

43. Pension # 42641, Christian Cackler, American Revolutionary War Service, National Archives and Records Administration, 7th and PA Ave. NW, Washington, DC 20408.

44. Tax lists, pre-1800 for Amwell Twp., Washington Co., PA, Citizens Lib., 55 S. College St., Washington, PA 15301.

45. Cackler, Recollections, pp. 24-26. All of the story of their migration was told in this book.

46. Ibid., p. 18.

47. Dutch Glory, Bethlehem Lutheran and Reform Church, p. 44.

48. Ibid.

49. Cackler, Recollections, p. 54.


52. Clifford Farley, descendant of the Cacklers (James Farley m. Mary Cackler ca. 1802), lived in the Noble Co. area all of his life (1889-1997) told this writer that the Crows were buried there. Clifford was interviewed by this writer in 1982.


54. Reynolds Family Researchers, "The Crow Family" (Reynolds Family Researchers, Box 217, Alexander, PA 15376, n.d.).

55. Ibid.


57. Ibid., p. 447.

58. Ibid.

59. Letter dated 12 August 1993 from Carol Patterson. 222 Cambria St., Newark, OH 43055.


61. Cackler File, OGS, Mansfield, OH.

62. N. 44, supra.

63. Cackler File, OGS, Mansfield, OH.

64. Cackler, Recollections, p. 24.


67. Cackler, Recollections, p. 22.
69. N. 44, supra.
70. Summit County, History of Ohio, p. 240.
71. Cackler, Recollections, p. 25.
74. Ibid.
75. Cackler, OGS, Mansfield, OH.
76. Dutch Glory, Bethlehem Lutheran and Reformed Church, p. 4.
77. Christian Cackler Sr., sons, Christian Jr. and Abraham went to Greene Co. in 1795, but they were there for a time before they returned to Washington Co. for the family. Since Julia was born in March 1796, her mother might still have been in Washington County.
78. Dutch Glory, Bethlehem Lutheran and Reformed Church, p. 4.
79. Letter dated 1982 from Mr. Clinton Wagner gave death date and marriages of Julia Cackler.
80. Cackler, OGS, Mansfield, OH.
81. Ibid.
83. Ibid.
84. Ibid.
85. Cackler, OGS, Mansfield, OH.
87. Ibid.
THE SALTZGEBER FAMILY

Johann Dietrich Saltzgeber m. Margaret Bischoff
1705-1762 9 May 1730 1708-

Margaretha Saltzgeber m. Georg Abraham Cackler
1732- 1754 1734-1823

(See "The Cackler Family")
1. Johann Dietrich Saltzgeber was born in Adersbach, Germany 27 June 1705, son of Johann Firdenand and Barbara (Ringer) Saltzgeber. He married Margaretta Bischoff at Duhren, Germany on 9 May 1730. She was baptized 18 September 1708 in Adersbach. She was the daughter of Georg Philipp and Barbara (Wezel) Bischoff. The Saltzgebers were members of the Reformed Church in Germany. They immigrated to North America in March or April 1738 from Duhren near Sensheim. This is the Kraichgau or Nechar Bend area of the Palatinate south of Heidelberg, a region devastated by wars in the seventeenth century.

His will, written 18 July 1762 and proven 17 November 1762, gave his residence as Paradise Township, York County, Pennsylvania. He named his wife, Margaretha and his son-in-law, Abraham Gigler, as executors. Witnesses were Rudolph Kleinpeter, Andreas Frederick and Martin Eycleberger. He named his “oldest son,” Jacob and minor children; Casper, Margret, Elizabeth, Mary Agnes, Susannah, and Margaretha.

The children of Johann Dietrich and Margaretha (Bischoff) Saltzgeber were:

2. i. Maria Magdalena Saltzgeber was born 29 January 1731 probably in Aldersbach.

+ 3. ii. Margaretha Saltzgeber was born 10 December 1732 probably in Aldersbach. (For her records see “The Cackler Family.”).

4. iii. Susanna Esther Saltzgeber was born 23 January 1736 probably in Aldersbach.

5. iv. Johann Reichardt Saltzgeber was born 1 March 1737 probably in Aldersbach.

6. v. Engel Elizabeth Saltzgeber was born in York County, Pennsylvania 6 April 1742.

7. vi. Jacob Saltzgeber.

8. vii. Mary Agnes Saltzgeber.

9. viii. Johann Casper Saltzgeber was born in York County 28 February 1747. He served in the American Revolution, appearing on a Class Roll of Capt. William Strain’s Company of the Sixth Battalion of Cumberland County, Pennsylvania which was commanded by Col. James Dunlap, 27 July 1782.

10. ix. Maria Margaret Saltzgeber was baptized in Christ Lutheran Church, York County 1 September 1754.
NOTES AND REFERENCE


2. Ibid.

3. Ibid.

4. Ibid.

5. Ibid.

6. Ibid.


8. Ibid., p. 327.


11. Ibid.

12. Ibid.

13. Ibid., p. 64 cites records of Christ Luth. Church, York Co., PA.

14. Named in father's will.

15. Ibid.


THE BISCHOFF FAMILY

GERMAN ANCESTRY

Jacob Bischoff m. Agnes _____

Georg Philipp Bischoff m. (1) Catharine _____
28 May 1667 - (2) Barbara Wezel
- Jan. 1708

Jacob Bischoff and his wife Agnes were in Hasselbach, Germany when their son, George Philipp Bischoff, was born 28 May 1667.

AMERICAN ANCESTRY

Georg Philipp Bischoff m. (1) Catharine _____
28 May 1667 - - Jan. 1708
(2) Barbara Wezel

Margaretha Bischoff m. Johann Dietrich Saltzgeber
1708 - 9 May 1730 1705-1762

(See "The Saltzgeber Family.")
GENERATION 1

1. Georg Philipp1 Bischoff (Jacob9) was born 28 May 16671 in Hasselbach, Germany.2 His death date is not known. He married (1) Catharine ______ who died 12 January 1708 after the birth of a daughter, Maria Catharina.3 Georg Philipp married (2) Barbara Wezel.4 Her birth and death dates are unknown.

He was a kellerman by occupation.6

The family immigrated to North America in 1739 on the “Friendship.”6

The children of Georg Philipp and Catharina were all born in Germany and some of them probably remained there. They were:7

2. i. Georg Adam2 Bischoff was born 13 October 1692 in Aldersbach.8

3. ii. Maria Barbara2 Bischoff was born 27 January 1695 in Aldersbach.9

She emigrated to North America probably with her parents in 1739. She married ______ Ziegler.10 She died 6 February 1756, age 61 years, 10 days.11 She was a widow, living in Lancaster, Pennsylvania when she wrote her will 16 April 1753.11 The will was proven 12 February 1756 with her brother-in-law, Jacob Frank, executor. She bequeathed him a lot and message in Lancaster during his natural life. It was to go at his death to “his heirs lawfully begotten upon the body of my dear sister, Anna Maria Kunigunda, his lawful wife.” She bequeathed five pounds to her sister Anna Margaretha, wife of Dietrich Saltzgeber.12

4. iii. Johann Michael2 Bischoff was born 13 July 1697 in Aldersbach.13

5. iv. Maria Margartha2 Bischoff was born 29 December 1698 in Aldersbach.14

6. v. Maria Christina2 Bischoff was born 15 February 1701 in Aldersbach.15

7. vi. Maria Catharina2 Bischoff was born 7 January 1708 in Aldersbach.16

The children of Georg Philipp and Barbara (Wezel) Bischoff were:

8. vii. Anna Margaretha2 Bischoff was baptized 18 September 1708 in Aldersbach and died in Adams County, Pennsylvania. (For her records see “The Saltzgeber Family.”)

9. viii. Anna Christina2 Bischoff was born 2 April 1711 in Aldersbach.17

10. ix. Bernhard Andreas2 Bischoff was born 28 March 1714 in Aldersbach.18
11. x. Anna Maria Kunigunda Bischoff was born 5 April 1718 in Aldersbach near Sinsheim and died 7 December 1804. She was married in 1740 to Jacob Frank in Philadelphia. He was a cordwainer. He was born 28 July 1714 in Aldersbach near Sinsheim and died 13 April 1787 in Lancaster, Pennsylvania. He probably emigrated with the Bischoff family in 1739.

Their children were: (a) Anna Margaretha was born 7 December 1740 in Philadelphia; (b) Daniel was born 2 February 1747; (c) Elizabeth was born 16 March 1752; (d) Peter, was born 20 May 1756.

NOTES AND REFERENCES


2. Ibid.

3. Ibid.

4. Ibid., pp. 63,64,434.

5. Ibid., p. 434.

6. Ibid., p. 63.


8. Ibid., p. 62.

9. Ibid.

10. Ibid., p. 62.

11. Ibid., p. 63, cites Lancaster Moravian Kirchenbuch.


13. Ibid., p. 63.

14. Ibid.

15. Ibid.

16. Ibid.

17. Ibid., p. 64.

18. Ibid.

19. Ibid.

20. Ibid.

21. Ibid.

22. Ibid.

23. Ibid.

24. Ibid., p. 63.
THE ZEDEKER FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

The name Zuercher was an early Swiss name found also in records as Zercher, Zerger, Zurcher, Zurger, and Zuricher. Many people by these names moved to the Jura, Alsace, and the Palatinate.¹

In America it was probably spelled at it sounded phonetically to the recorder. It is found in records here as Zercher, Zedeker, Sedagar, Sedeker, Zedarce, and others. In this account the spelling Zedeker is used.

REFERENCE

THE ZEDEKER FAMILY

Balthes Zedeker m. Christina

Christopher Zedeker m. Margaretha Falkenstein
1734-1786 1756 1734-1791

Julia Ann Zedeker m. Christian Cackler
1761-1831 1780 1756-1830

(See "The Cackler Family")

GENERATION 1

1. Christopher Zedeker was born 11 September 1734 in Muchlen am Neckar, Schwartzwald, Germany. He was the son of Balthes and Christina Zedeker. He died in Washington County, Pennsylvania by September 1786. There is a tradition that he died in an Indian raid. He married Margaretha Falkenstein on 3 November 1756 in St. Michael's Zion Church in Philadelphia. She was born 30 April 1734 in Engstlatt, Schwartzwald, Germany, daughter of Hans and Catharine (Haug) Falkenstein. She died in Amwell Township, Washington County, Pennsylvania 14 January 1791. They were buried in the Bethlehem Lutheran and Reformed Church Cemetery, Bethlehem Township, Washington County. The 1781 Washington County Tax, Amwell Township shows Christopher Sadigar owning 70 acres; 4 horses; 5 cows; 11 sheep.

Intestate papers were filed 1 September 1786 by his wife and Philip Huet in Washington County. On 1 May 1787 in Orphan's Court, Washington County, the administrators of his estate gave a balance of 340 pounds, 13 shillings, and 7 pence after settling his debts. Philip Huet and Daniel Shuster were named guardians of the minor children, John and Elizabeth. Margaret Zadacre, relict, received 113 pounds, 11 shillings, 2

123
pence, 8 shillings, 4 pence. Agnes, Ulie, David, Mary, Catherine, Christopher, John and Elizabeth each received 22 pounds, 14 shillings and 2 pence.¹¹

On 5 August 1788, Christopher's land was appraised at a value of 108 pounds. His son, George, accepted the appraisal and purchased the land for that price.¹²

On 5 August 1788, Christopher Zedacre, son of Christopher Zedecre, deceased, being over the age of fourteen, chose Philip Huet as his guardian.¹³

The children of Christopher and Margaretha (Falkenstein) Zedeker as they were named in the estate settlement:

2. i. Agnes² Zedeker.

+ 3. ii. Ulie² Zedeker was born in York County, Pennsylvania 19 November 1761 and died in Portage County, Ohio 23 November 1831. She is the Julia Ann who married Christian Cackler. (For her records see “The Cackler Family”).

4. iii. George² Zedeker was born 27 February 1766 and died in Boardman Township, Mahoning County, Ohio. He married Catherine Barbara Simon, daughter of Michael, probably in Anwell Township, Washington County.¹⁴

5. iv. David² Zedeker was born in 1767 and died in Strabane Township, Washington County 6 March 1829. He is buried in a vault underneath First Lutheran Church of Washington County. He married Catherine Smith, daughter of Ludwig and Susanna Smith of Strabane Township.¹⁵

6. v. John² Zedeker was born in 1772. He may have moved to Iowa. He was divorced from Margaret Smith, daughter of Ludwig and Susanna Smith, on 2 November 1807 in Washington County.¹⁶

7. vi. Christopher² Zedeker.

8. vii. Mary² Zedeker.


10. ix. Elizabeth² Zedeker died in 1787. She is buried in the Bethlehem Lutheran and Reformed Church Cemetery, Washington County.¹⁷

NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. St. Michael’s Lutheran Church records, Germantown, PA.

2. Ibid.

5. St. Michael’s Lutheran Church records.
6. Ibid.
8. Ibid.
13. Ibid., p. 61.
15. Ibid., p. 184.
17. Keyhole, Zinsser, “Zedeker Outline,” p. 188.
THE CASEY FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

In Ireland, MacCasey and O’Casey were derived from the word “cathasach” meaning watchful. The name is widely distributed in all Irish counties except Ulster.

REFERENCE


EARLY CASEY HISTORY

The first known about the Casey family is found in the 1820 census of Union Township, Belmont County, Ohio when there were two Casey heads-of-household listed. One was John Casey who is shown with one male 26-45, two females 10-16, and one female 16-26, and 1 other person. Samuel Casey was shown with two males 7, 1 male 26-45, one female under 10, one female 10-16, one female 40 or over, and three others.1 While there are records to prove that Samuel Casey was the father of Nancy2 Casey and Samuel2 Casey, the other two children, Mary2 Casey and William2 Casey, are placed with the family of Samuel1 Casey because their ages fit those of his children in the 1820 Belmont County, Ohio census.

REFERENCE

THE CASEY FAMILY

Samuel Casey  m.  pre 1827  Mary Casey  m.  William Farley
ca. 1811-ca. 1870  ca. 1830  ca. 1804-1867-69

(See "The Farley Family")

GENERATION 1

1. Samuel Casey is listed as being between 26-45 years of age in the 1820
census of Union Township, Belmont County, Ohio. He was a taxpayer there as early
as 1812. He died before 18 April 1827 when Samuel Casey, minor heir of Samuel
Casey, deceased, chose John Bevan as his guardian. The final account of the estate
of Samuel Casey was made at the March term 1834, Monroe County, Ohio by
Benjamin Thomas, executor.
   The name of the wife of Samuel Casey is not known.
   The children of Samuel Casey were:

   2. i. Nancy Casey was born circa 1804 probably in Pennsylvania and died in Monroe County before September 1832 when John Wilson was appointed
guardian of Alfred Wilson, aged 7, who was entitled as an heir of his deceased
mother, Nancy Wilson 1/9 part of a tract of 160 acres in the Northwest ¼ of Section 17, Township 6, Range 7, Marietta lands, land descended from Samuel Casey,
maternal grandfather, to said Alfred who was the of said Alfred, son of the petitioner. The court allowed John Wilson to sell his son’s interest to Benjamin Thomas for $60.00.  

John Wilson and Nancy Casey were married in Belmont County 4 April 1822, with William Knose, minister, officiating. They had at least one child: (a) Alfred.

3. ii. William² Casey was born circa 1806 in Pennsylvania. He died in Monroe County, Ohio 17 August 1868 age 62 years, 8 months, 20 days. He married Nancy ____, circa 1828. She was born circa 1805 in Pennsylvania and died in Monroe County 15 August 1890 age 85 years, 7 months, 12 days. They are buried in Swazey Cemetery, Monroe County. William was a farmer. He is placed here as a son of Samuel¹ Casey because his age fits that of one of Samuel’s sons in the 1820 census. He is living near Samuel² Casey in Franklin Township, Monroe County at the time of the 1850 census.

The children of William and Nancy ( ) Casey were: (a) Elizabeth, was born in Ohio circa 1829; (b) Hester, born in Ohio in 1831, died in Washington County, Ohio in 1894, buried in Paw Paw Methodist Church Cemetery, married Hiram Dearth; (c) Martha was born in Ohio circa 1832; (d) Mary was born circa 1844 in Ohio. It appears from the census that Hester and Martha, both 18 in 1850, might have been twins. Also, in the 1850 census, a William Casey, age 13, was living in Adams Township, Monroe County with the family of Elias Brock. It seems likely that he was a son of William² Casey and was working on the Brock farm.

4. iii. Samuel J.² Casey was born circa 1808. His death date is not known. He married (1) Susannah King circa 1832. She died after the birth of a child in 1849 and before the 1850 census of Monroe County when Samuel is shown to be a widower. He married (2) Barbary Turner, widow of John E. Turner, circa 1851.

Circa 1830 Samuel was the first teacher in Bethel Township, Monroe County. The school was on Woodman Okey’s farm.

The children of Samuel and Susannah (King) Casey were: (a) Eliza Ann, born 12 September 1834, married Joshua Mercer 16 December 1852 in Summerfield, Ohio, died in Minona County, Iowa in 1915; (b) Shadrack, born circa 1835; (c) Samuel, born circa 1837; (d) John, born circa 1841; (e) Margaret, born circa 1844; (f) Elizabeth, born circa 1846; (g) Rowland, born circa 1849.

The children of Samuel and Barbary ( ) Turner Casey were: (h) Susanna, born circa 1851; (i) William, born circa 1853; (j) Marion, born in 1855; (k) Robert Edward, born 22 May 1857 in Monroe County and died in St. Mary’s, West Virginia 16 May 1928.

5. iv. Mary² Casey was born circa 1811 in Ohio and died in Washington County, Ohio after July 1886. (See “The Farley Family” for her records.)
NOTES AND REFERENCES

2. The 1812 Census of Ohio: A State-Wide Index of Taxpayers (T L C. Genealogy, PO Box 403366, Miami Beach, FL 33140-1369, 1992), p. 262.
5. 1820 U. S. Census, Union Twp., Belmont Co., OH., p. 286.
10. NN. 8, 9, supra.
11. N. 9, supra.
12. Ibid.
13. N. 8, supra.
14. 1850 U. S. Census, Franklin Twp., Monroe Co., OH.
15. N. 8, supra.
16. Ibid.
17. Gravestone, Paw Paw Methodist Church Cemetery, Liberty Twp., Washington Co., OH.
18. N. 39, infra.
19. N. 8, supra.
20. Ibid.
22. 1850 U. S. Census, Franklin Tpw., Monroe Co., OH.

24. 1850 U. S. Census, Franklin Twp., Monroe Co., OH.


27. N. 23, supra.

28. Ibid.

29. Ibid.

30. Ibid.

31. Ibid.

32. Ibid.

33. Ibid.


35. Ibid.

36. Ibid.

37. Letter, dated 1986, sent to this writer from Clarence W. Casey, Star Rte. #7, Box 611-B, Goodrich, TX 27335. He is descended from Robert E. Casey.
THE MILLER FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

In England, Miller or Millar is an occupational name. Other English names such as Milne, Millner, Mills and others are names whose owners worked at or lived near a mill.

The German name, Mueller, has the same meaning — one who grind's grain.

REFERENCE


EARLY MILLER HISTORY

While descendants of Robert Miller say that he came to Ohio from Cambria County, Pennsylvania, it seems likely that he migrated to Belmont County, Ohio from Fayette County, Pennsylvania early in the 1800's. His oldest son was born in Belmont County in 1814. Cambria County is not shown on Pennsylvania maps until 1810. He could have been there briefly.

A Robert Miller (See "The Walters Family") served with John Walters in Col. Crawford's Sandusky expedition in 1782. It seems likely that this Robert Miller was the father of the Robert Miller who married Mary Walters, daughter of John Walters. Both families moved to Belmont County and later to Monroe County, Ohio.

The 1820 census of Washington County, Ohio shows a Robert Miller family with one male under 10, one male 10-16, one male 45 or over, four females under 10, and one female 26-45. Washington County at that time embraced much of the
territory in Ohio and Robert could have been counted in that county even though he was later counted in Belmont County when county was formed. This Robert Miller may be the father of the Robert Miller of this account.

NOTES AND REFERENCES


THE MILLER FAMILY

Robert Miller  
1792-1870  
m.  
ca. 1812

Mary Walters  
1792-1871

Robert Miller  
1820-1967  
m.  
1844

Martha Truax  
1824-1903

(See "The Truax Family")
1. Robert Miller was born circa 1792 in Pennsylvania. While his death date is not certain, he probably was the Robert Miller who died of bronchitis in Liberty Township, Washington County, Ohio on 17 June 1870. This record states that he was born in Pennsylvania, was married and was a miller by trade. The death was reported by Earl Gray. Robert married Mary Walters circa 1812. She was probably born in Fayette County, Pennsylvania circa 1792, the daughter of John Walters. (For her records see “The Walters Family.”). It may be she who died in Center Township, Monroe County, Ohio on 12 March 1871 at the age of 79 years and 12 days. The cause of death was old age. The Millers had lived in Center Township, Monroe County before moving to Washington County, so Mary could have gone there to live with a daughter after Robert’s death.

Their burial place is unknown.

Robert Miller and Mary, his wife, sold to Balzar Bott a tract in Section 24 Township 5, Range 6, Monroe County, Ohio on 30 November 1833. He was living in Center Township, Monroe County when on 4 December 1838 a survey was made for him for an acre of land in Section 18.

The children of Robert and Mary (Walters) Miller were:

2. i. John Miller was born 4 June 1814 in Belmont County, Ohio. He probably died in Perry County, Indiana. He married Elizabeth Gray in Washington County, Ohio on 1 October 1835, and by her he had ten children.

In Washington County, he built the first water mill on Salt peter Creek, Liberty Township, and later built one in Germantown, Salem Township, Washington County. Moving in 1869 to Perry County, Indiana, he became a prosperous and well respected farmer with 714 acres of land.

3. ii. Nathan Miller was born 15 June 1816 probably in Belmont County, Ohio and died in Washington County, Ohio 5 June 1898. He married Margaret circa 1840. She was born 22 April 1817 and died in Washington County 27 September 1908. They are buried in the Walters Christian Church Cemetery. This church is in Noble County, Ohio, but the cemetery is partly in Washington County. Nathan Miller, along with David Hendershot, Levi Woods, Daniel Michael, Daniel McPeek, John Miller, Hammond Miller, John Walters, and their wives organized the Walters Christian Church about 1850.

Nathan was a farmer.
Their children were: (a) Samuel, born 1841, died 1842; (b) Daniel, born 1843, died 1845; (c) Robert, born circa 1844; (d) Mary Ann, born circa 1847; (e) Hammond, born 1849; (f) Thomas, born 1851; (g) John, born 1854, died 1855; (h) Sarah Jane, born 1857.

+ 4. iii. Robert Miller was born in Monroe County 11 February 1820 and died in Washington County 25 August 1907.

5. iv. Hammond Miller was born circa 1824. His death date is unknown. He married (1) Rachel Wilson circa 1846. She died 11 October 1849, age 26 years, 2 months, twenty days, leaving Hammond with two daughters, Elizabeth, age 3, and Mary, age 1. He married (2) Sarah A. Michael who died 3 May 1899, age 65 years, 10 months, 5 days. Both wives are buried in the Walters Christian Church Cemetery. Hammond may also be buried there, but no stone or other record was found.

The children of Hammond and Rachel (Wilson) Miller were: (a) Elizabeth, born circa 1846; (b) Mary, born circa 1849.

The children of Hammond and Sarah (Michael) Miller were: (c) Margaret died young; (d) Sarah, born in 1856; (e) Edith, born in 1860; (f) Ida; (g) Melissa. Margaret, Sarah, and Edith are buried in Walters Christian Church Cemetery.

7. vi. Catharine Miller, born circa 1832, married James Norris.

GENERTION 2

4. Robert Miller (Robert1) was born in Monroe County, Ohio 11 February 1820 and died in Washington County, Ohio 25 August 1907. He married Martha Jane Truax circa 1844. She was the daughter of John and Margaret (Carbaugh) Truax. She was born 28 February 1824, probably in Monroe County, and died in Washington County 31 August 1903. Robert and Martha are buried in the Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery, Dalzell, Washington County.

Robert was one of the organizers of the Church of Christ at Dalzell. It was organized in May 1867. Mrs. Gilbert Miller wrote to this writer 15 July 1979:

There are legends of Robert Miller’s faithfulness to the Dalzell Church in our family. He must have been a great man in faith. Our son, James, preached in that church several times before he died of a coronary in 1977. That always intrigued us for we knew that great-grandfather Robert would have been pleased to know that his great-grandson was preaching there.
Robert owned a 100 acre tract in Section 15 Township 4 Range 7, Liberty Township, Washington County.

The children of Robert and Martha Jane (Truax) Miller were:

9. i. John Robert Miller was born in 1845 probably in Monroe County and died in Washington County in January 1920. He married Maria Dearth who was born 26 October 1843 and died in 1922. They are buried in the Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery, Dalzell, Washington County next to his parents’ graves.

Their children were: (a) Mary "Mollie" was born 24 September 1870, died 1924, married Will Hull; (b) James T. D. Miller, born 18 October 1873, died September 1953, married Margaret Elizabeth Hendershot February 1898; (c) Martin Emerson, born 9 June 1880, died 22 October 195_.

10. ii. Mary A. Miller was born in Monroe County 3 September 1846 and died in Washington County 17 March 1929. She married Aram Howell who was born 10 May 1857 and died in Washington County 26 December 1940. They are buried in the Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery, Dalzell, Washington County. Their children were: (a) Robert; (b) Charles; (c) Thomas; (d) Martha; (e) Ida; (f) Howard.

11. iii. Margaret Jane Miller was born 2 August 1849 in Monroe County and died 10 February 1920 in Washington County. (For her records see “The Farley Family.”)

12. iv. Rebecca Ann Miller was born circa 1852.

13. iv. Lucinda Ann Miller was born 25 December 1853 in Dalzell, Washington County and died there 5 March 1932 of peritonitis following a ruptured appendix. She married Alfred Farley 14 April 1877 in Washington County. He was born in Washington County 20 September 1858 to Isaac and Matilda (Swaney) Farley, and died there in 1927. They are buried in the Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery, Dalzell, Washington County. Their children were: (a) Emma, died young; (b) Rosy Matilda, born May 1882, married twice. She had four children by her first marriage. When her husband left her, she took the children to the Washington County Childrens Home. When she returned for them, the two older ones had been given up for adoption without her knowledge. She moved to Illinois with the others; (c) Eva Marilla, born 6 January 1885, married Charles Henry Milton, son of Marion and Matilda Milton; (d) Jewett Ellsworth, born 12 November 1888, died 18 February 1968, married Alice Pryor; (e) Clara Melissa, born 6 April 1890 in Liberty Township, Washington County, died 1980, married Herman Schneider 11 June 1912 in Washington County; (f) Robert Willis was born 7 July 1893, died 6 April 1977 in Ripley, West Virginia, married (1) Ida Belle Phelps and (2) Grace _______.

14. vi. Juliana Miller was born in Washington County, Ohio 1858 and died there 1918. She married Sylvester Jerome Farley 6 May 1876 in Washington County. He was born in Noble County, Ohio 27 May 1854 to Joseph and Eliza (Matthews) Farley. He died in Washington County 20 January 1946 of
senility and arteriosclerosis. They were buried in the Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery. He was a tanner by trade and living in Lawrence Township, Washington County at the time of the 1880 U. S. Census. Their children were: (a) Florence Leola, born 1879; (b) Ola, born 30 September 1870; (c) William, born October 1883; (d) Charles E., born August 1886; (e) Allie M., born 24 July 1889, died October 1986 in Washington County, married August Fulton 8 August 1913; Mattie C.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

4. Calculated from birth of first child, John, in 1814.
5. N. 7, infra.
6. Estate settlement of John Walters, Monroe Co. Clerk of Courts Journal, pp. 178,180. Term began Tues. a.m. 21 Oct. 1845, Monroe Co. Court House, Clerk of Courts, Woodsfield, OH 43793. This record is now in the Family History Library of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints, 35 N. Temple, Salt Lake City, UT 84150. It is on microfilm and a copy was sent to this writer by Carol Patterson, 222 Cambria, Newark, OH 43055.
7. Monroe Co. Deaths, Vol. 4, Monroe Court House, Woodsfield, OH 43793. In custody of the Family History Library, LDS, 35 NW Temple, Salt Lake City, UT 84150. Sent to this writer by Carol Patterson, Newark, OH.
11. Ibid.
15. Warrick, Spencer, and Perry Co. (Goodspeed), p. 829.
17. Ibid.
18. Calculated from age of oldest child.
19. N. 16, supra.
20. Ibid.
23. Family records of Carol Patterson, 222 Cambria St., Newark, OH 43055. Hereinafter, Patterson.
26. N. 16, supra.
27. 1850 U. S. Census.
28. N. 16, supra.
29. Ibid.
30. 1850 U. S. Census.
31. 1860 U. S. Census, Liberty Twp., Washington Co., OH.
33. Patterson.
34. Ibid.
35. Ibid.
36. N. 51, infra. Death Certificate of his daughter, Mary, gives his birthplace.
37. Gravestone, Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery, Dalzell, Washington Co., OH.
38. Death Certificate of Margaret Jane Farley, Cert. # 1824, Ohio Dept. of Health, Columbus, OH., now in custody of Ohio Historical Society Library, I-71 and 17th Ave., Columbus, Oh 43217. She was the daughter of Robert and Martha (Truax) Miller.
39. Calculated from age of oldest child.
40. Death Certificate of Charlotte Hendershot, Cert. #17419, Ohio Dept. of Health, now in custody of Ohio Historical Society Library, I-71 and 17th Ave., Columbus, OH 43217.
41. Gravestone, Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery, Dalzell, Washington Co., OH.
42. NN. 37,41, supra.
44. Ibid.
45. Letter dated 15 June 1979, written to this writer by Mrs. Gilbert Miller, Bailey Dr., Marietta, OH 45750. Gilbert Miller was a grandson of Robert Miller.


47. Family Bible belonging to Robert and Martha (Truax) Miller now in custody of Gilbert Miller in 1979; typed copy sent to this writer June 1979. Hereinafter, Miller Bible.

48. Ibid.

49. Gravestone, Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.

50. Ibid.

51. Miller Bible.


53. Ibid.

54. Gravestone, Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery, Dalzell, Washington Co., OH.

55. NN. 52, 54, supra.

56. Family records of Joann S. Cummings, 1126 Colgate Dr., Marietta, OH 45750.

57. Death Certificate of Lucinda A. Farley, Cert. # at Ohio Dept. Of Health, Columbus, OH, now in custody of Ohio Historical Society Library, 1-71 and 17th Ave., Columbus, OH.

58. Ibid.; gravestone, Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.


60. Widows, Pension Application #24820, dates June 1863. National Archives and Records Service, Washington, DC 20408. This document was filed by Matilda (Swaney) Farley Gearhart, mother of Alfred and gives birth date of son, Alfred Farley.

61. Gravestone, Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.

62. NN. 58, 61, supra.


64. Ibid.

65. Ibid.

66. Ibid.


69. Gravestone, Dalzell Church of Christ Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.

70. Marriage Certificate of Jerome Sylvester Farley and Juliana Miller, Cert. # 4677, Washington Co. Court House, Probate Court, Marietta, Oh 45750.

71. Death Certificate of Jerome Farley, Cert. # 6966, Washington Co. Court House, Probate Court, Marietta, OH 45750, gives his father's name; Marriage record of his parents, Joseph and Eliza (Matthews) Farley; Noble Co. Court House, Probate Court, Caldwell, OH, record gives her last name as Masters; records of Weir Funeral Home, Jackson, OH, service for Mary Teant Bedford, sister of Jerome Farley, service held 18 December 1943 gives their parents names as Joseph Farley and Eliza Matthews.


73. N. 72, supra.

74. 1880 U. S. Census, Lawrence Twp., Washington Co., OH Dwelling 102/Family 103.

75. Ibid.

76. Hearn.


78. Hearn.

79. Ibid.

80. The Marietta Times, (Marietta, Washington Co., OH), October 1986, obituary of Allie M. Fulton, a clipping with no day noted.

81. Hearn.
THE WALTERS FAMILY

EARLY WALTERS HISTORY

On 23 September 1732, on the ship “Loyal Judith,” there arrived in Philadelphia a group of 115 immigrants. The ship was from Rotterdam, but last from Cowes, Robert Turpin, Master.” Among these were several men of the Walters family. Their names were spelled without the “s” in the record and also is spelled Walther in one instance. These men Conrad Walther, Bernard and Bernhard Walter are later found in Fayette County, Pennsylvania at the same time John Walters was there. On 26 September 1732 a Jacob Walter, age 19, and a Jacob Walter, age 48, arrived on the ship “Mary,” John Gray, Master. This ship also came from Rotterdam. A Jacob Walters also was residing in Fayette County during the Revolutionary War. None of these men have been proven to be the ancestor of John Walters, but it seems likely that there was a relationship.

On a list of men who served from what is now Fayette County in Col. Crawford’s Sandusky expedition, there were Obadiah Stillwell, Robert Miller, John Walters, James Collins, John Collins, and John Jones.

While the names of John Walters’ parents are undetermined, two of his brothers are known. He served as a substitute in the Revolutionary War for his brother, Henry, in 1782. Then John mentions his older brother who had the family Bible and lived on “Olive-Green on the great Muskingum River.” Copies of pages from this Bible are found in Peter Walters’ pension file. It gives John’s birth as 1762 and Peter’s as 1761. Peter applied for a pension in 1820 while living in Belmont County stating that he was lame and unable to work. He married twice. By his first wife, name unknown, he had two children: (a) Joseph, born 8 January 1794; (b) Mary, born 13 August 1795. She died between that date and 6 July 1797 when he married (2) Isabella in Fayette County. She was born 15 January 1781. The children of Peter and Isabella ( ) Walters were: (c) Ruth, born 5 May 1799; (d) Jonah, born 3 March 1801; (e) Andrew, born 22 January 1803; (f) George, born 26 December 1804; (g) Ann, born 29 August 1808; (h) Alexander, born 29 August 1808; (i) Solomon, born 19 May 1809; (j) Rachel, born 13 January 1811; (k) Isabella, born 22 December 1812; (l) Elizabeth, born 24 June 1817; (m) Sarah, born 8 June 1819; (n) Lawson, born 6 December 1822.

Peter died 15 February 1834 in Manchester Township, Morgan County, Ohio. Isabella survived him and applied for a widow’s pension in April 1834 while living in Manchester Township. Peter is buried in Sailor’s Cemetery, Noble County, Ohio.
Joseph Walters, born January 8, 1794.
Mary Walters, born August 12, 1795.
Ruth Walters, born May 6, 1797.
James Walters, born March 31, 1800.
Andrew Walters, born January 29, 1803.
George Walters, born December 21, 1804.
Ann Walters, born December 29, 1805.
Elizabeth Walters, born August 29, 1806.
Alexander Walters, born April 29, 1808.
William Walters, born May 10, 1810.
Robert Walters, born January 12, 1818.
Elisha Walters, born March 11, 1822.

Bible records from Walters family Bible, copies in pension papers of Peter Walters, Rev. War Pension #W-2029.
Bible record cont.

John Walters was born in 1761.

Rebecca Walters was born in January the 15th 1781.

John Walters was born 1762.

Dand Walters their daughter born June 8th 1811.

Sarah Walters their daughter born December 6th 1813.

Wife: Becky Walters was born December 6th 1819.

John Walters was born March 1793.

Jonn Walters was born April 13th 1801.

Lewon Walters alias Ph. 

Born November 12th, 1822.
Besides John and Peter, other early Walters settlers in Belmont County, Ohio were Adam and Daniel.  

NOTES AND REFERENCES

2. Ibid.
4. Franklin Ellis, History of Fayette County, Pennsylvania, (L. H. Evans and Co., 1882), p. 93. Ellis gives as his reference for this list the Court of Appeals (a military tribunal) held in the spring and summer of 1782 in Uniontown, PA. It is also interesting to note here that most, if not all, of these men are ancestors of the Farley family.
5. Revolutionary War Pension, John Walters, #5-17753, National Archives Trust Fund Board, 7th and Pennsylvania Ave., NW, Washington, DC 20408.
6. Ibid.
8. Ibid.
9. Ibid.
10. Ibid. They were named in the Bible record.
11. Ibid.
12. Estate of Peter Walters, Morgan Co. Court House, Common Pleas Court, Caldwell, OH 43724.
13. Ibid., p. 95.
THE WALTERS FAMILY

John Walters m.
1763-1845

Mary Walters m. Robert Miller
ca. 1812 1792-1870

(See "The Miller Family")

GENERATION 1

1. John 1 Walters was born in 1763 in what later became Fayette County, Pennsylvania about eight miles from Hagerstown, Maryland. He died in Monroe County, Ohio 29 June 1845. The name of his wife is unknown as is their burial place. When he applied for a pension 3 June 1833 in Malaga Township, Monroe County, he made this declaration:

He said he was a resident of Laps Creek in Fayette Co., PA when he was drafted in June, 1781 and served at Jackson’s Fort on Ten Mile Creek. He mentions some of the Indian raids one in which a Mr. Wosher was killed, along with his son, who had both been working in the fields about 2 miles from the fort. Walters also served in Oct. of 1781 at Jarrett’s Fort on Whitely Creek a branch of the Monongahela.

He states that in March, 1782, he entered the service as a substitute for his brother, Henry Walters, and marched to Pickets Fort in Monongalia Co., Va.

In May, 1782 he volunteered as a private in Capt. John Dean’s Company in the regiment of Col. William Crawford, marched to the Ohio River and stayed for several days at a place called Mingo Bottoms, waiting for reinforcements, but none came. Col. Crawford then proceeded to hunt for Indians, and was in turn surprised by them, and a battle lasting 3 days ensued. According to Walters’ application, “the troops fought in an irregular and desultory manner and the stench of the dead and wounded became almost intolerable before the army left the ground.” Walters remembered a Capt. Rose who was shot through the body yet made good his retreat on horseback, back to the settlements. Walters saw a silk handkerchief drawn thru his wound at Mingo Bottom in order to
On the evening of the 3rd day of battle, the American army retreated in an irregular fashion, so that the savages cut off great numbers from the rear and flanks of the army. Col. Crawford was in the middle of the retreat, and missing his son, went back to find him. His son was actually ahead of him, but by falling back, Col. Crawford was captured by the Indians. Col. Williamson took command after Col. Crawford was captured. He was burned at the stake by Indians on June 11, 1782.

Walters stated that he was born in the edge of PA. about 8 miles from Hagerstown in 1763. His elder brother who then lived at “Olive-Green on the Great Muskingum River” had the family Bible. At all times when he was called into service, he lived at Laps Creek, Fayette County, PA. and remained there some 5 years after his last campaign, then moved to Richland Township, Belmont Co., OH. and stayed there about 25 years, then lived in Goshen Township two years, before moving to Malaga Township in Monroe Co.

Walters was granted a pension of $20.00 per annum to commence on the 4th of March, 1831. In 1843, Jeremiah Hollister wrote a letter to the War Department for him saying that he had lost his pension certificate.

It was this day, pursuant to the satisfaction of the Court that John Walters, late a revolutionary pensioner of the United States, died in Monroe County, on the 29th day of June 1845, leaving no issue, and leaving Polly Williams intimated with Robert Williams. David Walters, John Walters, Samuel Walters, James Walters, Ring Walters, William Walters, and Jacob Walters, his only children and heirs.

On motion to the Court by Mr. Powell, and it appearing that Wylie Holdthorn is a practicing attorney and councilor or an attorney practicing in the State of Virginia, wherein attorneys and councilors residing in this State are permitted to practice, this is ordered, that the said Wylie Holdthorn be admitted to practice in this county, while he continues the said state of Virginia, and

The children of John Walters were:

2. i. Mary² "Polly" Walters was probably born in Belmont County, Ohio circa 1794. She died in Washington County, Ohio in 1871. (For her records see "The Miller Family").
   3. ii. David².
   4. iii. John² Walters.
   5. iv. Samuel² Walters died 2 July 1854 in Monroe County.⁵ He married Catharine Snider⁶ in Belmont County, Ohio 15 August 1826.⁷
   6. v. James² Walters.
   7. vi. Amos² Walters.
   8. vii. William² Walters.
   9. viii. Jacob² Walters.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. N. 3, infra.
3. Revolutionary War Pension, John Walters #5-17753, National Archives Trust Fund Board, 17th and Pennsylvania Ave., Washington, DC 20408.
4. Monroe County Common Pleas Court Records term beginning Tues. 21 Oct. 1845, Vol. 4, p. 180, Monroe Co. Court House, Woodsfield, OH 43793 found on micro-copy 0505939. Family History Lib. of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints, 35 N. W. Temple, Salt Lake City, Utah 84150. Copy sent to this writer by Carol Patterson, Newark, OH.
6. Ibid.; last name from family records of Carol Walters, 2615 Daffodil St., N.E. Canton, OH 44705.
THE TRUAUX FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

This following article, submitted to the Association of Philippe Du Trieux by Phillip Truax, gives the story of how the name evolved.

In the Picardian tongue, TRJEU means “terrain au friche” or “fallow land”. This term stems from the rural setting and the agricultural way of life. Before the 19th century the area was 90% devoted to husbandry. The houses in each village were generally surrounded by little kitchen gardens and family orchards, separated by hedgerows. In many of the villages there was central “village green”, perhaps planted with trees, and surrounded by houses on three sides which form a rectangle, open at one end. This gave a pleasing sort of order to the general landscape. Such were the “villages des trieux”. As a result, many of these hamlets have the natural look of uncultivated land; the houses are built around pastureland, where the community has rights of usage. This common area also served as a gathering place for cattle, with provision made for milking and watering troughs; and at night the herds could be prevented from wandering into cultivated gardens. The same open space was also commonly used for collective pasturage as well as a convenient place to gather and store firewood. These former “trieux” serve to this day as landmarks in the local topography, in 16 villages and 54 hamlets of Tournaisis.

Excerpts from:
TOURNAISIS, in “Architecture Rurale de Wallonie”

Courtsey of:
Marie-Christine Connart
Rue des Brassuers, 50
7500 Tournai, Belgium

In Dutch records, the name is usually spelled de Truy. In later records, the name is found as Truivex, Trewecks, Terweks, Truex, and Truax. This account of the Truax family gives the spellings as they are found in records. While the Association of Philippe Du Trieux uses Du, most records show du.

REFERENCE

EARLY TRUAX HISTORY

In Mains, France, sometime around 1450, Johann Gutenberg developed a new method of printing and soon set up a press to print a large Latin Bible and other books. In 1520 Jacob Lefevre translated the Bible and it was soon in print.

Now people were able for the first time to read the Bible. They were amazed that what they read in the New Testament and what they had been taught were very different.

This introduced Protestantism into France where Protestants became known as Huguenots. The origin of the name is uncertain. Some believe that Bible students who gathered in each other’s homes to study were called in Dutch, “Huisgenooten” or “Housefellows.” Others believe that in German they were called “Eid Genossen” or “Oath fellows.” Still others say that followers of the reformed church used to gather near the Tower of Amboise in the Loire Valley named after King Hugen, a nobleman, who followed this religion.

At first the principle of the Huguenots was accepted by the nobility, intellectuals, and middle classes. However, as the numbers soared, French Roman Catholics became alarmed. Soon religious intolerance and political strife brought severe repression upon the Huguenots.

Among the Huguenots were a people known as the Walloons, a Romance people of Gallican and Teutonic origin, who had crossed the French border and settled in Belgium in areas such as Luxemburg, Hainault, Limburger, and Liege. Their language was an old dialect of the French. Many of these Walloons embraced the reformed faith and consequently were subject to persecution.

Among these families was that of Philippe de Trieux. In 1621 one of Philippe’s friends, Jesse du Forest, presented a petition to Sir Dudley Carleton, British Ambassador at the Hague, requesting permission for between fifty and sixty Walloon families to go to the West Indies which was what the New World was then called. They were granted permission. Jesse’s diary relates that they landed in Guiana in October 1623 and stayed there for a few months. Soon Jesse died of exposure and the rest returned to Europe. Whether the du Trieux family was with this group is not known.

In 1624 thirty two of these families including the du Trieux family, having already signed the petition of Jesse de Forest in 1621, embarked at New Amsterdam on the “Niew Nederland.” They arrived in the New World, and settled around the Hudson River on Manhattan Island. They were managed by a Dutch man, Cornelius Jacob May who was replaced in 1625 by Van Hulst, who was replaced in 1626 by Peter Minuet.

Peter was appointed Director of New Netherland in 1625 and arrived there 4 May 1626. He brought with him provisions of seeds, plants, animals, and tools for
the colony. Peter bought from the Mohican Indians all of Manhattan Island for 120,000 francs gold, about 40,000 old francs.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

2. Ibid.
3. Ibid., Vol. 13, pp. 4710-4711.
5. Ibid.
6. Ibid.
7. Ibid.
8. Ibid.
9. Ibid.
11. Ibid.
12. Ibid.
13. N. 4, supra.
14. Ibid.
16. Ibid.
17. N. 10, supra, p. 44.
18. Ibid.
The Statue of Liberty-Ellis Island Foundation, Inc.
proudly presents this
Official Certificate of Registration
in
THE AMERICAN IMMIGRANT WALL OF HONOR
to officially certify that

SUSANNA DU CHESNE DU TRIEUX
who came to America from
FRANCE
is among those courageous men and women who came to this country in search of personal freedom, economic opportunity and a future of hope for their families.

Lee A. Iacocca
The Statue of Liberty-Ellis Island Foundation, Inc.

The Statue of Liberty-Ellis Island Foundation, Inc.
proudly presents this
Official Certificate of Registration
in
THE AMERICAN IMMIGRANT WALL OF HONOR
to officially certify that

PHILIPPE DU TRIEUX
who came to America from
BELGIUM
is among those courageous men and women who came to this country in search of personal freedom, economic opportunity and a future of hope for their families.

Lee A. Iacocca
The Statue of Liberty-Ellis Island Foundation, Inc.

Association of Philippe Du Trieux Descendants
THE TRUAX FAMILY

Philippe du Trieux  
ca. 1586-bet. 1649-53  
m. (1) 1615  
(2) 1621  
(1) Jacquemyne Noirett  
(2) Susanna du Chesne  
1621-after 1653  

Jacob du Trieux  
1645-ca. 1710  
m. 1674  
Elizabeth Post  
ca. 1655-after 1730  

Philippe du Trieux  
ca. 1676-1750  
m.  
Sarah LaRue  
ca. 1675-  

LaRue Jacob Truax  
ca. 1705-1774  
m.  
Rebecca Stillwell  
ca. 1705-  

John Truax  
ca. 1746-7 Nov. 1806  
m.  
Jane Pittman  
- 17 April 1817  

John Truax  
1794-7 Je. 1875  
ca. 1815  
m.  
Margaret Carbaugh  
1796-10 Je. 1880  

Martha Truax  
1824-1903  
m. 1844  
Robert Miller  
1820-1907  

(See “The Miller Family”)

GENERATION 1

1. Philippe¹ du Trieux was born between 1586 and 1588 in Roubais, Belgium.¹ His parents may have been Philippe and Jacquemyne du Trieux.² He was
murdered in New Amsterdam probably by Indians between July 1649 and September 1653.³ He married (1) Jaquemyne Noirett who probably died in late 1620 or early 1621.⁴ He married (2) Susanna de Chesne. She was still living in 1653.⁵

The betrothal to Jaquemyne Noirett reads:

"April 1, 1615 Philippe deuterlieu, born at Roby, trype worker, 27 years of age, residing (about ¾ years) on the Wale Pad (Walloon St.) declaring by oath that he is a bachelor on one side and Jaquemyne Noirett born at Rysell 22 years of age residing (about 12 years) as above mentioned, assisted by her father Arnoult Noirett and her mother Barbe du Chesne on the other side."⁶

The second betrothal reads:

On July 17, 1621, appeared before the Commissaries of Matters concerning marriage Philippe Detrieux of Robey aged thirty four years and living in the Runstreat, worsted dyer, widower of Jaquemyne Noirett, to Susannah de Chesne of Sedan, aged twenty years, orphan, assisted by Jean Pinson, her cousin, living in Bisschopstreat requesting their three Sunday proclamation.⁷

Philippe and Jaquemyne apparently moved to Leyden for a short time. In October 1617 they were received into the church at Leyden by letter from Amsterdam.⁸ On 3 December 1617, they were received into the church at Amsterdam by letter from the church of Leyden.⁹

The indication that Philippe and Jaquemyne de Trieux might be the parents of Philippe is this record:

"April 22, 1601 Jaquemyne, widow of Philippe de Trieux received into the church at Leyden, from Norwich, England."¹⁰

It is conjectured that when the Jaquamyne of this record died that her son, Philippe, went to Leyden to take care of her affairs.

It is interesting to consider that it might have been during this sojourn in Leyden that Philippe met the Pilgrims who were there and were making plans to emigrate to America. This contact may have whetted his desire to do the same.

An "attestation" or transfer from the church at Amsterdam "pour Westinde" indicates that Philippe, Susanna, and their children embarked on the ship "New Netherland" in 1624 and arrived in New Amsterdam in May of June of that year.¹¹

A number of years go by before records of Philippe are again found, but it was during this time that he erected a house on Bever Graft (Beaver Street).¹² He later lived in Smits Vly (Smits Valley).¹³ He received a patent in 1640 for the land adjoining Secretary Van Tienhoven's farm.¹⁴ It was this land that is shown on a map of New Amsterdam as it was in 1644. It was a large tract on the east of the island and is marked "land of Philippe de Truye."¹⁵
Phillipe was appointed Court Messenger (Marshall) by Governor Kieft in 1638 and served in that capacity until at least 23 July 1649, the date of the last record of his service.

It is certain that he died between that date and 8 September 1653 when the following record appeared:

"Carel Van Brugge, pltf. Vs. Isaac de Forreest, deft. Pltf. As venduemaster of the personal estate of Pieter Cornelisen, mill-wright, demands payment of fl. 59.8 for goods purchased at public vendue. Deft. acknowledges having purchased the goods, but says in the name of Philippe d'Truy's widow, that her son Philip (who was also murdered) had earned fl. 100 monthly wages of Pieter Cornelisen dec'd, which are still due him. Deft. is ordered to prove at the next court day his demand against the estate of the above-named Pieter Cornelisen, deceased."

The children of Philippe and Jaquemyne (Noirett) de Trieux were:

2. i. Philippe du Trieux was baptized in the Walloon Church in Amsterdam 3 January 1616. Witnesses were Arnoult Noirett, Jasper du Trieux and Jacquilamme Hoile. He died before February 1619.

+ 3. ii. Maria du Trieux was baptized in Amsterdam 5 April 1617.
4. iii. Philippe de Trieux was baptized in the Walloon Church in Amsterdam 10 February 1619. Witnesses were Gregolle Swemelle, Thomas Mutau, Marynes Anne of Swatripon and Susenne Shonselle. He emigrated to America with his father and stepmother in 1624. He married and had at least two children, Isaac and Jacob. He was murdered possibly by Indians before September 1653.

5. iv. Madeleine du Trieux was baptized 9 February 1620 in the Walloon Church in Amsterdam. Witnesses were Symon Brocat, Melchior Lescalie, Jenne and Isabere Noirez. She probably died in infancy.

The children of Philippe and Susanna (du Chesne) du Trieux were:

6. v. Gerome du Trieux was baptized 10 October 1623 in the Walloon Church in Amsterdam. Witnesses were Pierre du Trieu and Margeret du Chesne. There is no other information for him.

7. vi. Sara du Trieux was born in 1625 in New Netherland. The banns, when she married Isacq du Forest, were published 9 June 1641. She died 9 November 1692. She and Isacq had 14 children.

8. vii. Susanna du Trieux was born in 1626 in New Netherland. Marriage banns were published 31 July 1644. She married Evert Jansen Wendel. Susanna died about 1660. They had several children.

9. viii. Abraham du Trieux was born in 1632 probably in New Amsterdam. His wife's name is unknown. They had one child.
10. ix. Rachel² du Trieux was born in New Amsterdam about 1635. She married 1) Hendrick Van Bommel on 30 September 1656 and (2) Derk Janse de Groot on 8 August 1677.

11. x. Rebecca² du Trieux was probably born in New Amsterdam. She married Symon Symonse Groot. She died in Scheneatady, N. Y. They had a large family.

12. xi. Isaac² du Trieux was baptized at New Amsterdam 21 April 1642. He married Maria Williamse Brower. He died before 1706.

+ 13. xii. Jacob² du Trieux was baptized at New Amsterdam 2 December 1645.

**GENERATION 2**

3. Maria² du Trieux (Philippe¹) was born 5 April 1615 in Amsterdam. She came to America with her parents. She was still living 28 February 1670/71. She married (1) Cornelius Volkertsen about 1642. He died between 16 March 1648 and 20 February 1630. Maria married (2) Jan Peeck on 20 February 1650. He died after 3 January 1664.

Apparently Maria already had two children at the time of her marriage to Volkertsen. A son, Arnoult, was baptized 27 March 1640 in New Amsterdam. Then on 7 January 1643 a document was recorded which stated that Peter Volpherson acknowledged that he had adopted “Aeltye Pieters, my own daughter, whom I have begotten and procreated by Maria de Truy.” He promised to care for the child as any “God-fearing father is bound and ought to do by his own and legitimate daughter.” He released Maria’s husband, Cornelius Volkertsen, from responsibility incidental to the child’s upbringing. This document was signed by Volpherson with Philippe du Trieux and Jacob Conwenhoven as witness.

Volkertsen received a patent on the Great Highway in New Amsterdam on 13 July 1643. This was probably where the family lived as well as where, Volkertsen, a tavernkeeper, had his tavern.

On 26 April 1646 Maria was charged with selling beer to the Indians. Jan Evertson’s wife sued Maria on 11 October 1646 for the delivering of boards which Volkertsen had sold to her husband. Maria had sold the boards to Roeloff Jansen. Maria said she had enough boards to pay him. But judgment was for the plaintiff. Volkertsen was ordered to not allow Maria to do business in his absence.

On 16 March 1648 Cornelius Volkertsen promised to abide by regulations for tapsters and tavernkeepers.

It was soon after that Cornelius died.

On 20 February 1650 Maria married Jan Peeck who was an eccentric fellow, part broker between the English and Dutch merchants, part general speculator, and a
tavernkeeper. Maria managed his property and occasionally accompanied him on trading expeditions where she became acquainted with the Indians. She turned this to an advantage by selling liquor to them.

On 6 October 1654 and on the 19th of the same month, Sheriff Cornelis von Tienhoven, a representative of the court, observed dancing, jumping, entertainment or disorderly people, tapping on Sunday and during preaching. He ordered that Peeck's license be removed until he vindicated himself.

Peeck pled with the Court for renewal of his license because he was "burthened with a houseful of children and more besides." The Court granted his request on condition he comport himself properly. This was on 9 November 1654. Only a month later, on 14 December 1654, he again was tapping illegally and his license was revoked.

On 25 February 1656 Peeck obtained a new position. He requested of the Court that he be granted permission to become a Broker for the Dutch and English merchants. He was given that permission.

Peeck was imprisoned 24 July 1656 for having beaten and wounding a soldier in his house.

Peeck claimed thus was in defense of his wife. Because he was a Burgher and firmly established, he was released. Two days later he appeared with witnesses and the matter was not heard of again.

Maria continued to have troubles with the law and on 29 September 1660, she was again charged with tapping after nine o'clock, but she was not fined. Finally, on 18 December 1663 Maria was again in Court for tapping on Sunday and selling liquor to the Indians. This time, on 3 January 1664, the Court pronounced that Maria de Truix be fined 500 guilders and costs and be banished from the island of Manhattan.

She probably went to Schenectady, New York at that time, returned to New York City when the Dutch regime ended, and went again to Schenectady with her son, Jacobus. She may have died there.

The child of Maria du Trieux (father unknown):

14. i. Arnoult du Trieux was baptized 27 March 1640 in New Amsterdam.

The child of Peter Volpherson and Maria du Trieux was:

15. ii. Aeltje Pieters Volpherson.

The children of Cornelius and Maria (du Trieux) Volkersten:


The children of Jan and Maria (du Trieux) Volkertsen Peeck:
19. vi. Anne³.
22. ix. Maria³.

This article was contributed by Ron Taylor to The Association of Philippe du Trieux Descendants and printed in their newsletter June 1985.

THE LINE OF THEODOR AND ELEANOR ROOSEVELT

Theodore Roosevelt, b. 27 Oct 1858, d. 6 Jan 1919  U.S. President
son of
Theodore Roosevelt, b. 22 Sep 1831, d. 9 Feb 1878 mar. Martha Bulloch
son of
Cornelius Van Schaack Roosevelt, b. 30 Jan 1794, d. 17 Jul 1871 mar.
Martha Barnhill
son of
Jacobus/James J. Roosevelt, b. 25 Oct 1759, mar. Maria Van Schaack
son of
Annatje Bogert, b. 18 Aug 1728, mar. Jacobus/ James Roosevelt
dau. of
Anna (Hannah _Peeck, b. 19 Jun 1695, mar. John Bogert
dau. of
Johannes Peeck, b. 12 Oct 1653, mar. Elizabeth Van Imburgh
son of
Maria du Trieux, b. 5 Apr 1617, mar. Jan Peeck
dau. of
Phillippe du Trieux and Jacquemyne Noirett

Anne Eleanor Roosevelt, b. 1884, d. 1962, mar. Franklin Delano Roosevelt
dau. of
Elliott Roosevelt, b. 28 Feb 1860, d. Sep 1893, mar. Anna Hall
son of
Theodore Roosevelt, b. 22 Sep 1831, d. 9 Feb 1878, mar. Martha Bulloch

13. Jacob² du Trieux (Philippe¹) was baptized in New Amsterdam 2 December 1645. He died in New Castle County, Delaware between 27 December 1709 and 21 June 1710 when administration of his estate was granted his wife, Elizabeth. He married Elizabeth (Lysbet) Post on 21 September 1674 in the Dutch Reformed Church in New Amsterdam. Elizabeth was christened in that church 18 July 1655, and was probably the daughter of Lodewyck and Anietje (Bonen) Post. She was living in New Castle County when she died sometime after 1730.

By 1703 the Truax family was attending the Baptist Church. On 3 September of that year Jacob Jr. and Phillip Truax were named as members of his congregation when John Bray, Baptist minister, appeared at the Court of Sessions in Shrewsbury, Monmouth County, New Jersey to request exemption for his congregation from the Church of England rule that commended infant baptism.
When Jacob moved to Monmouth County circa 1676, he located in what is now Freehold Township.\textsuperscript{87} On 7 March 1676 he purchased 12 acres of land in Middletown.\textsuperscript{88} That same 12 acres was sold by Jacob to Robert Hamilton on 27 December 1714.\textsuperscript{89}

His ownership of land indicates that Jacob was a planter. Also, it was probably this Jacob who was appointed a constable 1 January 1696/1697 in Monmouth County.\textsuperscript{90}

Around 1708 Jacob moved to New Castle County, Delaware. On 20 March 1708 Isaac Shaffer, St. George Hundred, New Castle County, deeded 108 acres of land to Jacob Trieux of Middletown, East Jersey.\textsuperscript{91} Then on 22 April 1708, Jacob du Trieux of Middletown, Monmouth County, East Jersey sold 300 acres there to Andrew Burnett.\textsuperscript{92} Jacob and Elizabeth, his wife, sold 200 acres at Middletown to Alexander Innes on 28 September 1708.\textsuperscript{93} Jacob had purchased this tract from Peter Tilton on 4 March 1677.\textsuperscript{94}

Jacob made his will on 27 December 1709.\textsuperscript{95} He named his wife administrator.\textsuperscript{96} He named only his sons, Cornelius, William, Isaac, and Benjamin in his will.\textsuperscript{97} The parentage of the other children was established by baptism records in New York (New Amsterdam until 1664) with the exception of Phillipe.

The children of Jacob and Elizabeth (Post) du Trieux were:

23. i. Agnietjc\textsuperscript{3} du Trieux was baptized in New York 29 December 1675.\textsuperscript{98} She married Benjamin Stout.\textsuperscript{99} +

24. ii. Phillipe\textsuperscript{3} du Trieux was born circa 1676. He died before 24 November 1750.

25. iii. Susannah\textsuperscript{3} du Trieux was baptized in New York 15 March 1679.\textsuperscript{100}

26. iv. Cornelius\textsuperscript{3} du Trieux was born circa 1680.\textsuperscript{101} He died in New Castle County, Delaware between 22 August 1730 when he made his will\textsuperscript{102} and 1 February 1743 when a document in Orphan’s Court in New Castle County showed that guardians were appointed for his minor children, Jacob, Catherine, and Philippe.\textsuperscript{103} He also had a son, Peter.\textsuperscript{104} Cornelius married Magdalena Hanson.\textsuperscript{105} After his death, Magdalena married ______ Butcher.\textsuperscript{106} Her will was made 4 February 1770 in New Castle County.\textsuperscript{107}

27. v. Elizabeth\textsuperscript{3} du Trieux was born 5 November 1681.\textsuperscript{108} She married Daniel Howland.\textsuperscript{109}

28. vi. Jacob\textsuperscript{3} du Trieux was baptized in New York 10 October 1683.\textsuperscript{110} He married Sarah Wilson.\textsuperscript{111} He was a twin.\textsuperscript{112}

29. vii. William\textsuperscript{3} du Trieux was baptized 10 October 1683 in New York.\textsuperscript{113} He was Jacob’s twin.\textsuperscript{113}

30. viii. Isaac\textsuperscript{3} du Trieux was born circa 1685.\textsuperscript{114} He married Rebecca von Burkelow, daughter of Daniel Burkelow.\textsuperscript{115}

31. ix. Benjamin\textsuperscript{3} du Trieux.\textsuperscript{116}
24. Phillipe³ du Trieux (Jacob², Philippe¹) was born circa 1676¹¹⁷ in Monmouth County, New Jersey.¹¹⁸ He died intestate before 24 November 1750 in the same county. On that date his son, Larew Jacob, requested that his brother, Samuel, be appointed administrator of their father’s estate as he lived at a distance. Bondsmen were Samuel and John Truax.¹¹⁹

Phillipe married Sarah LaRue,¹²⁰ who was born circa 1675¹²¹ probably in New Jersey. (See The “Larue Family” in “Unconnected Families”)

He was said to be of Freehold, East Jersey when he purchased 228 acres of land in New Castle County, Delaware from George Dekayne on 12 May 1708.¹²² Whether he lived on this land for a time is not known. However, he seems to have spent most of his life in New Jersey. He was taxed there in Upper Freehold in 1731.¹²³

Phillipe was a member of the Baptist Church in Monmouth County by 1703.¹²⁴

The children of Phillipe and Sarah (LaRue) du Trieux were:¹²⁵

32. i. John⁴ Truax was born in Monmouth County circa 1700¹²⁶ and died there between 5 September 1777 and 14 April 1778.¹²⁷

He married (1) Sytje Van Kerken, daughter of Janse and Elsje Van Kerken.¹²⁸ He married (2) Ann ____.¹²⁹ He left to his wife, Ann, 60 pounds. He also left bequests to Ann’s daughters, Gertie, wife of John Updyck; Sythey, wife of John’s son, Abraham Truax; his son, John Rulif; daughter, Mary, wife of Mathias Vankirk; and grandsons, William and John, who were the sons of his deceased son, William. The mother of these grandsons, Susannah, was to have the interest from the money that the boys were to receive.¹³⁰

+ 33. ii. Larue Jacob⁴ Truax was born circa 1705 in Monmouth County. He died circa 1775 in Bedford County, Pennsylvania.

34. iii. Samuel⁴ Truax was born circa 1715 in Monmouth County¹³¹ and died before 1829.¹³² He married Johanna Wilson 28 March 1747 in Monmouth County.¹³³
33. Larue Jacob⁴ Truax (Philippe³, Jacob², Philippe¹) was born circa 1705¹³⁴ in Monmouth County.¹³⁵ He died in Bedford County, Pennsylvania circa 1774.¹³⁶ He married Rebecca Stillwell who was born in Monmouth County between 1705-1708, the daughter of Elias Stillwell.¹³⁷ The place and date of her death is unknown.

When in 1750, Larue requested that his brother, Samuel, administer their father's estate, he may have been in Middlesex County, New Jersey.¹³⁸ It is believed that later he was in Hancock County, Maryland for a time before moving on to Bedford County,¹³⁹ Pennsylvania, where it is said that he was the first Jacob Truax in the Tonoloway settlement.¹⁴⁰

The children of Larue Jacob⁴ and Rebecca (Stillwell) Truax were:¹⁴¹

35. i. Benjamin⁵ Truax was born 25 November 1731 in Monmouth County¹⁴² and died in Bedford County 10 May 1801, aged 70¹⁴³. He married Parthenia Pittman in Monmouth County.¹⁴⁴ She was born in Monmouth County in 1742 and died in Bedford County 31 October 1781, aged 39 years, 7 months, and fifteen days.¹⁴⁵ They lived in New Jersey before the Revolution and settled in Bedford County early.¹⁴⁶ They were received into the Tonoloway Baptist Church membership in November 1770.¹⁴⁷

Benjamin served in the Bedford County Militia under Captain McKinney during the American Revolution.¹⁴⁸

Their children were: (a) Joseph, born 1758; (b) William, born 1762; (c) Samuel, born 1764; (d) Rebecca, born 1769; (e) Benjamin, born 1774; (f) Elias, born 1775; (g) Parthenia.¹⁴⁹

36. ii. Elizabeth⁵ Truax was born circa 1733 in Monmouth County and died in Bedford County 30 May 1811¹⁵¹. She married Jacob Wink, son of Sebastion Wink¹⁵². Jacob died 12 January 1806¹⁵³. Jacob and Elizabeth are buried in the Wink Cemetery, Bedford County.¹⁵⁴

Their children were: (a) Jacob; (b) John; (c ) Ida; (d) Adam; (e) Rebecca; (f) Uriah; and (g) Elias.¹⁵⁵

37. iii. Samuel⁵ Truax was born in 1743 in Monmouth County.¹⁵⁶ He died in Bedford County 12 March 1801.¹⁵⁷ He married Sarah Stillwell, daughter of Elias and Meriam (Eddy) Stillwell.¹⁵⁸ She was born in New Jersey in 1744 and died in Bedford County 30 September 1801.¹⁵⁹ They are buried in the Sideling Hill Cemetery.¹⁶⁰

Samuel and Sarah joined the Sideling Hill Baptist Church in 1790 when it was constituted.¹⁶¹

He served during the American Revolution in Captain Henry Rush's Co. of the Bedford County Militia.¹⁶²
Their children were: (a) Stillwell; (b) Samuel; (c ) Rachel; (d) Elizabeth; (e) Jane; (f) Meriam; (g) Mary, and (h) Rebecca.\textsuperscript{163}

38. iv. Jacob\textsuperscript{5} Truax was born circa 1740 in Monmouth County.\textsuperscript{164} He died in Bedford County 30 September 1807.\textsuperscript{165} He married Ruth Pittman who was probably the daughter of Richard Pittman.\textsuperscript{166} An early member of the Tonoloway Baptist Church, Ruth became a member of the Sideling Hill Baptist Church when it was formed in 1790.\textsuperscript{167} Jacob and Ruth, who died 6 December 1819, are buried in the Sideling Hill Cemetery.\textsuperscript{168}

Jacob’s will was dated 24 February 1803. He mentioned his wife, Ruth, and children: (a) Richard; (b) Jacob; (c ) Bethania; (d) Benjamin; (e) Charity; (f) Sarah; (g) Ruth; (h) John, and (i) Mary. He appointed his sons, Jacob and Richard, executors.\textsuperscript{169}

39. v. Obadiah\textsuperscript{5} Truax was born circa 1745 in Monmouth County.\textsuperscript{170} He died in Fulton County, Pennsylvania before 20 September 1787 when his will was probated.\textsuperscript{171} He married Elizabeth Heady, daughter of Thomas Heady.\textsuperscript{172} He mentioned his son, Obadiah, and four daughters in his will.

40. vi. Catharine\textsuperscript{5} Truax was born in Monmouth County 9 April 1745\textsuperscript{174} and died in Bedford County 10 September 1804.\textsuperscript{175} She married Jeremiah Stillwell, son of Elias Stillwell, Esq..\textsuperscript{176} Jeremiah was born 3 April 1739 in New Jersey.\textsuperscript{177}

Jeremiah joined the Tonoloway Baptist Church in March 1766 where he was a deacon.\textsuperscript{178} Catharine became a member in August 1800.\textsuperscript{179}

It is said that Stillwell Truax, Catharine’s brother, persuaded her to leave New Jersey and move to Bedford County. She disliked it so much that she never forgave him for it.\textsuperscript{180} Jeremiah and Catharine lived at Bloody Run (now Everett), Bedford County until Catharine died.\textsuperscript{181} Jeremiah then moved to Hancock County, Maryland, remarried, and moved to Monongalia County, West Virginia. He died there 4 March 1821, and is buried in the Baptist Cemetery in Morgantown, West Virginia.\textsuperscript{183}

41. vii. John\textsuperscript{5} Truax was born in Monmouth County circa 1746. He died in Bedford County 17 November 1806.

42. viii. Phillip\textsuperscript{5} Truax was born in Monmouth County circa 1750.\textsuperscript{184} He died in Monroe County, Ohio 20 December 1820.\textsuperscript{185} He married Frances (Fanny) Stillwell 27 March 1775 in Bedford County.\textsuperscript{186} They were married by Joseph Powell, Baptist minister.\textsuperscript{187}

On 11 July 1855 Fanny appeared before a Notary Public in Monroe County to make a declaration in order to obtain the Revolutionary War pension of her husband, Phillip. She was 105 years old and was unable to appear in court because of “old age, and bodily infirmities.” She said that Phillip was drafted at a place called Conoloway in Bedford County and was stationed at Bedford Fort under Captain Moses Grimes and Colonel Abram Martin. She thought Colonel Piper was head commander of the fort. She said he served a second term under the same officers. He was discharged about 1 January 1781 or 1772.\textsuperscript{188} In the next few months after Fanny made her declaration three of her sons, John, Benjamin, and Cornelius; friends, David
Kirkbeide and Casper Hendershot and Stillwell Truax, a nephew, signed affidavits attesting to the fact that they knew that Phillip had served in the American Revolution and that Phillip and Fanny were husband and wife. Several mentioned that the family home had burned and that Phillip's records were destroyed.189

At the time that John signed his affidavit, he said that his mother had been living with him for 33 years.190 She died in 1867 in Beallsville, Ohio and is buried in Harmony Center, Monroe County, beside Phillip.191

Their children were: (a) Joseph, born 15 March 1776; (b) Cornelius, born 15 September 1778; (c) Jacob, born 25 September 1780; (d) Samuel, born 30 November 1782; (e) Benjamin, born 23 May 1785; (f) Mary, born 23 September 1788; (g) John, born 30 November 1791; (h) Sarah, born 2 December 1796.192

43. ix. Stillwell Truax was born in Monmouth County circa 1752.193 He died in Bedford County 10 May 1822.194 He married Mary Smart who died in Bedford County 20 August 1821.195

Stillwell served as an Ensign in the American Revolution in the First Battalion of Bedford County under the command of Captain Jacob Hendershot, entering service 9 January 1777 and serving until 10 March 1777.196

His will, probated 24 May 1822, named his son, Stillwell, executor, and named his other children except Samuel.197 They were:198 (a) Jane, born 20 October 1774; (b) Sarah, born 18 May 1776, married John Hess; (c) Mary, born 12 July 1778; (d) William, born 9 August 1781; (e) Rebekah, born 20 April 1785; (f) Elizabeth, born 2 August 1791; (g) Stillwell, born 3 December 1793; (h) Samuel, born 10 February 1797 who probably died young as he is not in his father's will.

44. x. Joseph Truax was born in Monmouth County circa 1758.199 He was killed 15 January 1777 while serving in the American Revolution in the First Battalion of Bedford County under Captain Jacob Hendershot.200

45. xi. Cornelius Truax served in the American Revolution under Captain Jacob Hendershot from 9 January 1777 to 10 March 1777.201

GENERATION 5

41. John Truax (LaRue, Philippe, Jacob, Philippe) was born circa 1746 in Monmouth County, New Jersey.202 He died in Bedford County, Pennsylvania 17 November 1806.203 He married Jane Pittman who was probably born in Monmouth County. She was the daughter of Richard and Charity Pittman (See "The Pittman Family."). She died in Bedford County 17 April 1817.205 They are buried in Sideling Hill Cemetery.206

John served in the American Revolution in the Bedford County Militia under Captain Henry Rush. He served from 23 July 1782 to 25 September 1782.207

John and Jane were members of the Tonoloway Baptist Church and became members of the Sideling Hill Baptist Church when it was formed in 1790.208
His will was written 8 November 1806. Testamentary letters were granted to Obadiah and Samuel Truax, executors, on 23 January 1807. He named his wife, Jane, and his children in his will.

The children of John and Jane (Pittman) Truax were:

46. i. Rebecka Truax.

47. ii. Bethania Truax was born 17 February 1776 in Bedford County died 12 March 1851 in Morrow County, Ohio. She married (1) William Mugg who died before 2 November 1800 when Bethania married (2) John Truax, who was born in Bedford County 9 May 1779, son of Jacob and Ruth (Pittman) Truax. The marriage took place in Bedford County. Bethania and John moved first to Monroe County, Ohio. By 1832 they were in Mt. Gilead, Morrow County, Ohio where he died 14 September 1850.

48. iii. Sarah Truax was born 4 September 1785 in Bedford County and died in Monroe County, Ohio 4 May 1849. She married Samuel G. Truax, who was born in 1787 in Pennsylvania. Sarah and Samuel are buried in the Fairview Church Cemetery, Monroe County.

49. iv. Samuel Truax was named as John’s oldest son in his will.

50. v. Jacob Truax was born 10 October 1767 in Bedford County and died there 20 February 1845. He married (1) Rachel, who was born 15 November 1769 and died in Bedford County 15 April 1812. Jacob married (2) Nancy Hollinshead who was born 16 May 1783 and died in Bedford County 5 November 1874. All are buried in the Sideling Hill Cemetery.

51. vi. Richard Truax probably moved to Monroe County.

52. vii. John Truax was born 15 April 1794 and died in Monroe County 7 January 1875.

53. viii. Obadiah Truax married Mary Keiser. His will was made in Monroe County, and probably there 22 February 1860.


55. x. Elizabeth Truax.

56. xi. Jean Truax.

**GENERATION 6**

52. John Truax (John, LaRue, Philippe, Jacob, Philippe) was born 15 April 1794, probably in Bedford County and died 7 June 1875 in Monroe County, Ohio. He married Margaret Carbaugh circa 1815, probably in Bedford County. She was born 10 August 1796, possibly in Maryland, and died in Monroe County 10 June 1880. They are buried in the Fairview Church Cemetery in Perry Township, Monroe County.

Margaret and likely John were members of the Church of Christ.
John was a farmer.

No will was found for John. His estate was administered by his son, Obadiah. The first record of administration is undated, but notes that the debts left by John exceeded the value of his estate. This document names his wife, Margaret, his children, and the spouses of the daughters. On 12 October 1876, those named signed an agreement to sell the farm to pay the debts. This property was described as the E \( \frac{1}{2} \) of the NW quarter of Section 19, Township 4, Range 5, consisting of 80 acres more or less in Monroe County, Ohio.\(^{232}\)

The children of John\(^6\) and Margaret (Carbaugh) Truax were:

57. i. Allen\(^7\) Truax was born 30 January 1816 in Pennsylvania or Maryland.\(^{233}\) He died in Monroe County 9 September 1896.\(^{234}\) He married Susan Hatcher Vanander, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Davis) Vanander of Loudon County, Virginia.\(^{235}\) Susan was born 13 January 1821 and died in Monroe County 10 November 1898.\(^{236}\) They are buried in Antioch Cemetery, Monroe County.\(^{237}\) Their children were: (a) John Alfred; (b) Margaret Ellen; (c) Mary Elizabeth; (d), and (e) Clarissa Jane.\(^{238}\)

58. ii. Obadiah\(^7\) Truax was born 18 December 1818 in Pennsylvania.\(^{239}\) He married Mary Kaiser.\(^{240}\) He died 13 August 1892 in Monroe County,\(^{241}\) and is buried in Fairview Church Cemetery.\(^{242}\) They had two children.

59. iii. William\(^7\) Truax was born circa 1820 probably in Pennsylvania.\(^{244}\) He moved to White County, Illinois where he died 26 December 1896.\(^{245}\) He married Rebecca Yost.\(^{246}\) Their children were: (a) Julia Ann; (b) Mary Ella; (c) Charlotte; (d) Piety Nancy; (e) Margaret; (f) Elias, and (g) Barbara.\(^{247}\)

60. iv. Isaac\(^7\) Truax was born 7 June 1822.\(^{248}\) He married Rebecca Whitlatch.\(^{249}\) Their children were: (a) John; (b) Mary; (c) Clarinda; (d) Jacob; (e) Andrew; (f) Lorenzo; (g) Margaret, and (h) Belle.\(^{250}\)

+ 61. v. Martha Jane\(^7\) Truax was born 28 February 1824 in Monroe County and died in Washington County, Ohio 31 August 1903. (See “The Miller Family” for her records. ).

62. vi. Charlotte\(^7\) Truax was born 4 July 1827 in Monroe County and died there 14 March 1915 of lobular pneumonia.\(^{251}\) She married Benjamin Hendershot August 1847.\(^{252}\) He died at home in Woodsfield\(^{251}\), Monroe County on 17 August 1893.\(^{252}\) He was 69 years old.\(^{253}\) Charlotte was buried in Old Pioneer Cemetery in Woodsfield.\(^{254}\) Their children were:\(^{255}\) (a) Margaret; (b) Samuel; (c) Western; (d) Emma Jane; (e) Mary Rebecca; (f) Harriet Ophelia.

63. vii. Andrew\(^7\) Truax was born 4 November 1830 and died in 1840.\(^{256}\)

64. viii. Rebecca\(^7\) Truax was born 16 February 1822 in Monroe County and died there 28 March 1911 of congestive pneumonia.\(^{257}\) She married Zenous Devaul.\(^{258}\) She is buried in the Fairview Church Cemetery.\(^{259}\) Their children
were: (a) Arminda; (b) Clarinda; (c) John Theodore; (d) William Allen; (e) Margaret Jane; (f) Cyrena Janettie, and (g) Rebecca Mae.260

65. ix. Henry7 Truax was born in Monroe County 28 August 1828.261 He married Serena Williams on 28 April 1855.262 She died in 1879 and is buried in the Fairview Church Cemetery.263 He married (2) Margaret Buskirk 11 November 1880 in Belmont County, Ohio.264 She died 11 September 1906.265 He died 10 April 1902.266 The children of Henry and Serena were: (a) Jane; (b) Obadiah; (c) William; (d) Mary Eveline; (e) Roseberry; (f) Elizabeth; (g) Leer; (h) Benjamin. Henry and Margaret had one daughter: (i) Louretta.267

66. x. John was born in Monroe County 25 April 1837.268

---

1 PLACE OF DEATH
County: Washington
Registration District No. 1343
Township: Liberty
Primary Registration District No. 2066
Place of Death: U. S. Navy or Army

2 FULL NAME: Lucinda A. Ferley
Sex: Female
Color or Race: White
Marital Status: Widow
Married: Married

5 DATE OF BIRTH (month, day, year): Dec 25, 1853

7 OCCUPATION OF DECEASED: Housewife

9 BIRTHPLACE (city or town): Ohio

11 BIRTHPLACE OF FATHER (city or town): Ohio

12 MAIDEN NAME OF MOTHER: Martha Truax

15 Informant: J. W. Walters
Address: Lower Salem, Ohio

16 PLACE OF DEATH CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

17 I HEREBY CERTIFY, That I attended deceased from
Feb 27, 19 20 March 5, 19 23
and that death occurred, on the date stated above, at

18 CONTRIBUTORY (SECONDARY)

19 PLACE of Burial, Cremation, or Removal: Dalzell

20 UNDERTAKER: L. Lentz
Address: Lower Salem

21 STATE OF OHIO
DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH
DIVISION OF VITAL STATISTICS
CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

22 PERSONAL AND STATISTICAL PARTICULARS

23 MEDICAL CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

24 STATE: Ohio

25 DATE OF DEATH (month, day, year): March 5, 19 23

26 CAUSE OF DEATH: Peritonitis following ruptured appendix

27 CONTRIBUTORY (SECONDARY)

28 PLACE of BIRTH (city or town)

29 UNDERTAKER: L. Lentz
Address: Lower Salem

30 WAS THE BODY EMBALMED?: Yes

31 LICENSE NO.: 545

32 ADDRESS: Lower Salem

33 DATE OF BURIAL: 5/6/33

34 NAME OF FATHER: Robert Miller

35 NAME OF MOTHER: Martha Truax

36 BIRTHPLACE OF MOTHER (city or town): Ohio

37 PLACE of BURIAL, CREMATION, OR REMOVAL: Dalzell

38 UNDERSTAKER: L. Lentz
Address: Lower Salem

39 WAS THE BODY EMBALMED?: Yes

40 LICENSE NO.: 545

41 ADDRESS: Lower Salem

42 DATE OF BURIAL: 5/6/33

43 NAME OF FATHER: Robert Miller

44 NAME OF MOTHER: Martha Truax

45 BIRTHPLACE OF MOTHER (city or town): Ohio

46 PLACE of BURIAL, CREMATION, OR REMOVAL: Dalzell

47 UNDERSTAKER: L. Lentz
Address: Lower Salem

48 WAS THE BODY EMBALMED?: Yes

49 LICENSE NO.: 545

50 ADDRESS: Lower Salem

51 DATE OF BURIAL: 5/6/33

52 NAME OF FATHER: Robert Miller

53 NAME OF MOTHER: Martha Truax

54 BIRTHPLACE OF MOTHER (city or town): Ohio

55 PLACE of BURIAL, CREMATION, OR REMOVAL: Dalzell

56 UNDERSTAKER: L. Lentz
Address: Lower Salem

57 WAS THE BODY EMBALMED?: Yes

58 LICENSE NO.: 545

59 ADDRESS: Lower Salem

60 DATE OF BURIAL: 5/6/33
1. NN. 4, 5, infra.
7. Ibid.
9. Ibid.
12. Ibid.
13. Ibid.
14. Ibid.
15. J.W. Innes, New Amsterdam and Its People. (Charles Scribner and Sons, 1902), map is in front of book.
17. Ibid. 23 July 1649 was the last record of his service.
18. Ibid.
20. N. 22, infra. It was customary when a child died for his name to be used for the next child born of the same sex. The name Philippe was used again Feb. 1619.
23. Ibid.
24. Ibid.
27. Ibid.
28. Ibid.
29. Ibid.
30. Ibid., p. 218.
31. Ibid.
32. Ibid.
33. Ibid.
34. Ibid.
35. Ibid., p. 219.
36. Ibid.
37. Ibid., p. 218.
38. Ibid.
39. Ibid.
40. Ibid., p. 219.
41. Ibid.
42. Ibid.
43. Ibid.
44. Ibid., p. 337.
45. Ibid.
46. Ibid.
47. Ibid., Vol. 58, p. 76.
48. Ibid., Vol. 57, p. 216. The last time Maria appeared in court records was 28 Feb. 1670/71.
49. Ibid.
50. Ibid.
51. Ibid.
52. Ibid., Jan Peeck appeared in court 16 March 1648. Maria remarried 20 Feb. 1650.
53. Ibid.
55. NYGBR, Vol. 57, p. 213.
56. Ibid.
57. Ibid.
58. Ibid.
59. Ibid.
60. Ibid.
61. Ibid.
62. Ibid.
63. Ibid.
64. Ibid.
65. Ibid., pp. 213, 214.
66. Ibid.
67. Ibid.
68. Ibid.
69. Ibid.
70. Ibid.
71. Ibid., p. 215.
72. Ibid.
73. Ibid.
74. Ibid., pp. 215-6.
75. Ibid.
76. Ibid.
77. Ibid., pp. 216-7.
78. Ibid., p. 217.
79. Ibid., p. 338.
83. Ibid.
84. Ibid.
85. Ibid.
89. Ibid., Deed Book 4, p. 44.
92. Smith, Truax/Truex Family, p. 3.
93. Ibid.
94. Ibid.
96. Ibid.
97. Ibid.
100. NYGBR, Vol. 57, p. 338.
104. Smith, Truax/Truex Family, p. 4.
106. Smith, Truax/ Truex Family, p. 4.
111. Smith, Truax/ Truex Family, p. 4.
113. Ibid.
114. Smith, Truax/ Truex Family, p. 4.
116. Ibid.
118. Ibid.
120. Historians and Assoc., Du Trieux.
121. Ibid.
123. Historians and Assoc., Du Trieux.
125. Hornor, “Old Monmouth,” Du Trieux. This article names Phillip’s children note that Philippe became Phillip and this line of the Du Trieux family became Truax about this time.
126. Historians and Assoc., Du Trieux.
129. Ibid.
130. N. 127, supra. His wife, Ann, survived John and is named in his will.
131. Historians and Assoc., Du Trieux.
132. Ibid.
134. Historians and Assoc., Du Trieux.
135. Hornor, “This Old Monmouth,” Du Trieux; also, Historians andAssoc., Du.
136. Historians and Assoc., Du Trieux.
137. Historians and Assoc., Du Trieux names Rebecca Stillwell as Larue’s wife; Hires Manuscripts, Vol. 1, p. 2 states that she was a Stillwell and suggests that she was the sister of Elias Stillwell Jr. son of Elias Sr. who moved from Staten Island to Monmouth Co., NJ. This Elias moved later to Hancock Co., MD. He fits the time and place to be the Elias Jr. who moved to Bedford Co. Stillwell Historical Miscellany, Vol. II, pp. 188-190, 257, 265 gives evidence that the Stillwells and Truaxes were members of the Baptist Church in Monmouth Co.
139. Ibid.
141. Hires, Hires Manuscripts, Vol. 1, pp. 2,3; also, Historians and Assoc., Du Trieux.
142. Historians and Assoc., Du Trieux.
144. Ibid.
145. Ibid.
147. Ibid.
149. Historians and Assoc., Du Trieux.
150. Ibid.
151. Fulton Co., Sideling Hill, p. 19. This p. lists names found in old Sideling Hill Church records.
152. Ibid., p. 110.
153. Ibid., p. 19.
154. Historians and Assoc., Du Trieux.
156. Historical and Assoc., Du Trieux.
159. Ibid., p. 109.
160. Historians and Assoc., Du Trieux.
164. Historians and Assoc., *Du Trieux*.
168. Ibid., p. 19.
170. Historians and Assoc., *Du Trieux*.
172. Historians and Assoc., *Du Trieux*.
174. Holman, *Tonoloway*, p. 120.
175. Ibid.
176. Ibid.
177. Ibid.
178. Ibid.
179. Ibid.
180. Ibid.
181. Ibid.
182. Ibid.
183. Ibid.
184. Ibid.
186. Ibid.
187. Ibid.
188. Ibid. The declaration of Fanny Truax attesting to her marriage to Phillip Truax and to his Rev. War record.
189. Ibid., pp. 91-93.
190. Ibid., p. 91.
193. Historians and Assoc., *Du Trieux*.
195. Ibid.
197. Will of Stillwell Truex, Will Book 2, p. 72, proven 24 May 1822 Bedford Co., PA.
198. Hires, Hires Manuscripts, p. 5 names Samuel.
199. Historians and Assoc., Du Trieux.
201. Ibid.
204. DAR # 695732, Mary Morris McMaster, descendant of John and Jane (Pittman) Truax through their son, Samuel; also Historians and Assoc. Du Trieux.
206. It is not stated in the Sideling Hill records that John and Jane (Pittman) Truax were buried at Sideling Hill. However, as charter members it seems most likely that they were.
207. PA Historical and Museum Commission, William Penn Memorial and Archives Building, Box 1026, Harrisburg, PA 17120.
211. Hires, Hires Manuscripts, p. 12.
212. Ibid.
213. Ibid.
214. Ibid.
215. Ibid.
216. Ibid., p. 232.
217. Ibid.
218. Ibid.
220. N. 204, supra.
222. Ibid.
223. Ibid.
225. Ibid., p. 250.
228. Ohio death certificate # 17419 for Charlotte (Truax) Hendershot and Ohio death certificate # 16969 for Rebecca (Truax) Devaul name their parents. In custody of Ohio Historical Soc. Lib., I-71 and 17th St., Columbus, Ohio.


231. N. 229, supra.


233. Hogue, Perry Township, p. 14; Hires, Hires Manuscripts, p. 245, says he was born in MD.


237. Ibid.

238. Hires, Hires Manuscripts, p. 245.

239. Ibid.

240. Ibid., p. 250.

241. Ibid.

242. Ibid.

243. Ibid.

244. Ibid.

245. Ibid.

246. Ibid.

247. Ibid.

248. Ibid.

249. Ibid.

250. Ibid.

251. Ohio death certificate # 17419 as cited in N. 228.


253. Ibid.

254. N. 251, supra.


256. Ibid., p. 245.

257. Ohio death certificate # 16969 as cited in N. 228.

258. N. 232, supra.

259. N. 257, supra.


261. Ibid., p. 256.


263. Hires, Hires Manuscripts, p. 256.
**Place of Death**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>County of</th>
<th>Piqua</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Township of</td>
<td>Piqua</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Registration District No.</td>
<td>886</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Village of</td>
<td>Woodfield</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Primary Registration District No.</td>
<td>2034</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Registered No.</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Medical Certificate of Death**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date of Death</th>
<th>March 24, 1911</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Age</td>
<td>71 years, 1 month, 12 days</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sex</td>
<td>Male</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Color or Race</td>
<td>White</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Date of Birth</td>
<td>January 11, 1839</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Occupation**

Farms Worker

**Name of Father**

Charles Weisgerber

**Birthplace of Father**

Villas, City, State, or Foreign Country

**Maiden Name of Mother**

Maria Hartlieb

**Birthplace of Mother**

State or Foreign Country

**Special Information**

Only for hospitals, institutions, transit, or railroad conductors, persons of foreign birth, or persons of foreign residence.

Signature: D. R. Perry

Address: Woodfield, Ohio

**Place of Burial or Removal**

Jackson Ridge, Morehead, Ky.
THE STILLWELL FAMILY

EARLY STILLWELL HISTORY

John C Stillwell of Collampore, Surrey County, England was born in 1515 and died in 1558. His wife’s name was Joana ______, who died in 1585. They had five children. Among the children was John B, born in 1539. He married Jane Pearl. They had four children. Their youngest, Nicholas A, was born in 1570 and died in 1607. His wife’s name was Alice ______. They had six children, the fifth being Nicholas who was born in 1603 and emigrated to America in 1638.

REFERENCE

1. Dewitt Stillwell, History and Genealogical Record of One Branch of the Stillwell Family (Lamont Stillwell, 331 Union Building, Syracuse, NY, 1 Sept. 1914), p. 39. Dewitt Stillwell attributed these records to the research of B. E. Stillwell of Scranton, PA. who was dead when this account was written in 1914.
THE STILLWELL FAMILY

ENGLISH ANCESTRY

John c Stillwell m. Joana 1585
1515-1558

John n Stillwell m. Jane Pearl
1539

Nicholas Stillwell m. Alice
1570-1607

Nicholas Stillwell m. Abagail Hopton
1603-1671

(See "The Stillwell Family in America")
AMERICAN ANCESTRY

Nicholas Stillwell 1603-1671
m. Abigail Hopton

Nicholas Stillwell 1636-1715
m. Rebecca Baylis

Elias Stillwell 1665-1715
m.

Rebecca Stillwell ca. 1705-178 "
m. Larue Jacob Truax ca. 1705-1774

(See "The Truax Family")
GENERATION 1

1. Nicholas Stillwell (Nicholas, John, John) was born about 1603 near Gailford, Surrey County, England. He died in Dover, Staten Island, New York 28 December 1671. His will, dated 22 December 1671, was probated in Dover 17 June 1672. He married (1) Abagail Hopton, daughter of Robert Hopton. He married (2) Ann Van Dyke of Holland. After Nicholas' death, Ann married (2) William Wilkins.

Nicholas was driven to Holland during the reign of Charles I in England. He emigrated from Holland about 1638 and settled first on Manhattan Island. There, in 1639, he located on a tobacco plantation, and in 1643 purchased a house and lot on the present Beaver Street in New Amsterdam. When Lady Moody, accompanied by several Englishmen from Massachusetts, undertook the settlement of Gravesend (Gracenzande), Long Island, Nicholas and some of the other Englishmen of Manhattan Island joined them. He took up lots in that settlement. Indian war began shortly afterwards and as Lieutenant Stillwell, Nicholas defended the settlement. He may have returned to New Amsterdam for a few years. Although some of his associates were allotted 50 acre lots in the years 1646, 1647, and 1648, there is no evidence that Nicholas was in Gravesend until 1648 when he purchased a lot from Ralph Cardell. On 6 October, 1648, he bought a plantation lot from George Holmes for which he paid 900 pounds of merchantable tobacco. He sold it on 10 October 1650 to Richard Cluffe. There are numerous other purchases and sales made by Nicholas in Gravesend records.

Nicholas was a magistrate in Gravesend in 1650 and 1651, in Flatlands in 1654 and 1655, and again in Gravesend in 1657 and 1664.

In 1663 he was an ensign in the Esopus expedition against the Indians and the same year was commissioned a lieutenant. It is said that Nicholas never swerved from allegiance to the Dutch government which had offered him protection from persecution and granted him religious liberty. When New Amsterdam came under English rule in 1664, Nicholas could not tolerate living under English government. He sold his farm and moved to Dover, Staten Island. The children of Nicholas and Abagail (Hopton) Stillwell:

2. i. Richard Stillwell was born in Holland in 1634. He died intestate in Dover, Staten Island circa 1688. His estate was administrated in October 1691 by Wilhelmus de Meyer. He married (1) Mary Holmes, daughter of Obadiah Holmes in May, 1655. He married (2) Mary Cooke, daughter of John Cooke.
He was a magistrate in Gravesend in 1670, 1673, and 1674,26 was a captain in the militia in 1673,27 and was appointed Justice of the Peace in 1683 in Gravesend.28 He was known as “Captain” probably because for many years he commanded boats connected with the Staten Island Ferry.29 He resided on a plantation in Gravesend, and obtained grants for 237 acres of land there.30

His children were: (a) John, born 18 May 1660; (b) Nicholas, born 11 January 1664; (c) Thomas, born 4 December 1666; (d) Mary, born 13 July 1668; (e) Richard, born 25 June 1671; (f) Jeremiah, born 26 October 1678.31

+ 3. ii. Nicholas2 Stillwell was born in Holland in 1636, emigrated to America with his father, and died in Gravesend in 1715.

The children of Nicholas1 and Anna (Van Dyke) Stillwell were:

4. iii. Anne2 Stillwell was born in 1643.32 She married Nathaniel Brittan in 1660.33

5. iv. Alice or Abagail2 Stillwell was born in 1645.34 She married Samuel Holmes 26 October 1665.35

6. v. William2 Stillwell was baptized May 1653 in New Amsterdam.36

7. vi. Thomas2 Stillwell was baptized 9 July 1651.37

8. vii. Daniel2 Stillwell was baptized 13 November 1653 in New Amsterdam.38 He married Mary Mott, daughter of Adam Mott.39 He died circa 1720.40

9. viii. Jeremiah2 Stillwell was baptized 13 January 1663 in New Amsterdam.41

10. ix. Elias2 Stillwell.42

---

**GENERATION 2**

3. Nicholas2 Stillwell (Nicholas1, NicholasA, JohnB, JohnC) was born in Holland in 1636.43 He emigrated with his father. He died in Gravesend in 1714 or 1715. His will was made 19 January 1715 and probated 5 March 1715.44 He married (1) Rebecca Baylis, daughter of John and Rebecca Baylis.45 He married (2) Catharine (Heybert) Morgan, widow of Charles Morgan. They were married by Justice James Hubbard on 6 November 1671.46 She was living as late as 1693.47 He married (3) Elizabeth Cornell or Corwin in 1703.48

Nicholas was a farmer.49
He was appointed a Justice of the Quorem in 1688 under James II, and in 1689 he received a similar commission under William and Mary. He was a member of the first Colonial Assembly as a delegate from Kings County in 1691. He was a Justice of the Peace in 1685, 1688, 1689, and 1693. He was Captain of the Militia of Gravesend in 1689, and in 1693, as Captain of the Kings County contingent of 50 men, he accompanied Governor Fletcher’s expedition against the French and Indians.

He was known as “Captain Stillwell.”

An abstract of his will follows.

Will of Nicholas Stillwell of Gravesend, Kings County. I leave to my wife, Elizabeth, 40 pounds and a negro woman, and she to remain in possession of all tenements and lands, and have two horses, and use of a wogaon and sleigh, and furniture until the 1st day August 1717. I leave my son, Nicholas, 100 pounds and a negro boy. To the children of my son, Elias, 25 pounds. All the rest to my sons, Nicholas, John, Richard, and Thomas and to my daughters, Anne Christopher and Mary Johnson and the children of my son, Elias, and my grandchildren, Nicholas, Abraham, Isaac, and Catherine Emans. I make my sons, Richard and Nicholas, executors.

The children of Nicholas and Rebecca (Baylis) Stillwell were:

11. i. Nicholas Stillwell was born 25 April 1663 in Gravesend. He died before 1735, the date of his widow’s will. He married (1) Micha Lake, daughter of John and Micha (Spicer) Lake. He married (2) Elizabeth Cornell.

12. ii. Elias Stillwell was born circa 1665 in Gravesend and died in Monmouth County, New Jersey in 1715.

The children of Nicholas Stillwell and Catharine (Huybert) Morgan Stillwell were:

13. iii. Rebecca Stillwell was born in 1675. She was not mentioned in her father’s will so probably died before he did in 1715. She married Abraham Emans on 20 October 1695 in Gravesend.

14. iv. Richard Stillwell was born 11 May 1677.

15. v. John Stillwell.

16. vi. Anne Catharine Stillwell was born 15 May 1681. She married Barent Christopher of Staten Island.

17. vii. Mary Stillwell was born in 1683. She married Hendrick Johnson.

18. viii. Thomas Stillwell was born 16 May 1688. He died 15 April 1780. He married Catharine Day.
12. **Elias** Stillwell (Nicholas, Nicholas, Nicholas, John, John) was born circa 1665 and died in Middletown, Monmouth County, New Jersey in 1715, where his estate was inventoried 30 November 1715. His wife’s name is unknown.

Gravesend records show him on the assessment rolls in 1683. He owned a tide mill there in 1696. He sold his dwelling place and two garden plots in Gravesend on 13 January 1698. He had purchased one of these from his brother, Richard. He sold two acres of land on Gisberts Island on 12 March 1698 to Reynier Sicklen. It was probably 1699 when he moved to Monmouth County. It was on 24 July 1699 that he recorded the ear-mark for his cattle there.

While Elias’ father, Nicholas Stillwell, bequeathed 25 pounds to each of Elias’ children, he did not mention their names as he did those of his other grandchildren.

No document had been found to prove the names of the children of Elias Stillwell. Location, circumstances, and church records in Bedford County, Pennsylvania indicate the following to be his children:

19. i. **Elias** Stillwell was probably born in Monmouth County circa 1706. He died in Bedford County, Pennsylvania 4 February 1792. He married Meriam Eddy, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Edwards) Eddy in Woodbridge, New Jersey. She was born 25 January 1708/09 in Woodbridge and died in Bedford County 19 October 1803.

He came to Bedford County about 1746 from Maryland, having moved there from Monmouth County after 1731. His farm, which he purchased from the Indians, became known as “Green Valley Farm.” It amounted to 300 acres and was the best farm in that part of Bedford County. During an Indian raid, he lost seven horses, one mare, and two cows.

He was one of the first members of the Tonoloway Church in Bedford County being baptized in 1752. He stood at the door of the church and collected money to pay for the land the church owned, and remembered the minister at Tonoloway in his will, when he gave the Rev. Joseph Powell “the present, Baptist Minister of this place for the Love I bear to him, five pounds Pennsylvania currency.” He also canceled payment of a note held against the church.

His children were: Jeremiah (1739-1821) married Catharine Truax; John (1746-1823) married Sarah Warford; Mary married Samuel Payne; Elizabeth married Lt. Col. James Graham; Rebecca married Maj. Edward Coombs; Sarah married Samuel Truax, son of Larue Jacob Truax; Rachel married Joseph Warford.

20. ii. **Jeremiah** Stillwell was probably born in Monmouth County. He was living in Maryland when he moved to Bedford County.
21. iii. Richard Stillwell was probably born in Monmouth County. He was living in Maryland when he moved to Bedford County. His wife’s name was Catharine. She and one of their children were killed by Indians during the Indian raids in Bedford County. Two other children were carried away.

+ 22. iv. Rebecca Stillwell was probably born in Monmouth County circa 1705. (For her records see “The Truax Family”).

NOTES AND REFERENCES


2. Ibid.


5. Ibid.

6. Ibid.


9. Ibid.

10. Ibid.

11. Ibid.

12. Ibid.

13. Ibid.

14. Ibid.

15. Ibid.

16. Ibid.

17. Ibid.
18. Ibid., p. 278.
19. Ibid., p. 278; also, Stillwell, Genealogical Records, pp. 38, 39.
21. Ibid., p. 279.
22. Ibid.
23. Ibid., p. 280.
24. Ibid., p. 279.
25. Ibid.
26. Ibid.
27. Ibid.
28. Ibid.
31. Ibid., p. 280.
32. Ibid., p. 278.
33. Ibid.
34. Ibid.
35. Ibid.
36. Ibid.
37. Ibid.
38. Ibid.
39. Ibid.
40. Ibid.
41. Ibid.
42. Ibid.
43. Ibid.
45. Stillwell, Genealogical Records, p. 44.
46. Ibid.
48. Ibid.
49. Ibid.
50. Ibid.
51. Ibid.
52. Ibid.
53. Ibid.
54. Ibid.
56. Stillwell, Genealogical Records, p. 45.
57. Ibid.
58. Ibid.
59. Ibid.
61. Ibid.
62. Ibid.
63. Ibid.
64. Ibid.
65. Ibid.
66. Ibid.
67. Ibid.
68. Ibid.
69. Ibid.
70. Stillwell, Genealogical Records, p. 45.
71. Ibid.
72. Some Stillwell genealogies show Ann Burbank as wife of Elias. That seems to be incorrect.
73. Stillwell, Genealogical Records, p. 45.
74. Ibid.
75. Ibid.
76. Ibid.
77. Ibid.
78. Ibid.
79. Holman, Tonoloway, p. 120.
81. Ibid.
82. Holman, Tonoloway, p. 120.
83. Ibid., p. 119.
84. Ibid.
85. Ibid., pp. 119, 120.
86. Ibid., p. 119.
87. Ibid.
88. Ibid.
89. Ibid., pp. 119, 120.
90. Ibid., p. 120.
91. Ibid., p. 119.
92. Ibid.
93. Ibid.
94. Ibid.
THE PITTMAN FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

Pittman, Pitman, Pitmon is an English name meaning those living at or near a put or deep. Hollow.¹

REFERENCE


THE PITTMAN FAMILY

Richard Pittman  m.  Charity Truax

Jane Pittman  m.  John Truax
-1817  1746-1806

(See "The Truax Family")
GENERATION 1

1. Richard Pittman was born circa 1735 in New Jersey, probably Monmouth County and died in Belfast Township, Bedford County, Pennsylvania 11 May 1827. His parents may have been Richard and Charity (Danford) Pittman. He married Charity Truax. They likely married in Monmouth County, New Jersey when Truax and Pittman families resided and attended the Baptist Church there. Richard and Charity are probably buried in the Sideling Hill Cemetery, Bedford County, Pennsylvania.

It is known that Richard had at least one brother, William, who married Hannah Loker in Monmouth County, New Jersey on 4 November 1741. He died in Bedford County in 1824 at the age of 107 and is buried in Sideling Hill Cemetery.

Richard and Charity were members of the Tonoloway Baptist Church in what is now Fulton County by 1771. In 1790 when the Sideling Hill Church was constituted, they transferred their membership to that church.

Richard served in the American Revolution in the Bedford County Militia as a private in Captain Hendershot's Company "A", First Battalion from 9 January 1777 to 10 March 1777.

The children of Richard and Charity are probably not all known. Taxable inhabitants of Bethel Township, Bedford County for the year 1774 and 1775 included Richard, William and John Pittman. Richard could be Richard Pittman or his son or nephew; John could be brother, son or nephew of Richard Pittman.

The children who are known were:

2. i. Ruth Pittman was probably born circa 1760. She died in Bedford County 6 December 1819. She married Jacob Truax, son of Larue Jacob and Rebecca (Stillwell) Truax, who was born circa 1743 in Monmouth County, New Jersey and died in Bedford County 30 September 1807. A member of the Tonoloway Baptist Church, Ruth became a member of Sideling Hill Baptist Church when it was formed in 1790. They are buried in the Sideling Hill Cemetery. Jacob’s will, dated 24 February 1803, named his wife, Ruth, and children; (a) Richard; (b) Jacob; (c ) Betherania; (d) Benjamin; (e) Charity; (f) Sarah; (g) Ruth; (h) John; (I ) Mary.

3. ii. Joseph Pittman was born circa 1753 and died in Nelson County, Kentucky 11 June 1829. He married (1) Rebecca Graham in Bedford County circa 1775 and (2) Mary Anne.
4. iii. Benjamin Pittman was born in 1765 in New Jersey, probably Monmouth County, and died in Thompson Township, Fulton County, Pennsylvania 18 December 1852, aged eighty seven years, nine months, and five days. He married Elizabeth Smart who was born in 1768 and died in 1851. They had children: (a) Elizabeth; (b) Mary; (c) Joseph; (d) William; (e) Margaret; (f) Margaret; (g) John; (h) Benjamin; (I) Rachel.

5. iv. Jane Pittman died in Bedford County 17 April 1819. (For her records see "The Truax Family").

NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. Calculated from ages of known children.
2. N. 24, infra.
4. Research of Betty B. Robertson, 9940 Lancaster Dr., Sur City, AZ 85351-2831, sent to this writer 15 Nov. 1991.
5. A copy of a list titled "Members of Tonoloway," p. 56. This writer does not know the source and does not have the book title, this record gives wife of Richard Pittman as Charity Truax; Fulton Co., Sideling Hill, p. 108, gives her first name.
7. Fulton Co., Sideling Hill, pp. 108, 159. They were members of the Sideling Hill Church when they died.
11. Ibid.
12. N. 5, supra.


20. Ibid.


23. Family records of Debbie Thompson, R.R.1, Box 92 M, Ruckersville, VA 22968. He was her ancestor.


25. Ibid.

26. N. 5, supra.


28. Ibid.
THE HAMILTON FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

The House of Hamilton was represented from 1294-95 to circa 1346 by Walter Fitz Gilbert, father of David, who styled himself on his seal as David Fitz Walter, but who was fully known as David Fitz Walter Fitz Gilbert. Sir David’s son, also named David, was the first Hamilton to call himself by his territorial name alone; David de Hameldone. However, as early as 1296 the lairds of Renfrewshire have described Walter as Walter Fitz Gilbert de Hameldone.¹

The name derived from an old English word “hamel,” which means mutilated or scarred, plus “dun,” thus Hameldone.²

The name Hamilton is borne by one of the most distinguished families of the Scottish nobility. They hold many titles in Scotland, including Marquessate and Dukedom of Hamilton, the Marquessate of Douglas, the Duke of Abercorn, and Earl of Haddington.³

NOTES AND REFERENCES

2. Ibid.

EARLY HAMILTON HISTORY

“The Hamilton Manuscripts” give a history of one line of the Hamiltions in Scotland and Ireland.¹ While there is no known tie between that line and that of the Gavin Hamilton of this account, the manuscripts do shed light on the life and times of the Hamilton family in Scotland and Ireland.

The first Hamilton noted in “The Hamilton Manuscripts” is Rev. Hans Hamilton, “descended from a Gentleman.” His family had owned land around Raplock, Scotland for circa 400 years. Hans was ordained Minister of Dunlop in Cunningham. He probably lived from the middle to late 1500’s. He had six sons: (a)
James, who received knighthood from King James I, served him as Honorable Privy Council, and became Lord Viscount Claneboy. Married three times, his third wife, Lady Jane Phillips, bore him a son, James, who later, became the Earl of ClanBrassill; (b) Archibald, well educated, a Writer to the Signet in Edinburgh, a man of wisdom, wealth, and piety, married twice. His first wife bore two daughters and his second wife, Rachel Carmichael, bore twenty two children. One of these, James, married Agnes Kennedy and was the father of Rose Hamilton who married Captain William Fairley; (c) Gavin, a merchant, married Helen Dunlap and had four children. He drowned near Colrain while trying to guide his three ships over the Bar of Colrain; (d) John married Sarah Brabson; (e) William; (f) Patrick; (g) daughter.

Birth, death, and marriage dates are not generally given in the manuscripts. The death date of the Earl of ClanBrassill, son of Lord Claneboy, is an exception and noted as June 1659. The account infers that he was not very old as he had been mourning before his own death, the death of a fifteen year old son.3

The Lord Clanboy acted the part of parent to all of his nieces and nephews and took great comfort, credit, and strength from the fact that the young men served so courageously in the war which broke out in 1641.4 These boys were grandsons of Hans Hamilton and would probably have been in their late teens or early twenties during the war. These manuscripts give the names of Hans Hamilton’s descendants for another generation. There are Gavins among them, but none are Gavin1 Hamilton.

Gavin1 Hamilton is found in Maryland in 1685 as a land owner, an associate of the distinguished Maryland families, and a man interested in the education of his children.

When the plan for the Plantation of Ulster was conceived and carried out by King James I, the Hamiltons became inextricably involved in its “planting.” As powerful Scottish landowners, they were granted thousands of acres of land in counties Armagh, Cavan, Fermanagh, and Tyrone.5

The early Hamiltons were Episcopalian, but most were tolerant of Presbyterianism.6 By 1691 the Saintfield Presbyterian Church minutes in Saintfield, Ireland record Captain Gavin Hamilton and John Hamilton as being actively involved in that church.7 In South Carolina, the Hamiltons were involved in Presbyterian Church affairs.8 In Maryland, Andrew2, son of Gavin1 Hamilton, married Mary Beall, daughter of a Presbyterian Church elder.9

All of this still leaves the parentage of Gavin1 Hamilton of Maryland unknown, but does give a picture of some of the ancestors from whom he undoubtedly descended.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. See N. 16, of “Early Farley History” for a description of “The Hamilton Manuscripts.”

3. Ibid.

4. Ibid.


THE HAMILTON FAMILY

Gavin Hamilton -1698  
m.  Elizabeth

Andrew Hamilton  ca. 1718-  
m.  Mary Beall

Ninian Hamilton  1717-1784  
m.  Margaret Lucas  
    ca. 1717-ca. 1765

Archibald Hamilton  1743-1825  
m.  Mary Hawkins

Thomas C. Hamilton  1784-1872  
m.  Mary Taylor  
    1784-1825  
    Sarah E. Marlow  
    17 Aug. 1826 -1838

Hiram L. Hamilton  1834-1916  
m.  Arminda V. Parrish  
    18 Apr. 1855 1839-1912

(See "The Parrish Family")

GENERATION 1

1. Gavin Hamilton was born in Scotland or Ireland, date unknown. He died in Prince George's County in 1698.¹ His wife was Elizabeth². After Gavin's death she married (2) John Greene before 3 January 1699.³

Gavin Hamilton was a resident of Calvert County, Maryland when he received a land patent 20 February 1685 in Charles County, Maryland containing 150 acres
which he called "Hamilton." In 1686-88 he acquired 87 acres of land in Calvert County known as "Hamilton Parke." He was taxed in New Scotland Hundred 13 April 1686 for 150 acres called "Hamilton Survey." This land was held by Andrew Hamilton and William Tannehill, Andrew having 29 acres in his possession, and William having 121 acres. The descriptions of the tracts "Hamilton" and "Hamilton Survey" are the same, leading one to believe they are the same tract. Both were 150 acres on the south side of the eastern branch of the Potomac River beginning at a Chestnut Oak by the side of the branch near the land of William Tannehill. In 1690 Gavin Hamilton bought "Attwood's Purchase" from John Attwood for 5000 pounds of tobacco. It had been surveyed for John Attwood of Anne Arundel County, Maryland and was on the east side of a branch of the Potomac River beginning at an oak standing a little below Annacustel Fort to a bounded tree of one Groomes land.

The will of Gavin Hamilton, planter of Prince George's County was written in the middle of March 1698 and proven in Prince George's County, Maryland 30 December 1698. In it, he called his son, Andrew, "my only heir" and he bequeathed all of his land to him. He named Andrew and his mother joint executors. Appointing William Tannehill and John Addison as curators and pursers to his children, he said to set apart his wife's third and divide the remainder among his three children. He requested that Madam Addison take his two girls, one at a time, leaving the other with her mother and brother, to give them some education and good breeding as long and however she saw fit. The will was not dated but two witnesses, Robert Hurd and Henry Karmenlopp, attested to the fact that they witnessed the signing of it in the middle of March 1698. On this statement the witnesses named Gavin as William Gavin Hamilton.

On 3 January 1699 Andrew Hamilton, John Greene, and Elizabeth Greene, formerly called Hamilton, were held in bond for the estate of Gavin Hamilton of Prince George's County, deceased. Since Andrew and his mother, unnamed in the will, were executors, it appears that Elizabeth Greene was Gavin's wife.

The children of Gavin and Elizabeth ( ) Hamilton were:

2 i. Andrew Hamilton, probably born in Maryland, died between 23 October 1718 and 24 June 1719.
3. ii. Daughter
4. iii. Daughter
In the name of God amen. I And. Hamilton of Prince George's County, Province of Maryland, being sick, weak in body, but of sound and perfect memory do by these presents revoke and make void all former wills by me made and constitute, ordain, and make this my last will and testament in manner and form following:

I give my soul to God my Redeemer, by my presence, my Blessed Sacrament, and hope for a free and perfect pardon of all my sins.

I will that all my debts and effects be paid by my Executors.
hereafter named — — — —

Item. I will that all my Lands be equally divided amongst my Children that I now have & that my wife now have to be divided at my discretion of my four friends, James Roddick & Thomas Rodick Esq. and their Division under their hands & seals on either of their hands & seals to be final & all intents & purposes full & executing to my wife the third part of my said Real Estate during her Life to be divided as aforesaid & I give & bequeath to my several Children their shares forever.

Then My Will is that after my just Debts, funeral charges &c. paid that my personal Estate be divided as aforesaid by my several named.

Lastly I do hereby constitute & appoint my Loving Wife Mary Hamilton my Sole Executrix of this my last will & testament requiring & requiring to execute in all the offices of Moment & Execution of this My Will to take & advise of my friend James Rodick...
Andrew Hamilton will cont.

We, Thomas Addison, in testimony whereof
have hereunto set our hands and sealed
this twenty third day of October, Anno Dom.

Sign, sealed, published & declared
by the last will & testament in
presence of
Tho. Addison
And. Hamilton
Seal

Thos. Bell
the Mark of
Henry T. Sampson
the Mark of
Ann A. Penney

On the back of the above
going will was thus endorsed
24th June 1719

When came the Hon. Sir Thomas Addison, Esq.
Joseph Bell, Henry Sampson, James Rene
who Middlegar to the within will & made
Oath upon the Holy Evangelists of All
mighty God that they saw the within
named Andrew Hamilton, signing and
read from the will & declare the within
Instrument of writing as last will &
Instrument of writing that at the time of his
dying there of he was to the best of their
knowledge of Judge & Memory
witnessed before Patrick Hepburn

In the name of God. Amen.

195
GENERATION 2

2. Andrew Hamilton (Gavin'') was probably born in Maryland. He died there in Prince George's County between 23 October 1718 when his will was dated and 24 June 1719 when it was probated. He married Mary Beall, daughter of Ninian and Ruth (Moore) Beall. She was born in 1676. (See "The Beall Family."). In 1717 Andrew was mentioned in her father's will as "my son-in-law" and was bequeathed a slave named "Allie." He was apparently of age when his father died, and so came into possession of his inherited lands which were the tracts known as "Hamilton" or "Hamilton Survey," "Attwood's Purchase" and "Hamilton Parke." Long before his father's death on 4 April 1685, Andrew acquired 400 acres of "Attwood's Purchase" which had been surveyed for John Attwood. In 1710 Andrew and his wife sold "Wheeler's Hope" to William Hutchinson, a tract which had been transferred to Andrew Hamilton in 1708. On 10 May 1711, Andrew had a survey for a tract called "Hamilton's Venture" in Prince George's County, which contained 300 acres. In 1714 he added to his holdings 200 acres called "Hamilton's Industry" on the eastern branch. A tract of 660 acres located on the north side of the eastern branch of the Potomac River was acquired by Andrew 17 April 1714. This holding was called "Hoggpen."

In 1704 Andrew Hamilton had a cabin on his property when Indians from the mountains hallowed over the eastern branch to some other Indians. These Indians went over to see what the hallowing meant. They returned, went to Andrew Hamilton's cabin and told him they all needed to go to the mountains tomorrow which they did. This account was in a letter addressed to His Excellency and signed by Ninian Beall.

The will of Andrew Hamilton named his wife, Mary, the executor and bequeathed her a third part of his estate during her natural life. He willed his lands equally "to my children I now have and the child my wife now bears to be divided at the discretion of my good friends, James Stoddert and Thomas Addison." The children are not named in the will.

Parish registers allude to a second wife of Andrew who was also named Mary. There seems to be no other evidence for that. At any rate, Mary Beall was undoubtedly mother of Ninian who is the ancestor of the Hamiltons of this account, as Mary's father, Ninian Beall, wrote his will in 1717 and named Andrew as his son-in-law. The other children are accounted for partly by parish records and partly through tax records which show ownership of real estate, particularly "Attwood's Purchase," which had as instructed by Andrew in his will, been partitioned among the children. A. Thomas Evans and James Tannehill also owned part of "Attwood's Purchase" in 1750, leading one to believe that they might have been sons-in-law of Andrew.

The known children of Andrew and Mary (Beall) Hamilton were:
5. i. Gavin Hamilton was born in Prince George’s County 4 November 1701. He was probably the Gavin who petitioned in 1740 to form All Saints Parish through a division of Prince George’s Parish.

6. ii. Mary Hamilton was born in Prince George’s County 24 November 1705.

7. iii. George Hamilton was probably born in Prince George’s County. In 1750 he had tracts “Gore,” 200 acres; “Meadows,” 63 acres; and “Attwood’s Purchase,” 6 and 89 acres.

8. iv. Thomas Hamilton was born in Prince George’s County 21 May 1710. In 1750 he had “Attwood’s Purchase,” 89 acres and “William and Mary,” 94 acres.

9. v. Andrew Hamilton was probably born in Prince George’s County. He was on the list of taxables for Prince George’s County in 1733 and in the Prince George/Frederick County Debt Book in 1750, having in his possession “Attwood’s Purchase,” 89 acres.

+ 10. vi. Ninian Hamilton was born in 1717 in Prince George’s County and died in Guilford County, North Carolina in 1784.

**GENERATION 3**

10. Ninian Hamilton (Andrew, Gavin) was born circa 1717 in St. George’s County and died in Guilford County, North Carolina in 1784. He married Margaret Lucas, daughter of Thomas and Anne (Hungerford) Lucas before 1739. She was born in Prince George’s County in 1717. She died circa 1765. (See “The Lucas Family.”)

On 8 October 1741, a tract of 100 acres in Prince George’s County called “Aberdeen” was warranted to Ninian Hamilton. A deed was signed by both Ninian and Margaret Hamilton, his wife, on 9 June 1747 and recorded in Prince George’s County on 15 June 1747. This deed transferred “Hamilton’s Venture” in Prince George’s County to Dunkin Ferguson. It was probably inherited by Ninian from his father, Andrew Hamilton, as it had been part of Andrew’s real estate holdings. A warrant issued to John Jones on 12 June 1749 was assigned first to Hugh Tomlinson, then by him to Ninian Hamilton. This tract was in Frederick County, consisted of 50 acres, and was called “Hamilton’s Loft.” In 1753 “Aberdeen” was resurveyed to correct errors and to add a “contiguous vacancy.” This land was then in Frederick County. It added 100 acres to Ninian’s holdings and was called “The Resurvey of Aberdeen.” In 1756 another tract of 50 acres in Frederick County, described as being on Muddy Creek, Turkey Foot Branch, was added. It was known as “Hamilton’s Chance.”

On 3 November 1766 Ninian sold his property to Samuel Hardesty. He was the sole conveyer as Margaret had died.
When Ninian sold his real estate holdings to Hardesty in 1766; he was no
doubt preparing to move to North Carolina. He was in Orange County, North
Carolina before 1768 and involved with the insurrectionists\textsuperscript{48} in Granville District
against the royal authority in the frontier counties of Orange, Anson, Mecklenburg,
and Granville. Trouble began in Mecklenburg and Granville Counties in 1765. The
frontier was far removed from the eastern landowners who made the laws. The
Granville agents commissioned to enforce the laws, were often dishonest, land was
improperly surveyed, and the land office often closed. Fees and taxes were collected
without authorization. The frontiersmen, feeling powerless and oppressed, formed a
group called the “Regulation” and refused to pay taxes unless their demands were
met.\textsuperscript{49}

On 13 April 1768 a warrant was issued for the arrest of Ninian Bell
Hamilton.\textsuperscript{50} At a meeting of the Regulation 25 April 1768 Ninian Hamilton, among
others, signed an agreement to stay away from Hillsborough until 11 May unless
“there should be any distress from Levys” before that date.\textsuperscript{51} On 3 October 1768,
Governor William Tryon “granted his Majesty’s most gracious pardon for the several
outrageous acts by them committed at any time before date thereof.”\textsuperscript{52} There were
several exceptions, Ninian and his sons; Ninian Bell, Thomas, and Matthew were
among them.\textsuperscript{53} On 29 October 1768 Tyree Harris in a letter to Tryon said that “Ninian
Hamilton and others have agreed to comply with and be obedient to the laws of the
Government.”\textsuperscript{54} Ninian was probably pardoned then, but his sons apparently
continued their involvement with the Regulators. The violence continued and in
September 1770 Ninian Bell Hamilton was among those who assaulted attorneys and
attempted to strike Judge Richard Henderson.\textsuperscript{55} Finally, in May 1771, Governor
Tyron amassed about 1000 militia men and marched to Sandy Creek. There he
ordered them into battle formation and set out to find a large body of Regulators.
When he found them, he still gave them the opportunity to put down arms and go
home. He gave them an hour to do so or be fired upon. Their answer was “Fire and
be damned!” The ensuing battle which lasted only two hours is known as the “Battle
of Alamance.” Each side lost nine men and many wounded. Tyron’s men took a
number of prisoners who were tried at a court martial at Hillsborough. Six were
condemned and executed and the others pardoned at Tyron’s request.\textsuperscript{56} The crown
prosecutions at Special Court of Oyer and Terminer and General Gaol Delivery held
at Newbern 11 March 1771 included these Hamiltons:\textsuperscript{57}

\begin{itemize}
  \item The King versus Thomas Hamilton, Riot A,B, a true bill.
  \item The King versus Matthew Hamilton, Riot A,B, a true bill.
  \item The King versus Ninian Bell Hamilton, Riot.
  \item The King versus Ninian Bell Hamilton, Riot.
\end{itemize}

The charge against Ninian Bell Hamilton was entered twice.

On 30 October 1771 Ning (sic) Hamilton petitioned for a pardon stating that
he was “one of the unfortunate persons who are outlawed for their activity in the late
Riots and Insurrections. A message from the Council to the House 27 February 1773 was still pleading for his pardon.

Ninian purchased land from Aquila and Elizabeth Jones on Sandy Creek, Guilford County, North Carolina 1 January 1773. Archibald Hamilton sold one fifth share of this land to his brother, Horatio Hamilton, in 1803. He was in Randolph County, North Carolina when the deed was executed.

The letters of administration of Ninian Hamilton were made in Randolph County and dated 14 December 1784.

The children of Ninian and Margaret (Lucas) Hamilton were:

+ 11. i. Ninian Beall Hamilton was born 28 November 1739 in Frederick County, Maryland and died 6 April 1831 in Missouri. He married Ann Mary. His middle name was his mother’s maiden name. It is found in records as Beall, Beale, and Bell.

12. ii. Thomas Hamilton was born 10 May 1741 in Frederick County, Maryland. He was a Regulator and charged with rioting in 1773.

+ 13. iii. Archibald Hamilton was born 5 May 1743 in Frederick County, Maryland and died in North Carolina after 1825.

14. iv. Matthew Hamilton was born 22 February 1745 in Frederick County, Maryland. He was a Regulator and charged with rioting in 1773.

15. v. Ann Hamilton was born 14 February 1747 in Frederick County.

16. vi. Charles Hamilton was born 20 February 1749 in Frederick County.

+ 17.vii. Mary Hamilton was born 5 March 1751 in Frederick County.

18.viii. Jusula Hamilton was born 20 August 1754. She was a twin to Elizabeth Hamilton.

19. ix. Elizabeth Hamilton was born 20 August 1754. She was a twin to Jusula Hamilton.

20. x. Sarah Hamilton was born 6 July 1756. She was a twin to Horatio Hamilton.

+ 21. xi. Horatio Hamilton was born 6 July 1756. He was a twin to Sarah Hamilton.

GENERATION 4

11. Ninian Beall Hamilton (Ninian, Andrew, Gavin) was born 28 November 1739 in Frederick County, Maryland and died 6 April 1831 in Missouri. He married Ann Mary. His middle name was his mother’s maiden name. It is found in records as Beall, Beale, and Bell.
On 14 December 1762 Ninian Beall Hamilton received a land grant in Orange County, North Carolina for 400 acres from the Earl of Granville. This tract, lying on a branch of Rocky River, was surveyed for Ninian Beall Hamilton on 16 July 1762. He sold this tract in 1782.

He was involved with the Regulators by the spring of 1768 and was declared an outlaw for his part in assaulting attorneys and Judge Henderson. He was still pleading for pardon in 1773.

In 1789 Ninginbel (sic) Hamilton purchased 340 acres from John Caruthers. This was in District 96, South Carolina “on the branches of the south fork of Twelve Mile River.” He had land surveyed in District 96 in South Carolina on a branch of the Keowee River in 1788. This land was registered in 1793 and Ninian received the final transfer on 6 January 1794. He sold 100 acres on the east side of Muddy Creek, North Carolina on 28 July 1793 in Rowan County, North Carolina. This land had been grant #1425 to Ninian 25 October 1786. Ninian and his wife, Ann Mary Beall Hamilton, sold land to Minis Grigs in Rowan County, North Carolina 1 May 1789. In 25 October 1786 he was granted warrant #1426 in Rowan County, North Carolina. This was a 200 acre tract on Muddy Creek.

Ninian Hamilton appears on the 1790 South Carolina Census, Pendleton 96 District with one male over sixteen, two males under sixteen and five females.

By 1799 Ninin had moved with his family to St. Louis District in what is now Missouri.

The following letter, written in 1802 by Ninian Beall Hamilton to his brother, Horatio, named his children and told much about his family.

Addressed to: Horatio Hamilton Stokes County
near Salem Stoners Mill—to be left in ye care of Mr. Lash
Favor of Mr. This
John Morgain with care and speed

Loving brother, I embrace this opportunity of writing these few lines to you to let you know that me and all my family are well at present thanks be to God for it, hoping that these few lines may meet you all in same state of health.

I am sorry that I have this melancholy news to write to you, that is to let you know that Abraham Tanzey is dead. He died last sept. was a year and was buried upon the banks of Massuria in St. Andrews District. Cussin Eleanor lives in St. Luis District with her son Joshua and with her Daughters Lusia and Sarah. Her son Nathan lives at the salt works, her son Levi lives with my son William. They are all well a few days ago.

My Daughter Jane is married to Joshua Tanzey, and has one son. My daughter Sarah is married to Theophilus McKinney, they had one son born unto them, and they called his name Ninian, and he is dead. William Hamilton and Wife has had Eight children seven living. My Daughter Mrgrate and her husband Leonard Farrar has five children all living. All my children are living in New Spain except my son Andrew and he yet lives in Kentucky, he thrives very fast in the world. Last year he bought three likely young Negroes, he is not married yet. He has a fine plantation upon the Cumberland River, and he sold it for Money and Negroes, I expect him in this spring. My son Ninian lives upon the River called Merimac keeping Bachlershall not married and he thrives very fast in the
world, he has a fine Peace of land a fine stock of Horses and Cattle and hogs. My son Jerimiah and my too Daughters Ann and Mary live with me yet.

I lost my land in South Carolina by a old plot after I payed so dear for it, after I lived nine years on it. Then we all came to Kentucky, we all landed upon green River there I made another Plantation and came another old Plot and took that from me. Then I moved out to Barren River and made another plantation, and sold it, and then we all set out for new spain.

I return hearty thanks to the almighty god who has Delivered Us all safe in Newspain, Where we all found a glorious Country much to our satisfactions. We all live free from want, free from all Publick taxes whatsoever. We all Maintained Lands by head Rights. William Hamilton has six hundred acres, four hundred acres by head Rites Two hundred he bought, he thrives fast in world. I have four hundred acres obtained by Head rites granted By His Catholic Magisty. God save the King. I doe hereby Acknowledge myself a true Spaniard. With news I end.

I desier to be remembered to sister Lusa sister Mary Night John Campbell Cusson John Peddycourt Cussen Bassel Peddiecoat and to all their wives. Mikel Miller and Henry Miller and the rest of inquiring Friends. Also to brother Thomas brother Archibald and also our old brother Fields. Dear brothers I never expect to see you any more. I am old and full of Days and the Distance a great ways therefore gladly would I be to hear from you. May the god of love be with you Now and forever more its the prayer of your oldest brother. Dear brother Pray for me as I shall for you. Dear brother Pray with out seewing as we may meet in New Jerusalem where there shall be no siting and sorroing for the cares of this world. Farewell brothers and sisters. And my the saving grace of our Lord Jesus christ be with you now and for Evermore.

Ritten from your oldest Brother till Death
Ninian B Hamilton
New Spain Rhe province of Lusianna
St. andrews Kistrict Missoria River Bonium Creek
Thirty miles west from St. Luis

13. Archibald Hamilton (Ninian, Andrew, Gavin) was born 5 May 1743 in Frederick County, Maryland and died in North Carolina after 1825. He married Mary "Polly" Hawkins, daughter of John Jr. and Elizabeth (Jones) Hawkins. Mary was born in Lincoln County, North Carolina.

In December 1778 a land warrant was issued to Archibald Hamilton for 200 acres of land on Balls Creek, Lincoln County, North Carolina.

In 1790 Archibald is found on the Lincoln County, North Carolina census in Morgan District with one male over sixteen, four males under sixteen, and five females.

It is said that there were eleven children and that six of them lived to be over eighty. The known children of Archibald and Mary (Hawkins) Hamilton were:

22. i. Mary Hamilton married John McCarver in Lincoln County, North Carolina 19 December 1787. His will was probated 2 November 1829. Their children were: (a) James; (b) William; (c) Martha; (d) Alexander; (e) Joseph; (f) Ephraim.

23. ii. Elizabeth Hamilton.

24. iii. Margaret Hamilton was born between 1770-1780 in North Carolina. She died 27 March 1849 in St. Louis County, Missouri. She married Jacob Lollar who died circa 1823. Their children were: (a) Henry; (b) Reuben; (c) Archibald; (d) Rachel; (e) Aberella; (f) Jesse; (g) Jacob.
25. iv. Rachel\textsuperscript{5} Hamilton was born in 1774 and died 1 January 1858.\textsuperscript{105} She married David Sherrill, son of Uriah and Judith (Lewis) Sherrill.\textsuperscript{106} He was born 2 October 1764 and died 17 July 1827.\textsuperscript{107} Their children were:\textsuperscript{108} (a) Mason; (b) Alfred; (c) Margaret.

26. v. Reuben\textsuperscript{5} Hamilton was born in 1776 in North Carolina and died 20 September 1858.\textsuperscript{109} He was married 10 January 1800 in Lincoln County, North Carolina to Sarah Collier, daughter of Drury Collier.\textsuperscript{110} Their children were:\textsuperscript{111} (a) Drury; (b) Thomas Jefferson; (c) Margaret; (d) Ninian; (e) Sarah; (f) Elizabeth; (g) Reuben; (h) Rebecca; (i) James; (j) Nancy.

27. vi. Thomas\textsuperscript{5} Cleophas Hamilton was born 1 February 1784 in Lincoln County, North Carolina and died in Washington County, Ohio 23 February 1872.

28. vii. Archibald\textsuperscript{5} Hamilton was born 19 December 1785 in North Carolina and died in Washington County, Indiana 4 April 1860.

29. viii. Ninian Beall\textsuperscript{5} Hamilton was born 19 February 1789 in Lincoln County, Indiana and died in Washington County, Indiana 31 January 1882.

30. x. Ruanna\textsuperscript{5} Hamilton was born in 1793 in Lincoln County, North Carolina and died in North Carolina 2 July 1876.\textsuperscript{112} She married Ephraim Kale on 14 November 1815 in Lincoln County.\textsuperscript{113} He was the son of Balser and Ann (Bridges) Kale.\textsuperscript{114} They lived in Catawba County, North Carolina where Ephraim died 23 June 1853.\textsuperscript{115} Their children were:\textsuperscript{116} (a) L. Henderson; (b) Reuben; (c) Elisha; (d) Nancy; (e) Silas; (f) Luther; (g) Sarah; (h) Mary; (i) Polser; (j) Isaac; (k) Ephraim; (l) Margaret.

17. Mary\textsuperscript{4} Hamilton (Ninian\textsuperscript{3}, Andrew\textsuperscript{2}, Gavin\textsuperscript{1}) was born in Frederick County, Maryland 5 March 1751 and died in Hope, North Carolina 17 May 1821. Her memoir in the Moravian Church Archives:\textsuperscript{117}

Sister Mary Hamilton was born in Maryland, Frederick County, March 5, 1751. She was baptized in the English Church. About her 14th year she lost her mother by death and being the eldest of the daughters she had to take the housekeeping upon herself..... She moved with her father, her brother Horatio, etc. to this state in the year 1765... After her father's death she kept house for her brother until his marriage with his first wife, but as she was of a peaceable and quiet deportment it was agreeable to keep her as an inmate of the family.... Having been disappointed in a premeditated marriage by circumstances, she remained single... She was received as a member of the Society of the Brethren 11th May 1788... in 1790, May 29th she became a communicant... she thought nothing of walking such a distance to attend meetings... When her brother Horatio lost his first wife, she took again the care of the house and acted a mother's part to his children, who all loved her to the last as a member. After he married the 2nd time, she was still retained in the family... Her earthly warfare lasted 70 yrs, 2 mo, and 12 days. Died May 17, 1821 Hope, North Carolina.

Hope Church is 6 miles west of Winston-Salem and the old Hope burying grounds are several miles from the present (1964) location of Hope Church.

21. Horatio\textsuperscript{4} Hamilton (Ninian\textsuperscript{3}, Andrew\textsuperscript{2}, Gavin\textsuperscript{1}) was born 6 July 1756 in Frederick County, Maryland and died in Stokes County, North Carolina 8 March 1840.\textsuperscript{118} On 4 March 1840, the Moravian Church records show that "the old widowed
Horatio Hamilton who lives three miles from here and belongs to the congregation of Hope and who last Sunday while returning home from Salem was thrown from the wagon and seriously injured." The Brn. J. and H. Schulz attended his funeral at Hope 10 March 1840.

The memorial of Horatio Hamilton from the Moravian Archives:

On Tuesday the 10th the remains of... Br. Horatio Hamilton were... conveyed to their resting place on the graveyard belonging to the Society... Br. H. Hamilton was born 6th July 1756 in Frederick County, Maryland, or Carrols Manor. His parents were Naeman & Margaret Hamilton b. Lucas, when but 3 years of Age his dear Mother departed this life. Of 16 children Horatio was the 8th son and the youngest of those who survived.

In the year 1765 the 9th of his age he removed with his family from Maryland to Randolph County, N. C. 1771 he settled down as a single man upon the spot of ground upon which he remained till the day of his demise in the neighborhood of Salem. On the 17th of December 1782, he was joined in H. Wedlock to the Single Sister Lucy Peddycoart and after a series of 17 years this sacred bond was severed by the removal of his much beloved partner on the 16th of April 1800. Their union was blessed with 1 son and 3 daughters, the latter of which are still living... His son Samuel was called to exchange time for eternity in his 26th year September 26th 1816... On Saturday the 29th of February last when returning from a visit at Salem the 8th of March, he fell asleep.... The age of 83 yrs, 8mos, & 2 days.... He has 13 grandchildren 5 great grad-children, of the former 5 proceeded his into eternity...

The memorial of Lucy (Peddycoart) Hamilton:

...Lucy Hamilton. She was the youngest of eight children of Nathan and Sarah Peddycoart; born in Carols Manor in Maryland, Nov. 5, 1755, and was baptized in the English Church. When she was nineteen years old her mother moved with some of her children to North Carolina, and settled in these parts, where she and her youngest brother kept house for her. Her mother having been acquainted with the Brethren already in Maryland afterwards joined the congregation on South Fork, and when this congregation was settled she was one of the first members...

Dec. 17th, 1782. she married the present widower. Horatio Hamilton, with whom she led a happy matrimoniy, blessed with a son and three daughters who all belong to the Society of the Brethren...

In the morning of the 16th...she departed... Her age was 44 years, 5 months and 10 days.

Horatio married (2) Sarah (Schneider) Frey on 17 February 1801. She died June 1832, age 88 years, four months and was buried 11 June 1832. Horatio, Lucy and Sarah are buried in the Hope burying grounds.

Horatio was a land owner in Wachovia, (later called Hope) North Carolina in 1779 and later. He owned lots # 176 and #177 and was taxed as a resident of Hope Plantation in 1780. He was listed as a farm owner in 1799 or later.

On 2 June 1780, Horatio went to the Moravian Church and requested of Br. Groff a certificate on account of the General Muster which had been called in Richmond. He was given a written declaration that he belonged to the Society of the Brethren.
On 7 November 1787 Horatio Hamilton “our next neighbor behind our mill” approached the Moravian Church Board at Salem requesting permission to send his grandson, George, to the boy’s school. The request was granted with the understanding that if it didn’t work out well that he could be sent back. He was to come to town on Monday morning and go home Friday afternoon, living during the week with Br. and Sr. John Holland.\footnote{130}

On 7 November 1808, a negress, Betty, belonging to Br. Horatio Hamilton and his wife was baptized.\footnote{131}

The children of Horatio and Lucy (Peddycoart) Hamilton were:\footnote{132} (a) Sarah; (b) Mary; (c) Elizabeth; (d) Samuel.

**GENERATION 5**

27. Thomas Cleophas\footnote{5} Hamilton (Archibald\footnote{4}, Ninian\footnote{3}, Andrew\footnote{2}, Gavin\footnote{1}) was born 1 February 1784 in Lincoln County, North Carolina\footnote{133} and died in Washington County, Ohio 23 February 1872.\footnote{134} The funeral service was preached at the Moravian Church in Gnadenhutten, Tuscarawas County, Ohio and he was buried in the Beersheba burying grounds by Rev. James Haman.\footnote{135} He married (1) Mary Ann Taylor on 16 July 1805,\footnote{136} the daughter of Matthias and Mary Taylor.\footnote{137} She was born in Stokes County, North Carolina 22 July 1784\footnote{138}. She was received into the congregation at Beersheba 13 October 1811 and admitted to the Lord’s Supper 7 June 1812\footnote{139}. She died 30 December 1825 and was buried at Beersheba burying grounds 1 January 1826\footnote{140}. Church records state that “an hysteric fit was the occasion of her death.”\footnote{141}

This letter written by Thomas to his brother, Archibald Hamilton, of Salem, Indiana was dated 18 February 1825 and reported her illness: \footnote{142}

```
Beersheba, Ohio
February 17, 1825

Mr. Archibald Hamilton
Indiana
Salem Postoffice

Dear brother & sister: I take this opportunity to inform you that we are all in the land of the living for which we ought to be truly thankful for. The last two seasons past has been awfully sickly, and as swept off vast many of our neighbors. My whole family had the fever and some of them most severely. My wife was four days and nights that she new nothing, we did not expect she would live many hours longer, but she has recovered again from the fever. She still continues to have fits as usual, she is much racked in her senses, and is very crabbed and fretful. I tried the snail shells as you directed but without success. I have also applied to several doctors without any success.
```
I received a letter from Brother Ruben a few days since, they was all well at that time. He informed me that you were to see him last fall. He also informed me that Brother Ninian was married at last.

I have nothing strange to write to you only we are likely to get a canal through our state, which I suppose will pass through the settlement where I live. Should this come to pass it will be a good place of trade here. The canal is to commence at the south of the Scioto River and extend to Lake Erie—a distance of upwards of three hundred miles. It is said this great work will begin this summer. Joy and success attend it I say.

So, I must conclude with my best love to you and your family, and wish to be remembered to all my old acquaintances, and also wish you to write to me soon as possible— so no more at present, but remain your affectionate brother til death.

Thomas married (2) Sarah Elizabeth Marlow in Guernsey County, Ohio on 27 August 1826. She was born in February 1799 probably in Prince George’s County, Maryland, the daughter of Samuel and Mary (Richards) Marlow. She died in Tuscarawas County 7 September 1838. Her funeral service was preached in English. She was buried in the Beersheba burying grounds by Br. Titze.

In the Salem Diary, records of the Moravian Church in Lincoln County, North Carolina, show that on “11 October 1804, Br. Matthias and Sr. Mary Taylor and their three children and Samuel and Sr. Nancy Peddycoart with their two children, who have belonged to the congregation of Hope, left for the Muskingum and expect to join our brethren there.” One account states that on 11 October 1804, Thomas Hamilton started with Matthias Taylor, John S. Peddycord (Peddycoart) and others for the state of Ohio. When about half-way, Thomas Hamilton and William Peddycord left the others and proceeded on horseback, crossing the Ohio River at Wheeling, West Virginia on 4 November 1804, stayed that night at Newelstown, now St. Clairsville, at a tavern kept by Jacob Holt “The Sign of the Black Bear.” On the evening of November 6, they resumed their journey to Gnadenhutten, located on the Tuscarawas River in Muskingum County. (Gnadenhutten was in Tuscarawas County after that county was formed in 1808).

8 June 1808 Thomas Hamilton of Salem Township was appointed collector of taxes and the following rates ordered. Horses, 30 cents per head; cattle, 10 cents per head; all other taxable property ¼ per cent of appraised value. He served as a Justice of the Peace in 1830, 1833 and 1836.

Thomas and Mary married in 1805 and lived in Warwick Township until October 1809 when Thomas raised a house on the north bank of the river near the southwest corner of the Gnadenhutten tract. He moved his family into the home 14 December 1809.

Thomas was baptized in the Beersheba Moravian Church in Gnadenhutten on 13 August 1811 with David Peter and Matthias Taylor as sponsors. Baptism was administered by G.G. Mueller together with the former. On 9 September 1838, he “presented himself as he was a communicant, but at an earlier time. He did not
appear for a long time on account of quarrels with his neighbor, I. Everett, who has now moved.” He later attended the Methodist Church.

Apparently Thomas was at one time a mail carrier. A letter written in 1834 by Thomas reads:

“We had the hottest weather this summer that has ever been since I lived in this state. I still continue to carry the mail. I am so thronged with business that I am almost worn out. I have fifteen months to carry the mail yet—should I live to get through that, I think I will try to settle up my business and take the world easier than what I have done heretofore, as I am growing old [forty years] and my limbs begin to fail me very much, and besides I know the world is not long to be my place of abode, therefore, I wish to spend my latter days in peace and quietness, and meditation on better things, as I am tired of the bustle of this world.”

In September 1849 the United States deeded to Thomas Hamilton of Tuscarawas County, Ohio the SW¼ of Section 1 Township 4 Range 7 162 acres, and the W½ of the SW¼ and E½ of the SW¼ of Section 1 Township 4 Range 7 81 acres in Washington County, Ohio. These deeds were recorded in Washington County 16 April 1854.

By 1850 Thomas and his sons, Hiram Lewis and Leonard were living in Lawrence Township, Washington County, Ohio.

Thomas sold to John Burford the northwest ¼ of the southwest ¼ of Section 1, Township 4, Range 7, 40 acres on 13 November 1863. On the same day, he sold to his son, Leonard, the SW¼ of the SE¼ of Section 1 Township 4 Range 7 40 acres. On 16 March 1870 Thomas sold to his son, Hiram Lewis, the W½ of the SW¼ of Section 1 Township 4 Range 7 162 acres.

His son, Hiram Lewis, married in 1855 and Thomas is shown in census records of 1860 and 1870 with his family.

A letter written 1 January 1864 in Lawrence Township, Washington County, Ohio by daughter-in-law, Arminda (Parrish) Hamilton, to Ninian Hamilton Jr. in Indiana stated that she was sending a lock of Thomas’ hair to him to show how black it was at the age of eighty. He was in good health but almost blind.

The children of Thomas and Mary (Taylor) Hamilton were:

31. i. Archibald Hamilton was born 1 December 1806 in Tuscarawas County and baptized 4 January 1807 after the English liturgy at Beersheba by George Godfrey Mueller, pastor. Sponsors were John Heckwelder and his wife, Sarah, formerly Ohneberg. The church record stated that he was the son of Thomas Hamilton, farmer, who resided three miles off Gnadenhutten up the Muskingum on land of John Romig. He married Keziah James on 16 March 1834, the ceremony being performed by J.R. Dennout, J.P. He, his brother, William, and others organized the Methodist Episcopal Church near Gnadenhutten in 1842. Before 1850 Archibald and his family moved to Martin County, Indiana.
32. ii. William⁶ Hamilton was born in Tuscarawas County, Ohio 5 September 1808 and died there in September 1887.

33. iii. John⁶ Hamilton was born in Tuscarawas County 21 June 1810 and baptized at Beersheba on 5 August 1810 by George G. Mueller. Sponsors were the parents and John Taylor, a single man.¹⁷⁰ He died between 1 February and 31 July 1835.¹⁷¹

34. iv. Mary Magdalene⁶ Hamilton was born in Tuscarawas County 6 September 1812 and baptized 18 October 1812 by George G. Mueller. Sponsors were John T. Peddycoart, and his wife, Nancy, formerly Taylor and widow, Polly Green, formerly Everett.¹⁷²

35. v. Matthias⁶ Hamilton was born 9 November 1814 in Tuscarawas County and was baptized at Beersheba 19 March 1815 by Jacob Rauschenberger. Sponsors were Joshua Davis and his wife, Hannah, formerly Walton, and Boaz Walton.¹⁷³ He died 31 January 1835 and was buried 1 February 1835.¹⁷⁴

36. vi. Stillborn child was born in August 1817.¹⁷⁵

37. vii. Thomas Tailor⁶ Hamilton was born 7 October 1819 in Tuscarawas County and was baptized at Beersheba 21 November 1819 by Jacob Rauschenberger. Sponsors were Matthias and his wife, Mary, formerly Owen, and John Taylor.¹⁷⁶ He lived in Pike County, Ohio in 1887 when he visited his brother, William who had been in ill health for months.¹⁷⁷

The children of Thomas and Sarah (Marlow) Hamilton were:

38. viii. Ruanna⁶ Hamilton was born 27 July 1827 in Tuscarawas County and baptized 20 January 1828 at Beersheba by Samuel Huebner. Sponsors were John and Mary Taylor and _______ Fichs.¹⁷⁸ She married John Smith 10 August 1845.¹⁷⁹

39. ix. Roseanne⁶ Hamilton was born 20 August 1829 in Tuscarawas County and baptized 4 August 1830 at Beersheba by Samuel Huebner. Sponsors were Johann J. Huber and his wife, Caroline, formerly Rudolph, and Carolina Peter.¹⁸⁰ She died in 1915 and is buried in East State Street Cemetery, Oxford Township, Tuscarawas County, Ohio.¹⁸¹ She married James H. Swigirt 10 February 1848.¹⁸² They moved to Coshocton County after 1850.¹⁸³ At the time of the 1880 census, they were in White Eyes Township, Coshocton County, Ohio.¹⁸⁴ They had at least five children: (a) Mary; (b) Elisha; (c ) Margaret; (d) James; (e) Corie.¹⁸⁵

40. x. Sarah Caroline⁶ Hamilton was born 4 May 1831 in Tuscarawas County and baptized 16 October 1831 at Beersheba by Samuel Huebner. Sponsors were John Philip Rank and his wife Lydia Alamine, formerly Dodge and Caroline Dever, formerly Walton.¹⁸⁷ She died 31 October 1832 and was buried 1 November 1832.¹⁸⁸

+ 41. xi. Hiram Lewis⁶ Hamilton was born in Tuscarawas County 15 July 1834 and was baptized at Beersheba by Samuel Huebner. Sponsors were David Peter and his wife, Susanna Peter, and Philip Rank.
42. xii. Leonard Hamilton was born circa 1836 in Tuscarawas County. There is no baptismal record for him in Bersheba records. He moved with his father and brother, Hiram Lewis, to Washington County, Ohio before 1850. He married Ann Mary Burkhead in Tuscarawas County on 10 January 1861. On 30 December 1868, Leonard and his wife, Mary Ann of, Madison County, Iowa, sold to William Hune the land that Leonard purchased from his father in 1863. In 1870 census of Lee Township, Madison County, Iowa were listed Leonard D. Hamilton, Margaret Hamilton, his wife, and children, Thomas L., age 8; Joshua, age 5; Benjamin, age 2. All were born in Ohio except Benjamin who was born in Iowa. The name Margaret was probably an error. His wife's name was given as Ann Mary on their marriage certificate and as Mary Ann on the 1868 deed in Washington County, Ohio.

28. Archibald Hamilton (Archibald, Ninian, Andrew, Gavin) was born 19 December 1785 in Lincoln County, North Carolina and died in Washington County, Indiana 4 April 1860. He was married in 1808 in North Carolina to Susannah Bridges who was born 7 December 1787 and died 27 October 1862 in Washington County, Indiana. They are buried in the Hamilton Cemetery, Pierce Township, Washington County, Indiana where Susannah’s gravestone reads, “Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord” and Archibald’s reads, “With long life will I satisfy Him and show Him my salvation.”

This story tells about their migration from North Carolina to Indiana in 1817:

After the birth of their two oldest children, Polly Mahala and Thomas Hamilton, Archibald and Susannah left Lincoln County, North Carolina, and made the long trek to Indiana to establish a new home. They had planned to come in 1816, and the brother Ninian was building a wagon for them for that purpose, but a destructive fire burned the wagon during the construction so they had to delay for another year. The women were not idle in that time for they worked diligently at their looms, preparing more cloth for clothing in a new country. Leaving in October, 1817, they reached their destination just before Christmas. Undoubtedly, cold weather must have brought many discomforts, but an enjoyable experience was remembered by the daughter, Polly. Her father went to a neighbor near, by the name of Knott, to get Mr. Knott to help him unload a heavy chest, and this pioneer family of Knott invited the Hamilton family for Christmas dinner and she remembered the ribs roasting on the open fire, and that as fast as one was done more was prepared.

Archibald, 2nd, and Susannah first went to a community that is now Vienna in Scott County, Indiana (near Henryville), but stayed there only a short time. They soon heard of the land for sale in Washington County situated near Blue River about three miles west of the present Pekin, Indiana. Polly also recalled that she and her little brother upon arriving at their permanent home, immediately sought out the wonderful spring that was to furnish their water. The vein of water still flows from under the hill where the Archibald 2nd house stood in those early years. No trace of it now --the passing years have erased the exact spot but the hill has a beautiful view overlooking Blue River to the east.

His obituary related much about Archibald:

Archibald Hamilton was born in Lincoln County, North Carolina, December 19, 1785 and emigrated to Indiana in 1817. He professed faith in Christ as a sin pardoning Savior in 1821,
and joined the U. B. Church under the labors of Rev. Jacob Antrim, the first Brethren minister that ever traveled in that part of the state.

He died April 4, 1860, aged 74 yrs. 3 mos. 15 das. Father Hamilton has long stood as a faithful member of the church, in the same place where he joined. No complaint was ever brought against him by his class, if my information is correct. His manner was rather retiring, doing more in honor of Christianity by example than by words, for they were few, but usually to the purpose.

The writer remembers well an inexperienced youth in the ministry, that this esteemed father, with his now bereaved but godly companion, received him into their home and advised and aided him in his great weakness, in his duties as a minister. Not only they but others in the same class did the same. How we love to cherish such in our memories.

Father Hamilton battled nearly 40 years in this warfare, his life and manner having a remarkable sameness. But he is gone. He died in peace, as might have been expected from the way he lived. He was calm, peaceful, and full of hope. His faith was unwavering. He often felt so ecstatic that he would praise God with shouts of gladness, giving this dying charge to friends left behind. A companion of his youth and his riper years shared largely of his words of comfort and advise. His children (one son a minister) received their appropriate advice and exhortation. After taking his dying leave of them all, he had a season of very pleasant tranquillity. Death had lost its sting. Heaven seemed nearer than ever before, and his soul was joyous and ready to exchange earth for heaven.

Thus passed away one of the first fathers of our church in Indiana, and we say, peace to his ashes—peace to his memory.

His funeral services were subsequently attended to by the writer, and the multitude that honored his memory with their presence at his funeral evinced the high regard and esteem they had for him as a Christian and citizen.

He is the Archibald whose letters were deposited with the Salem Historical Society, Inc. A number of them are from Susannah's family, the Bridges.

Their children were: (a) Mary Mahala, born 21 June 1810; (b) Thomas, born 3 June 1813; (c) Archibald, born April 1818; (d) Rev. James Hamilton, born 16 October 1820; (e) Elisha, born 1823.

29. Ninian Beall Hamilton (Archibald, Ninian, Andrew, Gavin) was born in Lincoln County, North Carolina and died in Washington County, Indiana 31 January 1882.

This memoir appeared in "The Salem Democrat," 3 May 1882.
"AN OLD MAN"

On January 31, 1882, Ninian Hamilton departed this life. A few days ago we were placed in possession of a few facts in his history which we will proceed to give.

Ninian Hamilton was born on February 19, 1789, two years after the memorable ordinance in regard to slavery in the Northwest territory was enacted. He was born in Lincoln County, North Carolina. His father was Archibald Hamilton, who was born near Baltimore, Maryland, on May 5, 1743. There were eleven children of Archibald's and six lived to be over eighty years of age. The mother of Ninian Hamilton was named Polly Hawkins, and she was born in Lincoln County, N.C. Ninian Hamilton married Mary Margaret Wilfong on August 20, 1824, in Lincoln County, N. C. She was born in that county October 14, 1800. She died May 15, 1853 in Washington County, Indiana. He and his wife moved from North Carolina to Washington County in 1830, and located on the farm where Isaac Martin now resides. It was a newly-settled section comparatively, and he labored the same as other settlers in clearing the ground of the heavy growth of timber.

The writer know Mr. Hamilton for thirty years, and he always bore the reputation of an honest, hard-working, Christian citizen, a good neighbor and a kind husband and father.

He lived under every President since the United States became a permanent and fixed people under a constitution. He remembered General Washington well, and is the second man the writer ever conversed with who had seen the great hero. The other was Walter G. Mobley.

The children of Ninian and Mary M. Hamilton were Mary Susannah; Reuben; Rebecca Juliana; each of whom died young; Delilah Ann (Dovey) married to John I. Martin; Ninian B., Jr., deceased; David Wilfong of Kansas; Candace Shuford, wife of Isaac Martin; and George Washington, died in service during the Civil War.

Mr. Hamilton on the 15th of April, 1855, married Priscillas Newlon, daughter of William Newlon, Esq., an old settler upon the "Old Grade" in Pierce Township. She survives him. By this marriage there were no children. She still resides there.

For seventy years Mr. Hamilton never tasted ardent spirits of any kind, and for seventy years he was a zealous church member and Christian man. He joined the Methodist Church at the age of twenty-five, and was a member of that church for twelve years. Then he joined the Baptist Church and continued a member the remainder of his life. May his Christian walk and upright life ever stimulate others to follow his example, so that all may, when the dread hour comes—when the final summons is served—the final call made—like him all may sink sweetly to sleep in the arms of Him in whom he so long trusted and revered.

What had not Ninian Hamilton seen in his day? Contemplate for a moment! The steamboat invented and put in operation; the railways and their engines came into existence; the telegraph conveying messages around the world; the sewing machine, the reaper and mower, the threshing machine, saw and grist-mills, spinning jennies, cotton gins, mines of coal, iron, gold, silver and other metals of immense value discovered in his own land. In his life, and since he arrived at manhood, an empire was purchased from France and added to our domain; the purchase of Florida from Spain; the annexation of Texas; the capture and cession of a great territory from Mexico; the purchase of Alaska; all these in the life of one man seems more like romance than a reality.

From thirteen feeble states along the Atlantic seaboard, with 3,000,000 population, he saw a mighty empire opened up in the West, where now are thirty-eight states and more than 50,000,000 people. How his heart must have rejoiced at the prosperity and grandeur of his country and it's prospect for the future!

But no more will his eye wander over the scenes of earth with mortal vision. No more will his ear hear the sound of the locomotive as it rolls along upon it's own tract, nor hear the busy hum of industry about him. He sleeps as his fathers slept before him, in a narrow bed in the earth, and where those who come after him will repose. He has passed from time to eternity and
received the crown that awaits the faithful pilgrim and Christian, and now has joined the immortal throng on high.

Copied by his great-granddaughter
Mildred (Mrs. Thomas) Skelley
304 S. High Street
Salem, Indiana, in 1970

(Original newspaper in possession of the Washington County Historical Association of Salem, Indiana)

**GENERATION 6**

32. William Hamilton (Thomas, Archibald, Ninian, Andrew, Gavin) was born in Tuscarawas County, Ohio 5 September 1808 and was baptized at Beersheba 9 October 1808 by George Godfrey Mueller, pastor. Sponsors were Mary Hamilton, mother of the child, and John Jacques Peddycoart. William became ill early in 1887. In April it was reported that he missed the church quarterly business meeting for the first time in many years. In July his brother, Taylor, of Pike County, Ohio came to visit because of his illness. In August his son, Charles, of Broken Arrow, Nebraska came to see him. He died in September 1887 and is buried in the Gnadenhutten Cemetery.

His obituary:

William Hamilton, Esq., one of the oldest, most prominent citizens of Clay Township, breathed his last Monday morning after a lingering illness. Squire Hamilton was 79 years and one week old. He passed the confidence and esteem of everybody. He was a prominent Methodist, having been a member of that church for many years. He leaves a large circle of relatives to regret his loss, and he will be greatly missed by the whole community.

William married (1) Maria James 14 December 1834 in Tuscarawas County. She was born 8 May 1813 in Allegheny County, Maryland and died in Tuscarawas County 25 February 1850.

Her obituary:

Maria Hamilton, wife of William Hamilton, Esq., died near Gnadenhutten, Ohio February 25, 1850, age 37 years.

Her disease was acute pneumonia which accomplished its work in the short space of five days. It was not my privilege to see her, but have been informed by those who visited her in her hours of trial, that she manifested exemplary patience in all her sufferings. She closed her life in serene composure, leaving the pleasing assurance to her numerous friends that death to her was a stingless foe--- that “to die is gain.”

In the various relations of wife, mother, and friend, she acted well her part; and as a member of the church of Christ, she discharged the duties devolving upon her with zeal and fidelity.

She united with the Methodist Church in 1842 and was converted soon after. Her hospitality was cordially extended to those who came under her roof, and many of the ministers of Jesus, as they
Gravestone of Thomas Hamilton (1784-1872), Beersheba Cemetery, Gnadenhutten, Tusc. Co., OH

Hiram Lewis Hamilton (1834-1916)

Arminda (Parrish) Hamilton (1839-1912)
read this chronicle of her death, will call to mind her assiduous attention and care for there happiness and repose while they have been inmates of her house. But her friendly voice will greet them no more here - her hand no more supply there wants.

She is in her grave and an affectionate husband mourns her absence and five small children are bereft of her fostering care. May God sustain, and bring them to a happy reunion above.

William married (2) Ellen Kennedy in Tuscarawas County 10 November 1850. She was the daughter of John and Matilda Kennedy. She was born in Rush Township, Tuscarawas County on 14 August 1832 and died 12 August 1908. Her obituary:

Funeral of Mrs. Hamilton
Sons bear body of loved mother to grave in village cemetery 1908

Friday, at Gnadenhutten there was a funeral in place of the birthday celebration that had been planned. Instead of the joyous family reunion in a grove, with music, laughter and feasting, to which all had been looking forward with eager anticipations of happiness, sons and daughters, grandchildren and friends assembléd in the village cemetery, “where the purpling shadows fall,” and with tear dimmed eyes saw committed to the grave the body of one who was a dear mother, a loving grandmother, a faithful friend, a good neighbor and a sincere Christian.

Ellen Kennedy Hamilton was the earth name of this good woman. She was a daughter of Mr. and Mrs. John Kennedy, and was born in Rush Township August 14, 1832. She was married to William Hamilton, Esq., November 10, 1850. All her life was passed in Tuscarawas County, and she died within two or three miles of the spot which she was born. Eight sons and five daughters were born to Mr. and Mrs. Hamilton. All these were at the funeral together with a large number of grandchildren and many other relatives. The sons— who acted as pallbearers are: John, Joseph, William, Charles, James, Dennis, Harry and Clark, all of Gnadenhutten and vicinity, except Charles W. Hamilton, superintendent of schools at Tuscarawas. The daughters are: Mrs. Ella Hill, Bellefontaine; Mrs. Allie Lickey, Canton; Mrs. Ida Milliken, Gnadenhutten; Mrs. Emma Gilmore, Canton; Mrs. Bessie Robinson, Cincinnati. Every one of these 13 children is a credit to the parents who reared them.

Death came to Mrs. Hamilton August 12th, with little warning. Her last illness lasted about two hours. In two more days she would have been 76 years old, and it was to celebrate this event that her children and grandchildren had been planning. Grandma Hamilton loved her home, her children, her friends and neighbors and her God. She has been a member of the M.E. Church since early girlhood, but for some years had not been able to attend services on account of ill health. The news of her death, so unexpected, was a shock to the community.

Short services were held at the residence, at Riverside farm, at 2 o’clock Friday afternoon. Then the remains were taken to the M.E. church, where services were held by the pastor, Rev. R. W. Martin, who was assisted by the Rev., H. M. Rader, both former pastors of the deceased. Each paid a loving tribute to the memory of the departed, for each had known her well and knew the influential worth of her Christian character in her own home and in the community. The church was filled, and all were mourners, for all felt that one of the best women of the community had passed away. The solemn music and the ministers only deepened an impression that had already been made by the death of this good woman. At the cemetery, standing with a stones throw of where nearly a hundred primitive Christians — the red children of the forest --- had ended their lives in a great tragedy more than a century ago,

they saw the last act of service to the dead and heard the voice of the church, “Henceforth blessed are the dead who die in the Lord,” and in their hearts said farewell to one who had been kind and good and true.

Among the friends from a distance were Mrs. Ella Newell. Kinmudy Ill., Mrs. Edith
William Hamilton was raised on his father’s farm in Tuscarawas County and received a common school education. He settled on a 204 acre farm in Clay Township, Tuscarawas County in 1835. In 1842 he, his wife; his brother, Archibald, and his wife, and others met at William’s home one mile south of Gnadenhutten and organized a class. For four years services were held in William’s home and barn. A church was erected in 1846 about a mile farther south on Military Lot # 4. The Hamilton congregation moved to the village of Gnadenhutten in 1860 and erected a frame church.

The children of William and Maria (James) Hamilton were: (a) Matthias, born 3 September 1835, served four years in Co. I, 30th OVI; (b) Matilda Jane, born 15 September 1837; (c) Hannah, born 20 December 1839; (d) Louisa, born 24 August 1841; (e) Mary, born 28 January 1843; (f) Martha, born 23 October 1846; (g) Celinda Ann, born 12 September 1849.

The children of William and Ellen (Kennedy) Hamilton: (h) John Bishop, born 18 July 1852; (i) Maria Ellen, born 20 February 1855; (j) Joseph Asbury, born 28 April 1856; (k) William McAbee, born 16 March 1858; (l) Sarah Alice, born 19 March 1860; (m) Charles Winfield, born 7 September 1861; (n) James Wesley, born 21 May 1863; (o) Ida Marville, born 19 March 1866; (p) Emma Belle, born 5 December 1867; (q) Dennis Merriman, born 29 January 1872; (s) Clark Emory, born 2 November 1873; (t) Bessie Luelle, born 1 February 1876.

41. Hiram Lewis Hamilton (Thomas, Archibald, Ninian, Andrew, Gavin) was born in Tuscarawas County, Ohio 5 July 1834 and was baptized at Beersheba by Samuel Huebner, pastor. Sponsors were David Peter and his wife, Susanna Peter and Philip Rank. Hiram Lewis died in Washington County, Ohio 6 April 1916 of “a complication of diseases incidental to old age.”

By 1850 he was living in Lawrence Township, Washington County, Ohio with his father, Thomas, and brother, Leonard.

He married Arminda Parrish on 18 August 1855 in Tuscarawas County. The ceremony was performed by I. H. White, J.P. Arminda was born in Tuscarawas County 18 April 1839 to Samuel Roland and Clarissa Elizabeth (Hanes) Parrish. She died in Athens State Hospital, Athens County, Ohio 18 December 1912 of lobar pneumonia. (See “The Parrish Family.”). Hiram Lewis and Arminda are buried in Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington County.

When Hiram Lewis and Arminda married they moved in with Thomas Hamilton in Washington County, Ohio. When Hiram Lewis purchased 162 acres from his father 16 March 1870, the part of Lawrence Township on which the Hamilton property was located had become part of Liberty Township. In the 1870 census Hiram was head of the household and Thomas is noted as “living with his son.” It should be noted here that on this
census Hiram was listed as Louis. His middle name was Lewis on all records found except his birth record at Beersheba where it is Louis. His family and friends called him Lewis.230

Apparently Hiram purchased some land that adjoined that which he purchased from his father. The deeds of purchase were not located but 1 June 1881 he sold a tract, S 1/2 of SW 1/4 of SE 1/4 of Section 2 Township 4 Range 7 to Matilda Redfax.231 On 16 September 1893, he sold 1/2 acre of Section 7 Township 4 Range 7 to Joseph Smith.232 He sold to L. Greathouse the west side, east 1/2 of southwest 1/4 of Section 1 Township 4 Range 7 81, acres on 6 April 1885.233 This was part of the tract that he purchased from his father, Thomas, in 1870. He sold the rest of this tract to his son, William E. Hamilton, on 5 June 1897.234 This was the land where the Hamilton home was located. William married in May of that year. He, his wife, Hiram and Arminda lived in the home together.235

Hiram Lewis was remembered by his grandson, Bernard Gale Farley, who described him as a medium-sized man with dark hair and brown eyes. He had a ruddy complexion. He was not a very thrifty man, always buying fruit and candy for the children. He rode his horse everywhere he went. He was remembered as being very reserved, a man of few words. He was a frequent visitor in the Farley home and when he had said what he came to say, donned his cap, and exited without further ado.236

Arminda (Parrish) Hamilton was remembered by her grandson, Bernard Gale Farley, as a tiny woman, who wore her hair pulled back in a bun. She smoked a pipe and wore a long apron with large pockets in which she carried balls of yarn so that she could knit as she walked. She didn’t like housework, and as Bernard recalled, she allowed her son’s wife, Sophie, to run the household. She worked for this writer’s great-grandfather, William H. T. Hune, in his tobacco tie house and she was a midwife.237 Her name appears on the birth certificate of this writer’s maternal grandfather, Edward A. Hune, as midwife, Minda Hamilton.238 In her later years, her mind deteriorated. She was kept at home although she wandered the hills and sometimes went to the home of her daughter, Fredonia Isabelle (Hamilton) Farley, in the dead of night and curled up on a cradle beside her bed. Finally, after threatening Hiram with a knife, it became necessary to have her committed to the State Hospital, Athens, Ohio.239

Hiram and Arminda had several children who died young, perhaps several of them at birth. The names of these children was found only in the Washington County History and no burial place is known for them.240

The children of Hiram and Arminda (Parrish) Hamilton were:

43. i. Ruanna7 Hamilton.
44. ii. Anna7 Hamilton.
45. iii. Mary7 Hamilton.
46. iv. Thomas7 Hamilton.
47. v. Emma Jean7 Hamilton was born circa 1864. She married Abner Powell, son of Abner Powell, in Washington County 3 July 1883. He was 20
47. v. Emma Jean Hamilton was born circa 1864. She married Abner Powell, son of Abner Powell, in Washington County 3 July 1883. He was 20 years old.²⁴¹ They had several children. After Abner's death which was probably before 1900, Emma Jean left Washington County with her children and homesteaded in Osage County, Oklahoma.²⁴²

48. vi. Susannah Hamilton was born in 1867 and died in Washington County in 1935.²⁴³ She married Lewis Oscar Smoot 14 July 1887 in Washington County.²⁴⁴ He was born 1854 and died in 1934.²⁴⁵ They are buried in Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington County.²⁴⁶ They had one child, (a) Mildred, who married Harry Reynolds.²⁴⁷

49. vii. Lillie A Hamilton was born circa 1870, died before 1880.²⁴⁸

50. viii. William Ellsworth Hamilton was born 5 April 1872 in Liberty Township, Washington County,²⁴⁹ and died there 28 November 1960 of chronic myocarditis.²⁵⁰ He married on 16 May 1897 Ann Sophia Bowers,²⁵¹ daughter of John Wesley and Roseanna (Lane) Bowers.²⁵² She was born in 1877 and died in 1969.²⁵³ They are buried in Valley Cemetery, Washington County.²⁵⁴ This writer remembers this couple well as Uncle Will and Aunt Sophie. She kept an immaculate home and was a good cook. She always wore a cotton print house dress and an apron. She was tall and very thin. The last time this writer saw her, probably a year or two before her death, she was hoeing in her garden. Uncle Will was very quiet.²⁵⁵ It is noted on his death certificate that he was a teamster and farmer. Their children were:²⁵⁶ (a) Ernest R., born 24 March 1898²⁵⁷, died 23 June 1990 in Washington County²⁵⁸, married Cora Hayes,²⁵⁹ daughter of John and Arminda (Greathouse) Hayes;²⁶⁰ (b) Glen Edwin was born 19 April 1906 in Washington County, died in Parkersburg, W. VA. City Hospital 23 April 1953, and was buried in Valley Cemetery, Washington County. He married Helen Wallenfelsz, daughter of Casper and Margaret (Doyle) Wallenfelsz.²⁶¹

51. Fredonia Isabelle Hamilton was born 30 April 1875 in Liberty Township, Washington County and died 16 July 1939 in Lawrence Township, Washington County. (For her records see "The Farley Family.").


Mrs. Lewis Hamilton has returned from the West, where she has been visiting relatives during the winter, and gives glowing accounts of Kansas. One thing, however, we do know and that is Lewis has a 7th smile ever since her return and has quit walking in his sleep and asking for [Amanda] Arminda (Parrish)

Weekly Leader (Marietta, Washington Co., OH.) 29 March 1887, p. 3.
NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. N. 10, infra.
2. N. 11, infra.
3. Ibid.
7. Ibid.
8. NN. 4,6, supra.
14. Ibid.


22. N. 12, supra.


24. N. 15, supra.


29. Prince George’s/ Frederick Debit Bk., 1750, p. 74.


31. Prince George’s/ Frederick Debit Bk., 1750, p. 74.


33. Prince George’s/ Frederick Debit. Bk., 1750, p. 74.

34. He would probably have been about the same age as his wife, Margaret Lucas, b. 1717.


36. N. 120, infra. Memoir of son, Horatio Hamilton, names them as his parents; Annabelle Kemp, *Lucas Genealogy*, (Annabelle Kemp, 1717 Plaza Dr., Hollywood, CA 90069, 1964), pp.52-3, cites will of Thomas Lucas which names his daughter, Margaret m. to Mr. Hamilton, Hereinafter, Kemp, *Lucas*.


38. Calculated from birth of first child, Ninian, b. 28 Nov. 1739.


40. NN. 119, 120, obituarries of her children Mary and Horatio Hamilton. Horatio’s obituary says he was b. 1756, was age 5 at death of mother; Mary’s obituary, b, 1751, says she was 14 at death of mother and old enough to take on household duties.


43. N. 18, supra.


49. Ibid., Introduction, pp. I-XIX.

50. Ibid., p. 581.

51. Ibid., pp. 87-8.

52. Ibid., pp. 185-6.

53. Ibid.

54. Ibid., p. 194.

55. Ibid., p. 581.

56. Ibid., Introduction, pp. XXIV, XXV.

57. Ibid., pp. 360-1.

58. Ibid., pp. 516-7.

59. Ibid., p. 543.

60. Miltenberger, *Hamilton*, p. 52, a copy of the original deed from Aquila and Elizabeth Jones to Ninian Hamilton in Guilford Co., NC.

61. Miltenberger, *Hamilton*, pp. 53-4, a copy of the original deed from Archibald Hamilton to Horatio Hamilton in Randolph Co. when deed executed, 12 Oct. 1803, Deed Bk., 8, pp. 964-5, Randolph co., NC.


63. Family Records Book “A”, p. 53, Moravian Archives, 4 E. Bank St., Winston-Salem, NC 27101-5307. A letter written by this writer to the Moravian Archive 31 Feb. 1992 was answered by Richard W. Starbuck, Staff Genealogist with a letter dated 5 March 1992 with the above
reference and this: "I hereby certify that the above was copied by me from the small Hamilton Bible which belonged to Rufus A. Hamilton, a great-grandson of Horatio Hamilton. Rufus Hamilton gave it to his cousin Rose E. Meckey Fries, a great-great-grand-daughter of Horatio Hamilton. The names and dates as above are written on a blank page backing the title page of a New Testament, said title page showing that it was printed in Edinburgh by Alexander Kincaid in 1772. The first part of the Old Testament is missing. The book was bound in leather, and measures 4" by 6 3/8" by about 1 7/8". This page was copied and signed by Dr. Adelaide Fries."

64. Ibid.
66. N. 63, supra.
68. N. 63, supra.
69. Ibid.
70. N. 63, supra.
71. Ibid.
72. Ibid.
73. N. 63, supra.
74. Miltenberger, *Hamilton*, Family Bible Records, copies of original, pp. 77-81.
75. N. 83, infra. Deed dated 1 May 1789 gives name of wife of Ninian Beall Hamilton as Ann Mary Beall Hamilton.
77. Miltenberger, *Hamilton*, p. 47, Deed Bk., p. 37, copy of original document, NC Archives, Raleigh, NC.
78. NN. 48-59, supra.
82. Miltenberger, *Hamilton*, p. 65, a copy of a typed copy, Bk. 11, pp. 49-50, dated 1 May 1789, Rowan Co., NC.
86. Miltenberger, Hamilton, a copy of a copy of letter from Ninian Hamilton to brother Horatio Hamilton, dated 1802.

87. N. 63, supra.


90. Ibid.

91. Ibid.


93. Miltenberger, Hamilton, p. 103.


98. Ibid.

99. Ibid., p. 102.

100. Ibid., p. 102.

101. Miltenberger, Hamilton, p. 208, a typed copy of a letter written by son Reuben Lollar reported “my mother departed this life 27 March 1849 after an illness of 5 or 6 days.” Letter dated 29 Oct. 1853 and sent to Archibald and Susannah (Bridges) Hamilton.

102. Archibald Hamilton’s letters, p. 14. These letters are in custody of Washington Co. Hist. Soc., Inc., Salem, IN, donated by Archibald Hamilton’s great-granddaughter, Jane M. Baker, copied by Mildred Skelley. A copy of her typed copy is in possession of this writer. On p. 15 of these letters is one written by Reuben Lollar, son of Jacob and Margaret (Hamilton) Lollar addressing Archibald and Susannah (Bridges) Hamilton as “Old Aunt and Uncle”; on p. 14 of these letters, Mildred Skelley notes that Margaret Hamilton m. Jacob Lollar.

103. Miltenberger, Hamilton, p. 207.

104. Ibid.

106. Ibid.
107. Ibid.
108. Ibid.
109. Ibid., p. 212.
110. Ibid.
111. Ibid.
112. Miltenberger, Hamilton, p. 221.
113. Ibid.
114. Ibid.
115. Ibid.
116. Ibid.
117. Abstract of an original document, the memoir of Mary Hamilton, the Archives of the Moravian Church, Winston-Salem, NC. A copy of a typed copy in Miltenberger, Hamilton, p. 42.
118. Abstract of an original document, Memoir of Horatio Hamilton, the Archives of the Moravian Church, Winston-Salem, NC. Copy of a typed copy, Miltenberger, Hamilton, p. 22, credited to Mildred Skelley.
120. Ibid., p. 4521.
121. N. 118, supra.
122. Abstract of an original document, Memoir of Lucy Hamilton, the Archives of the Moravian Church, Winston-Salem, NC. A copy of a typed copy, Miltenberger, Hamilton, p. 22, credited to Mildred Skelley.
125. Ibid.
126. Ibid.
129. Ibid., Vol. IV, p. 1541.
131. Ibid., Vol. VI, p. 2704.
135. Church Bk. Of the Brethren, Beersheba. His grave stone was lying on the ground; covered with moss when this writer visited Beersheba in 1986. Cleaned off, it could still be read.

136. Ibid.
137. Ibid.
138. Ibid.
139. Ibid.

140. Ibid. Her gravestone was still legible when this writer visited Beersheba in 1986.
141. Ibid.
144. Church Bk. of the Brethren, Beersheba, Item 56, p. 84. Her death record gives birth month and year.
145. Will of Samuel Parrish, Will Bk., 2, Case # 2523, dated 2 March 1854. Samuel left bequests to heirs of his daughter, Sarah Hamilton.
146. Church Bk. of the Brethren, Beersheba, Item 56, p. 84.
147. Ibid. She was not Moravian, but Thomas Hamilton, because he was Moravian, was permitted to bury her there. This writer found no marker for her grave on a visit there in 1986.
149. Skelley, Hamilton, pp. 54-5.
151. Ibid., pp. 523-4.
153. Ibid., Item 1, p. 20.


165. Church Bk. of the Brethren, Beersheba, a copy sent by church sec., Brenda Parrish, 15 Aug. 1976, Gnadenhutten, OH.

166. Ibid.


170. Church Bk. of the Brethren, Beersheba, Item 12, p. 15, Gnadenhutten, OH.

171. Church Bk. of the Brethren, Beersheba, a letter from church sec., Brenda Parrish, dated 3 Aug. 1978 states that the funeral record for John Hamilton, son of Thomas and Mary Ann (Taylor) Hamilton was undated, but was placed between funerals held 1 Feb. 1835 and 31 June 1835.

172. Church Bk. of the Brethren, Beersheba, Item 23, p. 6, Gnadenhutten, OH.

173. Ibid., Item 32, p. 17.

174. Ibid., Item 35, p. 84.

175. Ibid., Item 10, p. 75.

176. Ibid., Item 45, p. 18.

177. Tuscarawas Chronicle, news item, a typed copy sent to this writer by Bonnie Hamilton, 22300, TR 162, Coshocton, OH 43812. Hereinafter, Bonnie Hamilton, Coshocton, OH.

178. Church Bk. of the Brethren, Beersheba, Item 449, p. 19, Gnadenhutten, OH.

179. Bonnie Hamilton, Coshocton, OH.

180. Church Bk. of the Brethren, Beersheba, Item 306, p. 53, Gnadenhutten, OH.


183. 1850 U. S. Census, Clay Twp., Tusc. Co., OH, Dwelling 1954/ Family 1973 shows James H. Swigert, age 25; Roseanna, age 21; Mary, age 2; Elisha, age 1; Cas_, age 49Ibid.

184. Ibid.
185. 1880 U. S. Census, White Eyes Twp., Coshocton Co., Oh, Dwelling 49/ 
Family 49 with children Margaret, age 28; James, age 19; Corie, age 15. 
186. N. 84, 185, supra. 
187. Church Bk. of the Brethren, Beersheba, Item 327, p. 55, Gnadenhutten, 
OH. 
188. Ibid., Item 50, p. 84. 
189. 1850 U. S. Census, Lawrence Twp., Washington Co., OH, gives ages of 
Hiram Lewis and Leonard Hamilton as 18 and 16, respectively. Hiram’s 
age cannot be right because we have his birth date, but he probably was 
circa 2 years older than Leonard. 
# 8919-5-284, Tusc. Co. Court House, Probate Court, New Philadelphia, 
OH 44663. 
191. Deed of Leonard D. Hamilton to William Hune, Vol. 67, pp. 455-6, 
Washington Co. Court House, Recorder’s Office, Marietta, OH 45750. 
A typed copy of a census index was sent to this writer by a librarian at the 
Public Lib., Winterset, IA. 
193. N. 197, infra. 
194. Skelley, The Hamilton Family, p. 2; gravestone, Hamilton Cemetery, 
Pierce Twp., Washington Co., IN, from cemetery records in custody of 
195. Gravestone, Hamilton Cemetery, Pierce Twp., Washington Co., IN, 
cemetery records in custody of Washington Co. Hist. Soc., Inc., Salem, IN 
47167. 
196. Ibid.  
198. The Religious Telescope, (Dayton, Montgomery Co., OK), 1 Aug. 1860, 
obituary of Archibald Hamilton, written by L. Chittenden, a typed copy in 
Skelley, The Hamilton Family, p. 3. 
200. N. 203, infra. 
201. The Salem Democrat, (Salem, Washington Co., IN), Wed. 3 May 1882, 
original paper in custody of Washington Co. Hist. Soc., Inc., Salem, IN 
47167, copied by Mildred Skelley, a copy of a typed copy in possession of 
this writer. 
202. Church Bk. of the Brethren, Beersheba, record sent by church sec., 
Brenda Parrish, 5 Aug. 1978, Gnadenhutten, OH. 
203. The Tuscarawas Chronicle, (Tusc. Co., OH) 8 April 1887, typed copy of 
news item sent to writer by Bonnie Hamilton, Coshocton, OH. 
204. Ibid., 13 June 1887. 
205. Ibid., 17 Aug. 1887.


208. N. 210, infra.

209. N. 213, infra.

210. The Practical Preacher, was a small local paper in Coshocton, Co., OH area. It is on micro-film and carried the obituary of Maria Hamilton which appeared first in Pittsburgh Christian Advocate. The paper is on micro-film in the Cosh. Co. Pub. Lib., Coshocton, OH and a copy was made by Bonnie Hamilton and sent to this writer.

211. N. 214, infra.


213. N. 214, infra.

214. Obituary of Ellen Hamilton, typed copy sent to this writer by Bonnie Hamilton, Coshocton, OH.


216. Ibid., p. 520.


219. Church Bk. of the Brethren, Beersheba, Item 412, p. 62, Gnadenhutten, OH.


221. 1850 U. S. Census, Lawrence Twp., Washington Co., OH.


223. Pension # 790289, U. S. Civil War Service of Merryman Parrish has a copy certified record of names and birth dates of his siblings.

224. Ibid.; Samuel Roland Parrish was married 3 times, to (2) Clarissa Hanes 3 Sept. 1833, She died 1845.


226. NN 220, 225, supra; gravestones, Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.

227. 1860 U. S. Census, Lawrence Twp., Washington Co., OH.
228. N. 161, supra.
236. Ibid.
237. Ibid.
243. Gravestone, Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery. Washington Co., OH.
245. Gravestone, Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.
246. NN. 243, 245, supra.
248. N. 229, supra.
249. Death Certificate of William E. Hamilton, Cert. # 083819, Ohio Dept. of Health, Box 118, Columbus, OH 43266-0118.
250. Ibid.
253. Gravestone, Valley Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.
254. Gravestone, Valley Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.
255. Recollection of this writer.
THE BEALL FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

In England the name is found as Beal, Beale, Beall, and Beals and means “one who came from Beal (bee hill or Beaga’s corner”). There are places in Northumberland and Yorkshire named Beal.¹

REFERENCE


THE BEALL FAMILY

James Beall

Ninian Beall
ca. 1625-1717
m. 1668

Ruth Moore
1652-ca. 1714

Mary Beall
1676-
m.

Andrew Hamilton
-ca. 1718-19

(See “The Hamilton Family”)
1. Ninian Beall (James Beall) was born circa 1625 in County Fife, Scotland in or near Largo, the son of James Beall, Ph. D. He died in Calvert County, Maryland between 15 January 1717 when he wrote his will and 28 February 1717 when it was probated. In 1668 he married Ruth Moore, daughter of Richard Moore, Barrister. She was born in 1652 and died between 9 September 1713 and 16 July 1714.

Ninian was a Comet in the Scottish army under Leslie Beall and was among the Scottish and English forces that resisted Oliver Cromwell. Ninian became a political prisoner after these forces were defeated at the Battle of Dunbar. The customary fate of such prisoners was exile and indenture. His time of exile was probably between 1650 and 1655. Some believe he was sent to North Ireland and others believe he was in Barbados. In 1663, Richard Hall, a prominent Calvert County Quaker, filed a delayed claim for lands allowed him for transporting of Richard Hall, his wife, and Ringing Bell et al. Ringing Bell is the way Ninian Beall’s name appears on the document. This was done “on assignment of John Sinkler”. This indicates that neither Hall nor Sinkler held the original claim for the land allowance. Since Hall was a Quaker and they did not usually traffic indentured persons, it may be that Ninian was merely shown to be indentured when in fact he was not. The Maryland Archives state he arrived in Maryland in 1670 and induced 200 of his friends in Scotland to join him in Maryland. However, it is proven that he was in Maryland prior to 1658. If, indeed, he was indentured, it is possible that it took the years between 1658 and 1670 to fulfill his obligations and become established. Also, it is interesting to contemplate the possibility that the Hamilton family were among the 200 he brought to America. As will be seen later, his daughter married Andrew Hamilton and the name Ninian and Ninian Beall were used in Hamilton families for several generations.

The Bealls settled between the Patuxent and Potomac Rivers three miles south of Marlboro. Their home plantation was called “Bacon Hall.” During his lifetime, Ninian patented 25,000 acres of land.

Ninian and others formed the Presbyterian Congregation of Upper Marlboro. It is said that he was the first Elder of the Presbyterian Church in Maryland and perhaps in the United States.

He was a civic and military leader. In military service he held ranks from Lieutenant to Colonel, engaging in many skirmishes with the Indians. He also held a Naval Commission.

He was Major Ninian Beall when he was appointed Chief Military Officer of Calvert County 29 October 1692 by His Excellency the Governor.
Ninian Beall when ordered to give assistance to Col. Nicholas Greenberry in erecting
the Severall Forts.  

In 1686 Ninian was a peace officer for Calvert County. In 1692 he was
appointed High Sheriff and re-appointed in 1694. He was elected Burgess in
1689. In 1695 when Prince George's County was carved from Calvert and Charles
Counties, Ninian became Burgess of that county and was elected to the position in
1696, 1697, 1699, and 1701.

He distributed much of his estate by deeds of gift before his death. His will,
written 5 January 1717 and probated 28 February 1717 left bequests as follows:

To son, George, 480 acres "Rock of Dunbarton" (District of Columbia) on Rock
Creek and personality.
To son, Charles, 1000 acres, plantation "Dunneback" (Dorchester County) and
personality.

Granddaughter, Mary Beall, daughter of son, Ninian, deceased,
received part of the personality of the home place, part of the plantation "Bacon Hill" and part of the
plantation "Sams."
Grandson, Samuel, son of deceased son, Ninian, received part of "Bacon Hill," the
water mill with stones on Collinston Branch Iron works.
The two children of son, Ninian, are to be cared for and
educated. Sons, Charles and George, and son-in-law, Joseph Belt were made responsible for them.
Son-in-law Andrew Hamilton (sic) received a slave.
To each grandchild he bequeathed a dozen books, "Advice to
Young, Old and Middle Aged" by Christopher Ness.
Grandson, Samuel, was made sole executor, providing that sons
Charles, George, and son-in-law, Joseph Belt act for him until he became of age.

The children of Ninian and Ruth (Moore) Beall were:

2. i. Ninian Beall was born in 1669 and died before 1717. He
married Elizbath Magruder.
3. ii. Charles Beall was born in 1672 and died in 1740. He married
(1) Mary Walstead, a widow in 1695 and (2) Mary Price.
4. iii. John Beall was born in 1674.
5. iv. Mary Beall was born in 1676. (For her records see "The
Hamilton Family.").
6. v. Rachel Beall was born in 1679. She married Richard
Owen.
7. vi. Thomas Beall was born in 1682.
8. vii. Jane Beall was born in 1685. She married Archibald Ed-
mundson.
9. viii. Hester Beall was born in 1687. She married Joseph Belt.
10. ix. George Beall was born in 1695. He married Elizabeth
Brooks.

232
NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. Raymond B. Clark, Jr., Comp. and Ed. Southern Maryland Families (Raymond B. Clark, Jr., PO Box 352, St. Michael's, MD 21663), p. 1. Hereinafter, Clark, Md Families.
2. Ibid.
3. N. 28, infra.
5. Ibid.
6. Ibid.
7. Ibid.
8. Ibid.
9. Ibid.
10. Ibid.
12. Ibid.
15. N. 1, supra.
24. Ibid., Vol. VIII, p. 410; Vol. XX, p. 75.
30. N. 28, supra.
34. Ibid.
35. Ibid.
36. Ibid.
37. Ibid.
38. Ibid.
39. Ibid.
42. Ibid.
THE LUCAS FAMILY

Thomas Lucas  
1650-1721 or 1722

Thomas Lucas  
m. Anne Hungerford  
1688-1756

Margaret Lucas  
m. Ninian Hamilton  
ca. 1717-1765  
ca. 1738  
cia. 1717-1784

(See "The Hamilton Family")
1. **Thomas Lucas**, planter, is said to have been born in England circa 1650.¹ He died in Prince George's County, Maryland between 8 October 1721 and 26 February 1722.² He was married twice, the name of his first wife being unknown.³ He married (2) Dorothy Letchworth, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Letchworth. Thomas Letchworth was a well known Puritan of Calvert County.⁵

Thomas immigrated from Saxham, Suffolk County, England in the year 1668 on the ship “Providence of Falmouth,” William Prescott, Master. On 16 February 1671 Thomas Notley, merchant of St. Mary’s County, Maryland appeared in court with proof that he had transported 24 persons to Maryland as new inhabitants for which he was entitled to 5650 acres in Maryland. Thomas Lucas Sr. was among those transported.⁶

Thomas settled on 250 acres of land in Prince George’s County on a portion of a tract called “Largo” which had been granted to Col. Ninian Beall in 1685. This land was originally in Calvert County, Maryland until Prince George’s County was erected from part of Calvert County in 1696.⁷

Thomas Lucas purchased 20 acres of a tract in Prince George’s County called “Graiden” on 13 June 1704 from Philip Gettings for 20 pounds sterling. It included “all of the houses, buildings, gardens, and orchards.” The deed was recorded 6 July 1704.⁸ This tract was just north of Thomas Lucas’ 250 acres.⁹

Thomas Lucas, his wife Dorothy, and their children were members of St. Barnabas Episcopal Church in Queen Ann Parish, Prince George’s County.¹⁰

The will of Thomas Lucas, Sr. was made in Prince George’s County 8 October 1721 and proven there 26 February 1722. He left one shilling to each of the four children of this first marriage “out of the natural affection I do bear them.” He appointed his second wife, Dorothy, as Executrix. She was to have his dwelling plantation during her natural lifetime, then it was to revert to his eldest son by his second marriage, John Lucas. John was to pay his younger brothers, Samuel and James, each 500 pounds of tobacco so that they could buy land, it being his desire that they have benefit of their labor when they reached the age of 18 years. After all of his debts were paid, the balance was to be divided among the children of his second marriage. Witnesses to this will were Edward and Ninian Willet and James Cross.¹¹

The children of Thomas Lucas Sr. and his first wife, name unknown:

+ 2. 1. **Thomas Lucas Jr.** was born in 1688 in Prince George’s County and died in Prince George’s County in 1756.
3. ii. Mary Lucas was born in 1690. She married William Scott in Prince George’s County in 1711.

4. iii. Charles Lucas was born 20 April 1692 or 1693. He died in 1741. He married Elizabeth Evans.

5. iv. Elizabeth Lucas was born 1695. She married George Moore in 1715.

The children of Thomas Sr. and Dorothy (Letchworth) Lucas were:

6. v. Susannah Lucas was born 3 October 1703.
7. vi. Sarah Lucas was born 18 September 1705.
8. vii. Jane Lucas was born 4 September 1707.
9. viii. John Lucas was born 20 June 1709. He was named in his father’s will.
10. ix. Mary Lucas was born 12 September 1712.
11. x. James Lucas was born 27 February 1713 or 1714. He married Mary Deakins. He was named in his father’s will.
12. xi. Samuel Lucas was born 7 September 1717. He was named in his father’s will.
13. xii. Elizabeth Lucas was born in 1719.

GENERATION 2

3. Thomas Lucas, Jr. (Thomas') was born in Maryland in 1688 and died in Prince George’s County in 1756. He married Anne Hungerford, daughter of William Hungerford. Anne died and Thomas Lucas Jr. may have married (2) Katharine Barton, daughter of William Barton, Jr.

On 18 September 1719, Thomas Lucas, Jr. was listed as one of the organizers of a meeting place on the east bank of Rock Creek. This church was later known as Prince George’s Parish Church to which Rev. George Frazer was appointed minister. Thomas Lucas, Jr. was one of the benefactors of the church and is listed as a warden in 1728 and 1730. It is now known as Rock Creek Parish Church. It was erected in 1726 and embraced all the territory lying between the Potomac and Patuxent Rivers, including part of Georgetown and part of the District of Columbia.

Thomas Lucas, Jr. inherited from Capt. John Smith 500 acres of land in Prince George’s County called “Hopeyard.” Somehow Thomas acquired his father’s plantation, 250 acres called “Largo,” which had been bequeathed to his half
brother, John. He also owned a tract called “Grange” in Prince George’s County with John and Catharine Prather. In June 1725 they applied to the courts to have this tract resurveyed to establish correct boundary lines.

Thomas made his will 21 May 1756 and it was proven in Prince George’s County 4 June 1756. He left to his youngest son, Barton, his plantation and dwelling and the residue of the adjoining land after laying off 112 acres for his son, Basil. He also mentioned his daughters, Margaret Hamilton and Sarah Peddycoart. To his eldest son, Thomas, he left his negro boy, James. All personal property was to be divided among his children by Col. George Beall and William Young. Witnesses were James Burnes, William Pierce, and John Flint, Jr.

The children of Thomas and Ann (Hungerford) Lucas:

14. i. Thomas Lucas, carpenter and planter, was born 30 March 1712. He was mentioned in his father’s will.

15. ii. William Lucas was born in Prince George’s County 30 March 1713/14. He was a soldier in the American Revolution, having enlisted 1 February 1777. He was honorably discharged 22 December 1779. He re-enlisted June 1780 in the 1st Maryland Regiment, serving in Lee’s Legion Regiment. He was awarded bounty land, lot # 288 which was located west of Ft. Cumberland, Maryland. He married Mary . He died circa 1784 in Anne Arundel County, Maryland.

16. iii. Sarah Lucas was born 15 March 1715 in Prince George’s County and died 13 November 1790 in Hope, North Carolina. She is buried in Hope Moravian Cemetery, (old) Hope, North Carolina. She married Nathan Peddycoart, the son of John and Sarah (Dorsey) Norwood Peddycoart, on 5 October 1738 probably in Prince George’s County. He was born circa 1710 probably in Elk Ridge Hundred, Baltimore County, Maryland. He served as a Private in Captain George Beall’s Troop of Horse in Prince George’s County in 1748. He died at Carroll’s Manor, Maryland on 10 December 1759. Sarah continued to make her home there until on 16 November 1774, it was reported in the Moravian records in North Carolina that she, her three grown children, and a negro woman arrived there from Maryland.

The children of Nathan and Sarah (Lucas) Peddycoart, all born in Carroll’s Manor, Maryland were: (a) Greenbury; (b) Sarah; (c) William; (d) Basil; (e) Eleanor; (f) Thomas; (g) John; (h) Lucy; (i) name unknown; (j) name unknown.

17. iv. Margaret Lucas was born in Prince George’s County circa 1717 and died in Maryland, probably St. George’s County circa 1765. (For her records see “The Hamilton Family.”).

18. v. Basil Lucas was born in Prince George’s County 24 December 1718 and died in 1779. He married Mary Belt 1 December 1743.

If Thomas Lucas, Jr. was married the second time to Katharine Barton, it seems likely that she was the mother of these two children. There is a six year span between the birth of Basil Lucas and Charles Lucas.
19. vii. Charles\textsuperscript{3} Lucas was born 21 March 1726 in Prince George’s County.\textsuperscript{58} He probably died young as he is not mentioned in his father’s will.

20. viii. Barton\textsuperscript{3} Lucas was born 29 January 1729/30 in Prince George County.\textsuperscript{59}
NOTES AND REFERENCES

2. N. 11, infra.
3. N. 11, infra. He notes in his will, that he had a first marriage and four children by that marriage.
8. Kemp, *Lucas*, p. 45 cites Libre EC, folio 193, Prince George Co. deeds, Annapolis, MD.
11. Kemp, *Lucas*, p. 47 cites Libre 1, folio 118 of Orphan’s Court, Annapolis, MD.; will of Thomas Lucas, Libre 1, folio 116, Upper Marboro, wills, Annapolis, MD, Bk. 17, p. 147.
13. Ibid.
14. Ibid.
15. Ibid.
16. Ibid.
17. Ibid.
18. Ibid.
19. Ibid.
20. Ibid.
21. Ibid.
22. Ibid.
23. Ibid., p. 47.
24. Ibid., p. 48.
25. Ibid.
26. Ibid.
27. Ibid., p. 47.
28. Ibid., p. 48.
29. Ibid.
30. Ibid.
31. Ibid.
32. Ibid.
33. Ibid.
34. Ibid.
37. Ibid., p. 52.
38. Ibid.
39. Ibid.
42. N. 38, supra.
45. N. 46, infra. Estate inventory named his wife, Mary.
48. Ibid., p. 130.
51. Ibid.
52. Ibid.
53. Ibid.
55. Records of the Moravians N. C., Salem Diary, 16 November 1774.
58. Ibid., p. 74.
59. Ibid., p. 76.
THE MARLOW FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

Marlow is a habitation name from the town on the Thames in Buckinghamshire County, England. Its name is derived from the Old English word “mere” meaning lake or pond and the old English word “lafe” meaning leavings, i.e., a boggy area remaining after a lake had been drained.¹

The Elizabethan dramatist, Christopher Marlowe, and his father signed their name Marley, and on some official documents Christopher Marlowe is spoken of as Marle and Morley.¹

REFERENCES


THE MARLOW FAMILY

Samuel Marlow  m.  Mary Richards
1775-1865  1797

Sarah Elizabeth Marlow  m.  Thomas Cleophas Hamilton
1799-1838  1826  1784-1872

(See “The Hamilton Family”)

242
GENERATION 1

1. **Samuel Marlow** was probably born circa 1773 in Maryland. He died in Guernsey County, Ohio in late March or early April 1865. His will, made 2 March 1854, was probated in Guernsey County 5 April 1865. He married **Mary Richards** in Prince George’s County, Maryland 19 January 1797. She was living at the time his will was probated.

Samuel and Mary were in Ohio before 1813 for on 13 September of that year he was drafted at Barnesville, Ohio to serve in the War of 1812. He served as a 3rd Sergeant in the company commanded by Captain Thomas Shannon in the First Regiment of the Ohio Militia under Col. John Delong. He was discharged at Fort Meigs 17 March 1814.

He was living in Oxford Township, Guernsey County where he and his son, Leonard, are shown as heads of families in the 1820 Ohio census.

On 28 September 1850, the United States enacted a law granting bounty land to veterans of the War of 1812. On 29 October 1850, Samuel Marlow applied for and was granted 80 acres of land. On 3 March 1855, another law was enacted by the United States for additional land grants to War of 1812 veterans. On 30 March 1855, Samuel Marlow again applied and was again granted 80 acres. In this application he noted that he had sold the first 80 acres.

His will, written 2 March 1854, was probated 5 April 1865 in Guernsey County. It was witnessed by Peter Brower and Samuel Ferguson. In it he named all of his children except Joseph who died young. He also bequeathed a bed, bedding, a cow, and ten dollars to a granddaughter, Margaret Jane.

The children of Samuel and Mary (Richards) Marlow were:

2. i. Joseph Marlow died young.
3. ii. Leonard Marlow was probably born in Maryland circa 1797. The 1820 census of Guernsey County shows he lived there with one female, age between 16-26 and one female over 45. He married Rachel Ford 9 July 1818 in Guernsey County. She died in Tuscarawas County, Ohio 1 July 1849 of consumption after an illness of five months. Leonard married (2) Elizabeth Kail in Tuscarawas County in April 1852. The ceremony was performed by Samuel.
Item 11th. I give and devise to my beloved son, Jason Marlow, the balance of the
farm which I know reside on after
taken 40 acres from said tract of land
as before mentioned to Samuel Marlow
and
by him keeping my beloved wife among
Marlow during her natural life
also paying all my just debts and charges
Paying of the heirs as is specified in this
my will
I do hereby revoke all former wills by me
made.
In testimony whereof I have hereunto
set my hand and seal the 24th day of
March A.D. 1854.

[Signature]

Signed and acknowledged by said
Samuel Marlow as his last will and testament
in our presence and signed by us in his
presence.

[Signatures]

Samuel Ferguson
Peter Brewer
Sedgwick, J. P. It is said that he moved to Martin County, Indiana. He is mentioned in his father’s will and was bequeathed five dollars.

4. iii. **Sarah Elizabeth** Marlow was born in February 1799 in Maryland and died in Tuscarawas County, Ohio 4 September 1838. (For her records see “The Hamilton Family.”).

5. iv. James Marlow was born circa 1800. He is said to be a twin to William. He was bequeathed five dollars by his father.

6. v. William Marlow was born circa 1800. He is said to be a twin to James. He died in 1834 in Guernsey County. He married Martha ______. His heirs were bequeathed one dollar each by his father.

7. vi. Samuel Marlow was born circa 1804. He married (1) Sarah Shephard and (2) Mary Linn. His father bequeathed to him forty acres.

8. vii. Thomas Marlow was born circa 1808. He died in 1888. He married Nancy Mendenhall who was born in 1808 and died in 1897 in Noble County, Ohio. He was bequeathed twenty dollars by his father.


10. ix. Amelia Marlow married Ezra Valentine 4 August 1825 in Guernsey County. She is mentioned as “Milly” in her father’s will and bequeathed twenty five dollars.

11. x. Fanny Marlow married _____ Milburn. She was bequeathed forty dollars by her father.

12. xi. Jedson Marlow married Rachel Marsh in Hardin County, Ohio. He was bequeathed “the balance of the farm which I now reside on after taking forty acres from said tract of land as before mentioned to Samuel Marlow. By him (Jedson Marlow) keeping my beloved wife, Mary Marlow, during her natural life, also paying all my just debts and also paying the balance of heirs as is specified in this my will.”
NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. N. 9, infra. Bounty land application gave his age as 82 in 1855.
2. N. 3, infra.
5. N. 3, supra. Samuel stipulated in his will that son, Jedson should care for “my beloved wife” the rest of her life.
9. U. S. Land Warrant # 12439 to Samuel Marlow for War of 1812 service, dated 23 April 1855, National Archives, 7th and PA Ave., Washington, DC 20708.
10. N. 3., supra.
11. Named by other Marlow researchers without proof.
14. 1850 Mortality Schedule, Micro-copy 11159, Schedule 3, Roll 15, Target 27, District 145, Tuscarawas Co., OH.
16. N. 10, supra.
17. N. 10, supra.
19. Ibid.
20. N. 10, supra.
Court, Cambridge, OH 43725.
22. Marriage Record of Samuel Marlow and Mary Linn, Guernsey Co.
Marriage Records, Vol. A, p. 403, Guernsey Co. Court House, Cambridge,
OH 43725.
23. N. 10, supra.
24. Gravestones, Kennonsburg Cemetery, Noble Co., OH.
25. E. Margaret Conner and Nola R. Eynon, Pioneer Marriages of Guernsey
County, OH 1810-1830, Vol. 1.
26. Gravestones, Kennonsburg Cemetery, Noble Co., OH.
27. N. 10, supra.
28. N. 10, supra.
29. N. 10, supra.
30. Marriage of Ezra Valentine and Amelia Marlow, Guernsey Co. Marriages,
31. N. 10, supra.
32. N. 11, supra. She is Fanny Milburn in her father’s will.
33. N. 10, supra.
34. Ruth Bowers and Anita Short, Comps., Gateway to the West, Vol. I
35. N. 10, supra.
THE PARRISH FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME “PARRISH”

In England the name is usually “Parrish.” It is a name for a person from the French capital, Paris, the name that is derived from that of a Gaelic tribe that is recorded in Latin sources as the “Parisii.”

The name also could be derived from a rare medieval given name, “Parish,” associated with the name of the Trojan prince, Paris.\(^2\)

The family appears early under the spelling of “Paris” in Lincolnshire, England and considerably later in Middlesex which is located where the New England Parrishes have been traced. In Maryland both “Parish” and “Parrish” are found in records.\(^3\)

REFERENCES

2. Ibid.

EARLY PARRISH HISTORY

In 1635 Edward Parrish was imported into Virginia by Adam Thorougood.\(^1\) It seems very possible that he was the father of the Edward Parrish of Anne Arundel County, Maryland.
In Maryland in 1649 the General Assembly had passed the Act Concerning Religion which for the first time in the world allowed freedom of religion with full civil rights guaranteed. The same year, Cecil Calvert, Second Lord Baltimore, through the resident governor, William Stone, offered sanctuary to all Virginia settlers who refused to obey the laws compelling conformity to the established Church of England. Many of these Virginians moved to Maryland and settled on the Western Shore of Chesapeake Bay where the first records of the Edward Parrish of this family history are found.

Genealogist Katherine Cox Gottschalk in “The Parrish Family,” by Scott Lee Boyd notes that the families of Capt. William Burgess, George Puddington, Richard Wells, Richard Beard and others were Parrish neighbors in Virginia and were later neighbors of Edward in Maryland.

There are traditions in the Parrish family that Edward was born in 1600 in Yorkshire, England, that he served in the English Navy, received large grants of land from Lord Baltimore for transporting settlers, and that he organized troops to fight the Nanticoke Indians. It seems if these stories are true that they might well apply to the Virginia Edward Parrish rather than the Maryland Edward.

One of these traditional stories is that the Maryland Edward drowned in Chesapeake Bay, in 1679-80 and that his body was never recovered. He left his wife, Clara, and several children. She refused administration of the estate and Colonel Thomas Taylor took that responsibility. He was also said to have absconded with the personal property of the estate, married Clara, and returned to England.

REFERENCES

2. J. Reaney Kelly, Quakers in the Founding of Anne Arundel County, Maryland, (The Maryland Historical Society, 1963), Baltimore, p. 3.
3. Ibid.
4. Ibid.
6. Ibid.
7. Ibid.
## THE PARRISH FAMILY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Birth/Death</th>
<th>Marriage Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Edward Parrish</td>
<td>ca. 1640-1680</td>
<td>m. Clara ca. 1664</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Parrish</td>
<td>ca. 1672-25 Jan. 1727</td>
<td>m. Sarah (Franklin) Horne 3 Nov. 1700/1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Parrish</td>
<td>ca. 1703-1785</td>
<td>m. (1) Catherine (2) Elizabeth Thomas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Parrish</td>
<td>-1811</td>
<td>m. Sarah Roland</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua Parrish</td>
<td>1767-21 Apr. 1834</td>
<td>m. Clarissa Haines 13 Jan. 1798 1769-30 Dec. 1853</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Parrish</td>
<td>24 Mar. 1804 - 1896</td>
<td>m. Clarissa Haines 7 Sept. 1833</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arminda Parrish</td>
<td>18 Apr. 1839 - 18 Dec. 1912</td>
<td>m. Hiram Lewis Hamilton Ju. 1834 - 6 Apr. 1916</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(See “The Hamilton Family”)

251
1. **Edward Parrish** was probably born in Virginia circa 1640. He died intestate in Anne Arundel County, Maryland before April 1680.

The tradition that he drowned in Chesapeake Bay and his body never recovered may be true. His son, Edward Parrish, left his sons, John and Edward, instructions for repairing the graves of his mother and two sisters. No mention was made of his father’s grave. Edward married Clara in Maryland circa 1664. Clara died in Anne Arundel County before 1722 as she was dead before the will of her son, Edward, was made.

At the time of Edward’s death all of the children were underage. That they were underage is indicated by the fact that they were not required to relinquish administration of his estate. When Clara renounced administration, Col. Thomas Taylor, who was Burgess in 1669 and Speaker of the Lower House in 1670, was named administrator, and Richard Gasoway, security.

Edward was imported into the Colony of Maryland in 1655 by William Piper of the Isle of Kent.

It is uncertain whether or not Edward was a Quaker. Many of his friends and neighbors were. Col. Thomas Taylor was a Quaker as were the Hawkins, Gill and Coale families, some of whom soon married into the Parrish family.

Edward became a planter. He began acquiring land when on 24 December 1662, having served his time in the Province, he demanded and received the fifty acres due him for this service. On the same date, George Pascall demanded and received fifty acres for his wife, Mandely, for performing her time of service. This fifty acres was assigned to Edward.

In April of 1664, eight thousand pounds of tobacco were ordered paid to Edward Parrish, Matthew Axton, and Adam Duttenat.

Edward continued to acquire land. The tracts he acquired are found in the Rent Rolls of Anne Arundel County. They were:

- "Parrishes Park," 100 acres, 1662-63.
- "Clary’s Hope," no acreage, 1663.
- "Clary’s Hope," 150 acres, 1664.
- "Parrishes Delay," 100 acres, 1670.
- "Parrishes Choice," 150 acres, 1670.
- "Parrishes Chance," 150 acres, 1670.
- "Louist Neck," 50 acres, 1671.
- "Papa’s Ridge," no acreage, 1673.
- "Papa’s Ridge," 155 acres, 1674.
- "Parrishes Range," no acreage, 1678.
Part of “Parrishes Fear” and part of “Parrishes Range” are now part of Druid Park and is now owned by the City of Baltimore.  

The children of Edward and Clara ( ) Parrish were:

+ 2. i. Edward$^2$ Parrish was born circa 1669-70 in Anne Arundel County.

+ 3. ii. John$^2$ Parrish was born circa 1672, Anne Arundel County.

4. iii. Anne$^2$ Parrish was born circa 1674 probably in Baltimore Co.$^26$ She married Matthew Hawkins.$^27$ She was dead before 1705 when Matthew died.$^28$ She was no doubt one of the sisters whose grave was mentioned in the will of her brother, Edward.

5. iv. Mary$^2$ Parrish was born circa 1676 probably in Baltimore County.$^30$ She married Matthew Hawkins after her sister, Anne died.$^31$ Mary, too, died before Matthew died in 1705.$^32$ She was the other sister whose grave was mentioned in the will of brother, Edward.$^33$ Matthew’s will names his children, but does not indicate which were Anne’s and which were Mary’s. The children were: (a) Matthew; (b) Augustus; (c ) Mary; (d) Dinah; (e) Anne; (f) Rebecca.$^34$

6. v. William$^2$ Parrish was born circa 1678 in Anne Arundel County.

**GENERATION 2**

2. Edward$^2$ Parrish (Edward$^1$) was born in West River, Anne Arundel County circa 1669.$^35$ He died there in May or June 1722. His will, made in April 1722 and probated 14 January 1722/23 was executed by his wife, Mary, and his sons, Edward and John.$^36$ He married Mary Roberts, daughter of Andrew and Mary Roberts circa 1690-1692.$^37$

Edward and Mary were Quakers.

He was a planter and a cooper.$^39$ He was a slave owner, bequeathing a number of them to children and grandchildren.$^40$

After Edward’s death, Mary married Stephen Warman on 16 March 1735.$^41$ He died before she wrote her will 8 April 1750. The will, probated 20 October 1750, left bequests to daughters, Anne Helm and Mary McCubbin. She also left bequests to several grandchildren and great-grandchildren.$^42$

Bequests made by Edward$^2$ Parrish were:
To wife, Mary, Edward left the dwelling plantation of about three thousand acres including five hundred acres of “Parrishes Chance” and one hundred fifty acres of “Clary’s Hope.” It was to revert to son, Edward, at her death.

To daughter, Mary, he bequeathed part of “Frances and Robert” which was to revert to her brother, Edward, if she died without heirs.

To son, Edward, he bequeathed fifty acres of land called “Hogg’s Harbor,” fifty acres of “Lockwood’s Park,” and twenty three acres of “Lockwood’s Great Park.” He also authorized Edward to sell part of “Hogg’s Harbor” and “Locust Neck” and to put that money into his estate to be divided between Mary and his five children.

To son, John, he left his plantation in Baltimore County. He also left John two thousand acres of “Parrishe’s Range” and one hundred ninety acres adjoining “Parrishe’s Range” called “Parrishe’s Fear.” These tracts were to revert to his two brothers should John die without heirs.

To daughter, Anne, he bequeathed the remainder of “Parrishe’s Fear” which was to revert to her brother if she died without heirs.

To son, William, he bequeathed eight hundred acres in Baltimore County called “Parrishe’s Range.” It was to revert to his brothers if he died without heirs.

To Sarah Stewart and her husband, John, he left the part of “Frances and Robert” not bequeathed to daughter, Mary. At the death of John and Sarah this land was to go to her son, Thomas Norris. If he left no heirs, it was at his death, to go to the son of John and Sarah, John Stewart.

He also left bequests to Jacob Duhadaway Sr. and his children, Jacob Jr. Margaret, Mary, and Edward.

He left one hundred and fifty acres of “Parrish Range” to Matthew Hawkins, who was the husband of both of Edward’s sisters.

The children of Edward² and Mary (Roberts) Parrish:

7. i. Sarah³ Parrish was born in Anne Arundel County circa 1691.43 The date of her death is unknown. She married (1) Thomas Norris in West River, Anne Arundel County in 1708.44 He died in 171145, leaving her with children; (a) Thomas; (b) William; and (c) Edward.46 She married (2) John Stewart47 in 1715.48 He died circa 1775.49 Their children were; (d) John50 and (e) Sarah.51

8. ii. Elizabeth³ Parrish was born circa 1693.52 Her will dated 25 March 1726/27 was proven 17 April 1727 in Anne Arundel County.53 She married Jacob Duhadaway July 1712 in Anne Arundel County.54 His will dated 20 February 1723/24 was probated 14 February 1725/26 in Anne Arundel County.55 They left minor children; (a) Jacob Jr.; (b) Margaret; (c) Mary; (d) Edward; and (e) Thomas.56 Though her husband and all of her children, except Thomas are mentioned in her father’s will, Elizabeth is not.

9. iii. Edward³ Parrish was born circa 1693 in Anne Arundel County.57 He died there in 1748.58 He married Rachel Harwood 10 December 1722 at the Third Haven Monthly Meeting, Talbot County, Maryland.59 Their children were; (a) Peter; (b) William; (c) Robert; (d) Elizabeth; (e) Mary; (f) Ann; (g) and; and Rebecca.60

254
10. iv. John\textsuperscript{3} Parrish was born in Anne Arundel County about 1698.\textsuperscript{61} He died there in October 1745 and is buried in the Quaker Graveyard in Oldtown, Baltimore, Maryland.\textsuperscript{62} He married Elizabeth Roberts in November 1722 at West River Monthly Meeting.\textsuperscript{63} Their children were: (a) Robert; (b) John; (c) Edward; (d) Isaac; (e) Mary; (f) Elizabeth; and (g) Ann.\textsuperscript{64}

11. v. Ann\textsuperscript{3} Parrish was born in Anne Arundel County in 1702.\textsuperscript{65} Her will dated 8 March 1776 was probated 3 May 1776.\textsuperscript{66} She married William Puntaney.\textsuperscript{67} Their children were: (a) William; (b) John; (c) Edward; and (d) Mary.\textsuperscript{68} After the death of William, Ann married (2) Mayberry Helm.\textsuperscript{69} He and Ann had four children: (e) Mayberry; (f) Leonard; (g) John; and (h) Mary.\textsuperscript{70}

12. vi. Mary\textsuperscript{3} Parrish was born circa 1704.\textsuperscript{71} She married Samuel McCubbin.\textsuperscript{72} They had two children; (a) Mary and (b) Clara.\textsuperscript{73}

13. vii. William\textsuperscript{3} Parrish was born in January 1713 in Anne Arundel County.\textsuperscript{74} He died circa 1731.\textsuperscript{75} He was unmarried.\textsuperscript{76}

3. John\textsuperscript{2} Parrish (Edward\textsuperscript{1}) was born circa 1672 in Anne Arundel County.\textsuperscript{77} He died intestate, 25 June 1727.\textsuperscript{78} His wife, Sarah, brother, William and son, William, administered his estate.\textsuperscript{79} He was married 3 November 1700/01 to Sarah (Franklin) Horne, a widow. She was the daughter of Robert and Sarah Franklin.\textsuperscript{80} (See "The Gott Family.").

John and Sarah were Quakers.

He was a planter. In 1700 he patented "Parrishe’s Purchase" which contained fifty acres.\textsuperscript{81} He patented one hundred eighty nine acres called "Brotherly Love" in 1716.\textsuperscript{82} This tract plus one called "Rich Neck" was held by his son, John, who sold it to John Ridgely 5 April 1730.\textsuperscript{83} He also held a small part of "Parrishe’s Range" which was given him by his brother, Edward.\textsuperscript{84}

The children of John\textsuperscript{2} and Sarah (Franklin) Horne Parrish were:

14. i. William\textsuperscript{3} Parrish was born in Baltimore County\textsuperscript{85} and died there in 1728.\textsuperscript{86} He was single. He named his parents and his brothers, John, Edward, and Richard in his will.\textsuperscript{87}

+ 15. ii. John\textsuperscript{3} Parrish was born in Baltimore County in 1703 and died there in 1785.

16. iii. Edward\textsuperscript{3} Parrish was born circa 1705 in Baltimore County.\textsuperscript{88} He died in 1773.\textsuperscript{89} On 3 May 1735 he married Elizabeth Gill in St. Paul’s Parish, Baltimore County.\textsuperscript{90} She was the daughter of Stephen and Elizabeth (Hubbard) Gill.\textsuperscript{91} They had four daughters and seven sons.\textsuperscript{92}

He was mentioned in the will of his uncle, Edward\textsuperscript{2} Parrish, as my "cousin," Edward, son of John Parrish. A nephew was at that time called cousin.\textsuperscript{93}

17. iv. Richard\textsuperscript{3} Parrish was born circa 1708 in Baltimore County and died in Monongalia County, West Virginia.\textsuperscript{84} He married Rachel Oen (Owen).\textsuperscript{95}

18. v. Elizabeth\textsuperscript{3} Parrish married 26 Nov. 1730 to James Bosley.\textsuperscript{96}

There were other children whose names are not known.

6. William Parrish (Edward1) was born circa 1678 in Anne Arundel County. He died in Baltimore County circa 1770. He was buried in Gunpowder Burial Ground in Baltimore County. He married Susannah circa 1718. She was born circa 1670-80 and died after 1756.

Several records established the parentage of William Parrish. The administration papers of the estate of John Parrish named one of the administrators as William Parrish, brother of the deceased. The marriage record of John Parrish stated that he was the son of Edward1 and Clara Parrish. The will of son Edward Parrish devised to “my cousin, Edward, son of John Parrish,” a legacy. Edward3 Parrish was heir-at-law of his father, Edward2 Parrish, who had laid off 80 acres at the lower end of “Parrish’s Range” for his brother, William2 Parrish. This land had never been conveyed by deed to William2 Parrish. After the death of Edward2 Parrish, Edward3 Parrish and his wife, Rachel (Harwood) Parrish, signed a quit claim deed transferring this property to William Parrish. This was signed 30 November 1727. After he received this land, William Parrish sold parts of it, deeding the last of “Parrish’s Range” to Leonard Helms, a house painter and kinsman.

William was a planter.

He and Susannah were Quakers. On 25 December 1742/43, William2 and Susannah Parrish were witnesses at the marriage of their son, William3 Parrish and Keturah Price, at a Gunpowder Monthly Meeting in Baltimore County. On the 22 February 1745, they were witnesses at marriage of their daughter, Susannah, to Aquila Carr at the Gunpowder Monthly Meeting in Baltimore County.

William2 Parrish was chosen as an Elder in the Gunpowder Monthly Meeting 23 March 1757 and resigned 28 February 1770. On 27 July 1758, a complaint was brought against him by the Gunpowder Monthly Meeting for “insisting on desiding (sic) a difference with a friend before a justice”. He apologized on 23 August 1758.

The children of William2 and Susannah Parrish were:

21. i. Edward3 Parrish was born in Baltimore County before 1722 as he was mentioned in the will of his uncle, Edward2 Parrish, in 1722-23. He married Elizabeth and had one son, Edward.

22. ii. William3 Parrish was born in Baltimore County circa 1719 and died there 15 July 1788 at age 70. He married Keturah (Merryman) Price, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Boone) Eager Merryman, at a Gunpowder Monthly Meeting. Keturah was born circa 1720 in Baltimore County and died there 22 February 1789 at age 72. She married (1) Thomas Price. The children of Thomas
and Keturah Price were: Samuel, Thomas, Benjamin, and a child who was unborn at the time of Thomas’ death. The children of William and Keturah were: (a) William; (b) Susannah; (c) Mary; (d) Keturah; (e) Nicholas. William and Keturah are buried in the Friends Burial Ground, Baltimore.

23. iii. John Parrish was born in Baltimore County 30 April 1723 and died there 2 August 1796. He married Mary Price, daughter of John and Rebecca (Merryman) Price at a Gunpowder Monthly Meeting on 30 January 1744. His parents, her father, and a number of brothers and sisters witnessed the marriage. Mary was born 20 January 1726 in Baltimore County and died there 31 August 1793. Both are buried in the Gunpowder Burying Ground.

He owned “Miller’s Meadows,” patented in 1746, “Price’s Hunting Ground,” forty five acres, and “Cale’s Harbour.”

The children of John and Mary were: (a) Hannah; (b) Mordecai; (c) Mary Elizabeth; (d) Ann Maria; (e) Aquila; (f) Rebecca; (g) and another child named (h) Mordecai.

24. iv. Susannah Parrish was born in Baltimore County and died there. She married Aquila Carr at a Gunpowder Monthly Meeting 26 February 1745 in Baltimore. Born circa 1710, he was the son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Price) Carr. Besides her parents, other family members were present, including Joseph, William, Edward, John, Susannah, Keturah, and Mary Parrish.

The children of Aquila and Susannah were: (a) Elizabeth; (b) Rachel; (c) Mary; (d) James; and (e) William. Rachel married her first cousin, William Parrish, son of William and Keturah (Merryman) Price Parrish, and was disowned.

25. v. Mary Parrish was born in Baltimore County. She married John Price, son of John and Rebecca (Merryman) Price 26 June 1748 at a Gunpowder Monthly Meeting. Mary died before 1753 when John married (2) Urith Cole on 26 January 1753. John and Mary had one daughter, (a) Leah.

26. vi. Joseph Parrish was born in Baltimore County. He married Cassandra Talbot, 28 August 1753 in St. John’s and St. Joseph’s Parish in Baltimore County. He reported himself “married out of unity by a hireling priest” and was dismissed at a Gunpowder Monthly Meeting. He was reinstated 22 January 1755, but was dismissed again 26 December 1759 for engaging in sports and neglecting meetings. He married (2) Charity Bosley 12 July 1768 in St. Joppa Episcopal Parish. It seems very likely that he is the Joseph Parrish who is named as an early settler (1809) in Richland Township, Belmont County, Ohio. The gravestone on Joseph’s grave is not now legible. Only the day, the 19th, remains. Charity’s gravestone reads:

Charity, consort of Joseph, died 8 November 1811 in the 73 year of her age.

These graves are in Old Baptist Cemetery, ½ miles west of St. Clairsville in Belmont County.
15. John³ Parrish (John², Edward¹) was born in Baltimore County circa 1703¹⁵² and died there in 1785. His will, written 17 January 1785, was probated 11 October 1785. Executors were his wife, Elizabeth, and his son, Jonathon.¹⁵³ John³ Parrish married (1) Catharine ________. Her name appeared on a deed with his dated 30 April 1733 when John married (2) Elizabeth Thomas in St. Paul’s Parish, Baltimore.¹⁵⁵ She died in 1786.¹⁵⁶

John³ Parrish held “Stockdale’s Neighbor, “660 acres, and “Parrishe’s Forest,” two hundred acres, which he patented in 1737. Also, he owned “Miller’s Meadow,” thirty eight acres, which he patented in 1746.¹⁵⁷

Besides his wife, Elizabeth, and son, (a) Jonathon, others named in his will were sons; (b) John; (c) William; and (d) Richard; unmarried daughters; (e) Clara; (f) Ann; and (g) Elizabeth; married daughters; (h) Mary Porter and (i) Rachel Cook; the children of his deceased daughter, Sarah Slides. Among the bequests were a bay mare named “Shiner” to Clara and a mare named “Cupid” to Elizabeth. It is not to which wife these children were born.¹⁵⁸

The children of John³ Parrish:

27. i. John⁴ Parrish is believed to have been the son of John and Elizabeth Thomas.¹⁵⁹ He married Sara Belt, daughter of John Belt, in Huntington County, Pennsylvania, where he moved before 1800.¹⁶⁰

28. ii. William⁴ Parrish died intestate in 1810.

29. iii. Jonathon⁴ Parrish died in 1837.¹⁶¹ He was unmarried. He named all of his nieces and nephews in his will.¹⁶² He lived in Carroll County, Maryland.¹⁶³

30. iv. Richard⁴ Parrish was born circa 1820.¹⁶⁴ He left a will naming his wife, Sarah, and children; (a) Zebadiah; (b) Helen; (c) Cary; (d) Hannah; and (e) Keturah.¹⁶⁵ He married Sarah Baker in St. Paul’s Parish on 4 November 1776.¹⁶⁶

31. v. Clara⁴ Parrish was unmarried.¹⁶⁷

32. vi. Elizabeth⁴ Parrish was unmarried.¹⁶⁸

33. vii. Ann⁴ Parrish was unmarried.¹⁶⁹

34. viii. Rachel⁴ Parrish died before 1785 when her father wrote his will.¹⁷⁰ She married ________ Cook.¹⁷¹

35. ix. Sarah⁴ Parrish died before 1785.¹⁷² She married ________ Slides, and had children.¹⁷³

36. x. Mary⁴ Parrish died before her father wrote his will in 1785.¹⁷⁴ She married ________ Porter.¹⁴⁵
28. William⁴ Parrish (John³, John², Edward¹) was born in Baltimore County, date unknown. He died intestate in 1811, but final administration papers for his estate were not filed by his son, John, until 1814. His wife's name is unknown. She died before 1814 for she is not mentioned in the administration papers. Mentioned are sons, Joshua, John, and Edward and daughters, Mary and Elizabeth.

He purchased “Stevenson’s Deer Park” and “Trouting Stream” from David McMacken.

The children of William Parrish were:

+ 37. i. Joshua⁵ Parrish was born in 1767 in Baltimore County, and died in Tuscarawas County, Ohio 21 April 1834.

38. ii. John⁵ Parrish was born circa 1769 in Baltimore County. He died in 1843. His will was probated in Westminster Court House, Carroll County, Maryland on 6 November 1843. He married Providence Poole 12 April 1805 in Baltimore County. He left bequests to wife, Providence, to children: (a) Henrietta Williams; (b) Mary Hains, wife of Joseph Hains; (c) Rebecca Shockney, wife of Charles Shockney. Several grandchildren were mentioned, also.

39. iii. Mary⁵ Parrish married Adam Barnes 11 April 1801 in Baltimore County.

40. iv. Elizabeth⁵ Parrish married Joshua Barnes 17 April 1807 in Baltimore County.

41. v. Edward⁵ Parrish was named in his father’s estate settlement, but no further records were found in Maryland. His brother, Joshua⁵ Parrish, was in Belmont County, Ohio before their father, William⁴ Parrish died. It is possible he was the Edward⁵ Parrish who married Martha Reed in Belmont County. J. P. Sterling Johnson performed the ceremony.

37. Joshua⁵ Parrish (William⁴, John³, John², Edward¹) was born in Baltimore County in 1767. He died at age 67 in Tuscarawas County, Ohio 21 April 1834, and was buried in River Hill Cemetery, Clay Township, Tuscarawas County. No will was found for Joseph. He married Sarah Roland in Baltimore County on 13 January 1798. The ceremony was performed by Absolom Butler. Sarah was born
in 1769 in Maryland, and died in Tuscarawas County 30 December 1853, age 84.188 She is also buried in the River Hill Cemetery.

After leaving Baltimore, Joshua and Sarah lived for a time in Loudoun County, Virginia, then moved to Belmont County, Ohio and finally to Tuscarawas County, Ohio.189 Joshua was a farmer and owned property which he acquired through years of struggle and economy. He was a prominent citizen in Tuscarawas County.190 He was a Democrat.191 He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church.192

The children of Joshua and Sarah (Roland) Parrish:193

42. i. Mary (Polly)6 Parrish was born in Maryland probably in 1799.194 She married Samuel Musgrove.195

43. ii. William6 Parrish was born in Maryland 9 July 1802, and died in Tuscarawas County, Ohio on 6 October 1884.196 He married Martha Perry in Tuscarawas County.197 She was born 18 April 1796 and died in Tuscarawas County 7 February 1866.198 Both are buried in River Hill Cemetery.199 He probably married (2) Roseanna _____ as that name appears in his will as his wife. Two daughters, (a) Martha Anne, who married James Postel, and (b) Sarah Roland, who married Richard Palmer, are named in his will.200 They had (c ) Rose, (d) Joshua, and (e) George who were not named in his will.201

44. iii. Elizabeth6 Parrish was born circa 1803. She died in Tuscarawas County on 28 September 1874 and is buried there in River Hill Cemetery.202 She married Solomon McPherson203 who died 16 March 1846 at the age of 46 years 1 month, 16 days.204 Their children were: (a) James, and (b) Elizabeth.205 +

45. iv. Samuel Roland6 Parrish was born 24 March 1804 in Baltimore County and died in Lone Elm, Kansas 10 November 1896.

46. v. Solomon6 Parrish was born circa 1806 in Baltimore County.206 He died in Vinton County, Ohio 30 March 1898, and is buried there in Locust Grove Cemetery.207 He married Elizabeth Jones in Belmont County, Ohio 21 February 1828.208 Solomon and Elizabeth had ten children.209

47. vi. Sarah6 Parrish was born circa 1808.210 She was a twin to Rachel.211 She married Elias James Bidwell in Tuscarawas County 19 January 1738 with Justice of the Peace, Thomas Hamilton, officiating.212 They had no children.213

48. vii. Rachel6 Parrish was born circa 1808, a twin to Sarah.214 She married Jacob Bidwell in Tuscarawas County 2 August 1835 with Justice of the Peace, Thomas Hamilton, officiating.215 They had a daughter, (a) Jane.216

49. viii. Benjamin6 Parrish was born in Maryland circa 1811.217 He married (1) Sarah Thomas.218 He married (2) Mary Jane Miller in Tuscarawas County 6 January 1842.219 They moved to Keokuk, Iowa.220 They had thirteen children.221

50. ix. Joshua6 Parrish was born 5 November 1813 probably in Ohio.222 He died 28 October 1857 and is buried in River Hill Cemetery in Tuscarawas
County.\textsuperscript{223} He married Mary Lee in Tuscarawas County 29 October 1835.\textsuperscript{224} She was born 12 August 1814 and died 11 February 1872.\textsuperscript{225} She is buried in Wesley Chapel, near Peoli, Ohio.\textsuperscript{226}

On 2 April 1834 Joshua\textsuperscript{6} and Mary Parrish and John\textsuperscript{6} and Margaret Parrish sold 80 acres, the west $\frac{1}{2}$ of the east $\frac{3}{4}$ of Section 11 Township 6 Range 2 in Tuscarawas County.\textsuperscript{227} On 17 June 1836 Joshua and Mary Parrish sold lot. 40, 1$^{st}$ $\frac{3}{4}$ Township 5, Range 2, Tuscarawas County.\textsuperscript{228}

51. x. John\textsuperscript{6} Parrish was born circa 1816.\textsuperscript{229} He married Margaret Johnson 23 October 1834 in Tuscarawas County with the Justice of the Peace, Thomas Hamilton officiating.\textsuperscript{230} They had seven children.\textsuperscript{231} They moved to Indianapolis, Indiana after 1850.\textsuperscript{232}

52. xi. Hamilton\textsuperscript{6} Parrish was born in Belmont County, Ohio 13 April 1819 and died in Tuscarawas County 5 March 1895.\textsuperscript{233} He married Isabelle McCoy 28 October 1841 in Tuscarawas County.\textsuperscript{232} She was the daughter of Samuel and Margaret (Bunting) McCoy.\textsuperscript{233} She was born 27 November 1823 and died in Tuscarawas County on 18 February 1890.\textsuperscript{234} They are both buried in River Hill Cemetery.

Hamilton remained at home to care for his mother until three years before her death when he left her to the care of his sister.\textsuperscript{238} He was a prominent farmer in Tuscarawas County, accumulating through his own efforts 270 acres of land.\textsuperscript{239} He was influential in elevating the educational and religion status of his community. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, a Class-leader, and a Steward for many years.\textsuperscript{240} He was a Republican.\textsuperscript{241}

Hamilton and Isabelle had ten children.\textsuperscript{242}

53. xii. Elza\textsuperscript{6} Parrish was born in Ohio 25 June 1819, and died in Tuscarawas County 20 April 1890.\textsuperscript{243} He married Margaret McCoy on 29 August 1845 in Tuscarawas County.\textsuperscript{244} She was born 13 December 1827\textsuperscript{245} to Samuel and Margaret (Bunting) McCoy.\textsuperscript{246} She died in Tuscarawas County 16 July 1902.\textsuperscript{247} They are buried in West Union Cemetery, Tuscarawas County.\textsuperscript{248} They had six children.\textsuperscript{249} He was a Civil War soldier.\textsuperscript{250}

54. xiii. Clarissa\textsuperscript{6} Parrish was born circa 1825 probably in Belmont County, Ohio.\textsuperscript{251} She married (1) Samuel Carter on 8 April 1841.\textsuperscript{252} After his death, she married (2) Shanefelt.\textsuperscript{253} They moved to Ipava, Fulton County, Illinois.\textsuperscript{254}
45. Samuel Roland Parrish (Joshua5, William4, John3, John2, Edward1) was born in Baltimore County, Maryland255 24 March 1804256. He died in Lone Elm, Kansas 18 October 1896257 and is buried there.258 He married (1) Mary Parrish, a cousin, daughter of James Parrish259 on 17 June 1828 in Belmont County, Ohio260. She died 23 May 1833, at the age of 29, and is buried in Old Baptist Cemetery, Richland Township, Belmont County261. Samuel married (2) Clarissa Haines on 7 September 1833 in Belmont County, Ohio262. William Seals, Justice of the Peace performed the ceremony.263 She died in Belmont County in August 1845264. Her burial place is unknown. Samuel married (3) Martha Stahl,265 daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (McElvane) Stahl.266 She died in Peoria County, Illinois 14 October 1873.267

Samuel came to Ohio as a child with his parents. He lived in the Belmont and Tuscarawas County area until he moved to Peoria, Illinois. He moved from there to Lone Elm, Kansas about 1877, where he purchased 120 acres of land on Deer Creek in Rich Township, Anderson County, Kansas on 9 February 1877. The seller was C. P. Walker. Samuel paid $1700.00 cash for the property, and it was noted in “The Garnet Plain Dealer,” newspaper, that he obtained a bargain as the improvements alone were worth nearly the price he paid.268

The land he owned at the time he wrote his will on 10 February 1888 was described thusly: Situated in Anderson County, Kansas it was the Northeast ¼ of Section 30, Township 22, south of Range 20, East. Also, in the same county this land was held beginning 13 rods north of the southwest corner of the southeast ¼ of the northwest 40 rods, thence north to the mouth of a certain slough 20 rods more or less, thence west 40 rods, thence south to the place of beginning containing 5 acres more or less.269

His daughter, Emily-Alice Norman, inherited his estate. None of his other children are mentioned in his will.270

In the pension file of his son, Merryman M. Parrish, was found a copy of a notarized Bible record of the names of all Samuel’s children with their dates of birth. Dates of birth show that Samuel and Mary Parrish had no children.271

The children of Samuel Roland and Clarissa (Haines) Parrish:

55. i. Ann E.7 Parrish was born 14 July 1834.272 She married Robert Wilson in Ohio. 273 They moved to Lawrence, Kansas, where they were divorced.274 They had one daughter; (a) Minna.275

56. ii. Merryman Parrish was born in Tuscarawas County 24 October 1836.276 He died in Boulder, Colorado 12 October 1924 and is buried in Shenandoah, Iowa.277 He married Olinda Miller 26 August 1860 in Newtown, Ohio with Rev.
Lewis of the Methodist Episcopal Church officiating. She was the daughter of John and Elizabeth (Ruley) Miller. She died in Manhattan, Kansas 12 April 1912 and is buried in Shenandoah, Iowa.

Merryman Parrish enlisted in the army in Peoria, Illinois on 21 February 1865, and served in Co. C., 14th Illinois Infantry as a sergeant until he was discharged at Fort Leavenworth, Kansas 16 September 1865. He had dark hair, blue eyes, fair complexion and was 5½ feet tall. After his discharge, he resided in Farmer City, Iowa; Winfield, Kansas; Atlanta, Kansas; Manhattan, Kansas, and Boulder, Colorado. He was a farmer and a stockman. He was living at 955 Fairview, Boulder, probably with the family of his son, Milton, during his final illness. He suffered with rheumatism and a heart ailment. Character witnesses stated that he had no bad habits.

The children of Merryman and Olinda were: (a) Johnny Miller, born 4 February 1864; (b) Francisco Lincoln; (c) Flora Bell, died age five; (d) Nora Olive, died age three; (e) Carrie Estelle, born 30 September 1873; (f) Milton Wasmuth, born circa 1885.

Arminda Parrish was born 18 April 1839 in Tuscarawas County and died in Athens County, Ohio 18 December 1912. (For her records see “The Hamilton Family.”).

Osborn Parrish was born 3 September 1841 in Tuscarawas County and died of paralysis and softening of the brain in El Dorado Springs, Missouri 19 March 1916. He married Rebecca Ann Miller in Tuscarawas County on 4 July 1861 in a ceremony performed by Rev. N.C. Worthington, Methodist Episcopal Minster. She was the daughter of George and Sarah (Branninger) Miller. She was born 20 August 1843 and died in El Dorado Springs 17 April 1921. They are buried in Hackleman Cemetery, Pleasant View, Missouri.

Osborn was drafted for service in the Confederate Army for Civil War service on 11 October 1862. He served as a private in Co. G., 43rd Regiment in Columbus, Ohio 19 August 1863. He had black hair, hazel eyes, dark complexion, and was five and a half feet tall.

After the Civil War, Osborn, Rebecca, and young son, Samuel started westward in a covered wagon. When they arrived in Champaign, Illinois where her father, George Miller, lived. Osborn continued in the wagon and joined her there. In the spring of 1866, the Miller and Parrish families headed for Kansas together. They spent one season in Lawrence, Kansas. In the fall of that year, they moved to Butler, Missouri. In the spring of 1877, they moved to Trading Post, Kansas where they stayed until 1880. At that time, Osborn homesteaded eighty acres in Anderson County, Kansas where he remained for about twenty five years.

Their children were: (a) Samuel Ellsworth, born in 14 January 1862; (b) Normanda Jane, born 29 October 186_; (c) Merryman Lewis, born 1 January 1869;
(d) Mary Josephine, born 18 April 1873; (e) Clifford Leroy, born 2 May 1881; (f) Iva Frances, born 26 March 1884; (g) Charles Ernest, born 7 January 1886; (h) Alonzo.

59. v. Almon7 Parrish was born in Tuscarawas County 18 November 1843.292 He died in December 1846.293

The children of Samuel Roland and Martha (Stahl) Parrish;

60. vi. James Asbury7 Parrish was born 28 February 1847 in Tuscarawas County and died of a heart ailment 30 December 1917 in Page County, Iowa.294 He married Isabella Armstrong in Peoria County, Illinois.295 She was born near Wheeling, West Virginia 27 August 1850 and died 11 August 1886 in Shenandoah, Iowa.296 They are buried in Shenandoah, Iowa.297 They had five children.298

61. vii. Sarah Elizabeth7 Parrish was born 5 January 1849 in Tuscarawas County and died in Topeka, Kansas 5 September 1933.299 She married Jonas Mendell in 1876 in Peoria County, Illinois300. They had two children.301

62. viii. Rachel C.7 Parrish was born 5 November 1853 in Tuscarawas County and died there 17 February 1857. She was buried in River Hill Cemetery, Tuscarawas County.302

63. ix. Mary7 Parrish was born 30 November 1857 in Tuscarawas County.303 She married Joseph Mendell in Peoria County, Illinois.304 They had ten children.305

64. x. Emily Alice7 Parrish was born 29 September 1863 in Tuscarawas County.306 Her death date is not known. She married (1) Edwin Norman in Anderson County, Kansas 8 October 1882.307 He died in Lone Elm, Kansas 16 March 1908.308 Emily Alice was married (2) 29 March 1915 to James Gamble.309 Emily Alice is the only child of Samuel Roland Parrish mentioned in his will. Emily Alice and Edwin Norman had seven children.310
I, Samuel R. Parrish, of the Township of
Rich in the County of Anderson and
State of Kansas, do hereby declare this to be my last
will and testament. I give and bequeath
to my Daughter Emily Alice Wierman
and her heirs all of that tract or parcel of
land situated in the County of Anderson
and State of Kansas and described as follows:
the North East one fourth (1/4) of Section
Thirty (30) in Township Twelve, Two (22) South of
Range Twelve (12), together with all the
improvements and appurtenances thereto belonging
or in any wise appertaining, to have and to hold the
premises above described to the said Emily Alice
Wierman, her heirs and assigns forever.

Will of Samuel Parrish, Anderson Co. Court House, Garnett, KS.
Sale of fire and bequest to my Daughter Emily Alice Norman, all of that tract of land situated in Township of Kansas and State of Kansas, and described as follows to wit: Beginning thirteen (13) rods north of the South street corner of the South East quarter of the South East quarter of Section Sixteen (16), Township Fourth north (23) in Range nineteen (19), thence East forty (40) rods, thence north to the south of a certain slough bound (20) rods more or less, thence West forty (40) rods, thence North to the place of beginning containing five (5) acres more or less, together with all the hereditaments and appurtenances belonging or in any wise appertaining to have and to hold the premises above described to the said Emily Alice Norman her heirs and assigns forever.

I appoint: Isaac P. Reeve, Executor of this my will.

In witness whereof I Samuel R. Parrish have to this my last will and testament subscribed my name, this tenth day of February, 1833, Samuel R. Parrish

266
NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. Calculated from date he was imported and date of birth of his oldest son, Edward Parrish.

2. Estate of Edward Parrish, Prerogative Court, Inventories and Accounts, Vol. 7A, pp. 66,67, 1680-1682, Maryland State Archives, 350 Rowe Blvd., Annapolis, MD 21401. (Hereinafter, MSA). Also, Clara relinquished administration of the estate, Prerogative Court, Testamentary Proceedings, Bk. 12, p. 35, April 1680, MSA.


4. Calculated from age of oldest son, Edward Parrish.

5. N. 36, infra.

6. N. 2, supra.


8. N. 2, supra.


10. J. Reaney Kelly, Quakers in the Founding of Anne Arundel County, Maryland, (The Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, 1963), p. 28, Hereinafter, Kelly, Quakers in Anne Arundel.


12. Ibid., p. 486.


15. Ibid., p. 14, Surveyed 10 July 1663.


23. Ibid., p. 14, Surveyed for Edward Parrish 5 Oct., 1678 (Calvert Papers, p. 184). It was patented again in 1696 for Edward Parrish. This land remained in the family for generations. It is consisted of around 2000 acres.

24. Ibid., p. 14. Patented by Edward Parrish, 25 March 1714. (Calvert papers, p. 286.) This tract was located between Gwinn Falls and Jones Falls and is now Gwinn’s Falls Park.

25. Ibid., p. 10.


27. Ibid.


29. N. 36, infra.


31. Ibid.

32. Ibid.

33. N. 36, infra.

34. N. 28, supra.


37. Prerogative Court, Testamentary Proceedings, Bk. 7, pp. 87-107; Bk. 31, p. 12, MSA; also, Prerogative Court, Testamentary Proceedings, Bk. 15c, p. 13, July 1694, MSA. Edward Parrish and his wife, Mary, brought suit against Wolfram Hunt to recover a legacy left to Mary by her father, Andrew Roberts. Hunt had married Mary Roberts, mother of Mary (Roberts) Parrish after Andrew Roberts died in 1682. They legacy was valued at 40 thousand pounds of tobacco.

38. Kelly, Quakers in Anne Arundel County, p. 61.

39. N. 36, supra.

40. Ibid.

41. Boyd, Parrish Family, cites All Hallows Parish Records, Anne Arundel Co.

42. Will of Mary Warman, Prerogative Court, Wills, Anne Arundel Co., pp. 407, 408, dated 8 April 1750, proven 20 Oct. 1750, MSA.


44. Ibid.

45. Ibid.
46. Ibid.; N. 36, supra. Thomas Norris is mentioned in the will of Edward Parrish as Sarah’s son.

47. N. 36, supra. John Stewart is cited in will of Edward Parrish as Sarah’s husband.


49. Ibid.

50. N. 36, supra. He is mentioned in will of Edward Parrish as his grandson and as son of Sarah.


52. Ibid.

53. Ibid.

54. Kelly, Quakers in Anne Arundel County, p. 61.


56. Ibid. p. 46.

57. Ibid.

58. Ibid.


60. Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 46.

61. Ibid., p. 46.

62. Ibid.

63. Ibid.

64. Ibid., p. 47.

65. Ibid.

66. Ibid.

67. Ibid.

68. Ibid.

69. Ibid., p. 48.

70. Ibid.; N. 42. Will of Mary Warman mentions her daughter, Ann Helms and her granddaughter, Mary Helms.

71. Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 49.

72. Ibid.

73. Ibid., N. 42, Will of Mary Warman mentions her daughter, Mary McCubbin, and her granddaughter, Mary McCubbin.

74. Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 49.

75. Ibid.

76. Ibid.

77. Ibid., p. 24.

78. Ibid.

79. Ibid.

80. Minutes of Cliffs Monthly Meeting 1698-1759, a photocopy made from microfilm copy of the original record, which is in custody of Friends Historical Library, Swarthmore College, Swarthmore, PA 19081. This
marriage record gives the names of the parents of both John² Parrish and Sarah (Franklin) Horne. There were 32 witnesses at the marriage including her brother and sister-in-law, William² and Susannah Parrish.


83. I.S. # L, pp. 80-82, Baltimore Co. Land Records, John Parrish to Charles Ridgely, 7 June 1731, MSA.


85. Ibid., p. 49.


87. Ibid.


90. Barnes, Maryland Marriages, p. 135.


92. Ibid.

93. N. 36, supra.


95. Ibid.

96. Ibid.

97. Ibid.

98. Ibid.

99. Ibid.

100. Provincial Court, Baltimore Co., two depositions are cited in Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 15. One deposition, made in 1732, states that he was about fifty-four years old. Another deposition, made prior to March 1744-45, states that he was about sixty years old.


102. Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 16.

103. I. S., No. 1, p. 86, 1727, Baltimore Co. Land Records. This deed, as well as others cited in Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 15, were signed by Susannah as wife of William.


105. N. 103, supra. She signed deed until 1756.

106. N. 79, supra.
107. N. 80, supra.
108. N. 36, supra.
110. Ibid.
111. Ibid.
112. Minutes of the Gunpowder Monthly Meetings, 1739-1768, Baltimore Co., Marriage Certificate, photocopied from microfilm copy of the original record, which is in custody of Friends Historical Library, Swarthmore College, Swarthmore, PA 19081. Hereinafter, Gunpowder, Swarthmore College.
113. Ibid.
114. Ibid.
115. Ibid.
116. Ibid.
117. Ibid.
118. N. 93, supra.
120. Gunpowder, Swarthmore College.
121. Ibid.; also, N. 112.
122. Ibid.; also, Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 29.
123. Gunpowder, Swarthmore College.
125. Ibid.
128. Heiss, Monthly Meetings, p.. 43.
129. Ibid.
130. Ibid.; also, Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 17.
131. Heiss, Monthly Meeting, p. 43.
132. Ibid.
133. Ibid.
135. Ibid.
136. Heiss, Monthly Meetings, p. 43, omits Mary Elizabeth and Rebecca; Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 17, names them. There were 2 sons named Mordecai, The first probably died young.
137. Gunpowder, Swarthmore College.
138. Ibid. Thomas and Elizabeth Carr signed as witnesses at the marriage of Aquila and Susannah; also, Will Bk. 2, p. 78, Baltimore Co. Court House, Will of Thomas Carr named son, Aquila, cited in Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 30; Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 30, names Thomas and Elizabeth Carr as parents of Aquila.
139. Gunpowder, Swarthmore College.

140. Heiss, Monthly Meetings, p. 8; Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 31 gives Rachel, Elizabeth, and Aquila Jr.


143. Ibid.

144. Ibid.

145. Barnes, Maryland Marriages, p. 135.

146. Heiss, Monthly Meeting, p. 44.

147. Ibid.

148. Ibid.

149. Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 32.


151. Ibid.

152. Calculated from parents marriage date.


154. Baltimore Co. Land Records, I. S. #L, pp. 80-82. John Parrish to Charles Ridgely, rec. 7 June 1731. This deed carried the names of Catharine Parrish as John’s wife.

155. Barnes, Maryland Marriages, p. 135.

156. Boyd, Parrish Family, pp. 49,50 cites will of Elizabeth.

157. Ibid., p. 50.

158. N. 153, supra.

159. Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 75.

160. Ibid.


162. Ibid.

163. Boyd, Parrish Family.

164. Ibid.


168. Ibid.

169. Ibid.

170. N. 158, supra.

171. Ibid.

172. Ibid.

173. Ibid.
174. Ibid.
175. Ibid.
176. Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 76.
177. Register of Wills, 1814, 19, p. 393, Baltimore Co., MD, Administration Accounts of William Parrish, MDA.
178. Ibid.
179. Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 76.
180. Register of Wills, 1837-1852, pp. 284-286, Carroll Co., MD, Will of John Parrish, probated 6 Nov. 1843, MSA.
182. N. 180, supra.
187. Maryland State Papers, Box 3, item 68, marriage returns of Absolom Butler, MSA.
188. N. 187, supra. Her gravestone in River Hill Cemetery is marked with death date 30 December 1853, age 84.
190. Portrait and Biographical Record of Tuscarawas County, Ohio, (Chicago, C.W. Owens and Co., 1895), p. 456. Hereinafter, Portrait and Biographical Record of Tusc. Co., Ohio. This account states that Joshua Parrish had acquired a large amount of property. A search of land records in both Tuscarawas and Belmont Counties was made without finding records of Joshua's holdings.
192. Ibid.
193. Ibid. No will was found for Joshua Parrish. His children were listed in this account.
195. Ibid.


199. Ibid.


203. Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 202; on her gravestone is imprinted "Wife of S.M."


206. Ibid.

207. Ibid., p. 204.


210. Ibid.

211. Ibid.


213. Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 204.

214. Ibid.


216. Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 204.

217. Ibid.

218. Ibid.


220. Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 204.

221. Ibid., p. 205.

222. **Tusc. Co. Cemeteries.** Vol. III, p. 172. His birth dated computed from age at death given on cemetery stone. He died age 67 years, 1 month, 16 days.

223. Ibid.


226. Ibid.
232. Ibid.
233. Tusc. Co. Cemeteries, Vol. III, p. 172. Cemetery stone in River Hill Cemetery gives age of death 76 years, 10 months, 20 days. Birth date was computed from that information. His parents moved to Belmont County.
236. Tusc. Co. Cemeteries, Vol. III, p. 172. Her age at death was given as 67 years, 2 months, 16 days on her cemetery stone in River Hill Cemetery. Her birth date was computed from that information.
237. Ibid.
239. Ibid.
240. Ibid.
241. Ibid.
242. Ibid.
244. Tusc. Co. Marriages, Bk. 4, p. 35, return 4433.
245. N. 243, supra.
247. N. 243, supra.
248. Ibid.
251. Her birth date estimated from siblings births. Her family was likely still in Belmont Co. at time of her birth.
254. Portrait and Biographical Record of Tusc. Co., Ohio, says they moved to Iowa; Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 208 says Ipava, Illinois.
255. N. 187, supra. His parents were married there; N. 265, infra, death certificate of son, James.
258. N. 256, supra.
259. Marriage Certificate of Samuel Parrish and Mary Parrish, issued 17 June 1828, Vol. 2, p. 196, Belmont Co. Probate Court, Belmont Co. Court House, Ohio. James Parrish being sworn, stated that Mary and Samuel were no more than first cousins.
260. Ibid.

262. Marriage Certificate of Samuel and Clarissa Haines, issued 3 Sept. 1833, Vol. 3, p. 228, Belmont Co. Probate Court, Belmont Co. Court House, St. Clairsville, Ohio. Her mother gave a letter of permission because Clarissa was underage. They were married 7 Sept. 1833.

263. Ibid.


265. No marriage records found; N. 294, infra. Death certificate of son, James, named his parents as Samuel Parrish and Martha Stahl.


267. Ibid.

268. Garnett Plain Dealer, (Garnett, Anderson Co., KS) 9 Feb. 1877, Sent to writer by Juanita Kellerman, Garnett, KS. The article states that Samuel moved from Peoria, IL.

269. Will of Samuel Parrish, Case No. 1004, Anderson County Probate Court, Anderson Co. Court House, Garnett, KS 66032.

270. Ibid.

271. N. 281, infra.

272. N. 281, infra.


274. Ibid.

275. Ibid.

276. N. 281, infra.

277. Ibid.


280. Ibid.

281. Pension No. 790289, U. S. Civil War Service, National Archives and Records Service, Wash., DC.

282. Ibid.


286. Ibid.
287. N. 288, infra.


289. Ibid.

290. N. 288, supra. Gives an itinerary that is similar but less detailed; Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 255. Gives this account.


292. N. 281, supra.


294. Death Certificate of James A. Parrish, Cert. No. 73-2232, Iowa Dept. of Heath, Des Moines, IA.


296. Ibid.

297. N. 294, supra.


299. Ibid., p. 258.

300. Ibid.

301. Ibid.


304. Ibid.

305. Ibid.

306. Ibid.


309. Ibid.

310. Ibid.
THE GOTT FAMILY

Sarah Gott m. Robert Franklin

Sarah Franklin Horne m. John Parrish
1700/1 ca. 1672-1727

GENERATION 1

1. Richard¹ Gott married Hannah Pratt before 1686.¹ (For her records See "The Pratt Family"). By the will of her father, Thomas Pratt, she was bequeathed personality. Her husband was to receive all the land which Thomas Pratt bequeathed to his sons, John and Thomas, in the event of their deaths.²

The children of Richard and Hannah (Pratt) Gott:³

2. i. Richard² Gott Jr.
+ 3. ii. Sarah² Gott.

GENERATION 2

3. Sarah² Gott (Richard¹) married (1) Alexander Gordon.⁴ They had no children. She married (2) Richard Ewens. They had no children.⁵ She married (3) Robert Franklin⁶ by whom she had two children.⁶ She married (4) John Willoughby. They had no children.⁷
The children of Robert and Sarah (Gott) Gordon Ewens Franklin:

4. Robert Franklin married Artidge Giles 9 August 1697 at West River Monthly Meeting.

+ 5. Sarah Franklin married William Horne 28 October 1697. They had two children, Constance and William. She married (2) John Parrish on 3 November 1700/01. (For her records see “The Parrish Family.”)

NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. N. 2, infra.
4. Will of John Willoughby, written 2 January 1702, probated 1 March 1702/3, Anne Arundel Co. Court House, MD. As abstracted by Baldwin, MD Calendar of Wills, Vol. II, p. 241. He mention's his daughter-in-law and son-in-law, Robert Franklin and Sarah Parrish. The term used then for step-children was in-law.
5. Deed of sale from John and Sarah Willoughby, Deed Bk. 4, p. 194, dated 1680, Anne Arundel Co. Court House, MD noted the previous three marriages of Sarah and the fact that all of the husbands deceased. Cited by Boyd, Parrish Family, p. 26.
6. Ibid.
7. Ibid.
8. NN. 3,4, supra.
9. N. 3, supra. All of John Willoughby's estate which he left to his wife, Sarah, was to pass to son, Robert Franklin, at her death if her sons took the name of Willoughby.
THE PRATT FAMILY

1. Thomas¹ Pratt, birth date and place unknown, died in Anne Arundel County, Maryland in 1686. His will was written in Anne Arundel County 14 August 1686 and probated there 22 April 1687.¹ His wife's name is not known. Since she is not mentioned in his will, she probably died before 1686. The children, named in his will, were under 21 at the time of his death.

   The children of Thomas Pratt:

   2. i. Thomas² Pratt, eldest son, was bequeathed 166 acres called "Pratt's Choice" and 50 acres, part of "Pratt's Security." The bequest was to be received at age 21.² He is probably the Thomas Pratt whose will was written 1 May 1711 and probated 11 July 1711 in Anne Arundel County. He left a wife, Jane, and children; (a) Hannah; (b) Susannah; (c) Elizabeth; (d) Thomas; (e) John.³

   3. ii. John² Pratt was at age 21 to receive 100 acres of "Pratt's Security" and 100 acres of "Pratt's Neck."⁴

   + 4. iii. Hannah² Pratt was married before the death of her father in 1686 to Richard Gott. (For her records see "The Gott Family.").

   5. iv. Elizabeth² Gott was bequeathed personality to be received at age 16.

   6. v. Susannah² Parrish was bequeathed personality to be received at age 16.

NOTES AND REFERENCES


2. Ibid.
3. Will of Thomas Pratt, written 1 May 1711, probated 11 July 1711, Anne Arundel Court House, MD as abstracted by Baldwin, MD Calendar of Wills, Vol. III.
4. Ibid.
5. Ibid.
6. Ibid.
PART 2

ANCESTORS of HILMA HAZEL HUNE
THE HUNE FAMILY

THE ORIGIN OF THE NAME

The spelling of the name Hune, Huhn and other names which evolved from them are confounded in the records concerning them. For instance, the name Huno was a form of both names.

The family which is the subject of this history has used the Hune spelling since at least 1633.

The name “Huhn” was first formed in the middle and northern parts of Germany and means “chicken” or “fowl”. Hohns, Hunne, Hunold, and Huhn were all forms of the name. Other names that evolved from the name were:²

Hu (h)nerhalter - a chicken handler
Hu (h)nerer - a Huhn who sold chickens
Hu (h)nerbein - a chicken leg.
Huherfauth - in charge of chickens
Huhnerfurst - a chicken prince
Huhnerjager - a chicken prince
Huhnle - a small hen

Though some say the name came from the Hun, it is generally believed that it first became a surname in middle northern Germany where there was a dialectical word “hiuns” meaning “giant”. Perhaps a large man or a family of large people were first called “hiunes”, and as surnames came into usage the name evolved. It is said that the name was found in that area spelled. Hune, Heine, Hunne, and Huns. Other surnames that evolved were from pet names, probably first given to children. They meant young or little Hunes. Huneke, Hyne, Huni, Hunel, and Hunkeken were among these. In the middle western part of Germany, the name became Hunkel.³

The name historically first appeared in 1280 when Uradel was called Hune. By 1293 he was called Hune de Haren.⁴

There are many men in German history with names derived from Hune or Huhn. It is not possible to say if there is any connection between them and the family of this history. Some of these men were:⁵
Siegfried der huneske (the mighty).  
Hunecho (a single name) in Cologne in 1159.  
Huno von Holstein in 1175.  
Heinrich Huno in Cologne in 1185. He was a member of jury in Cologne.  
Sifridus Pullus Huhn in Speyer in 1212.  
Rudi Huno in Basil, Switzerland in 1270. He was a tax collector.  
Nicolas Huneken (sometimes Huneconis) in Hamburg in 1275.  
Werner Huno in Lubeck in 1278.  
Cuonrat Huonli in Rottwil in 1284.  
Sigleo Huon in Speyer in 1311.  
Jakob the Hune (powerful) was possibly the same person as Jacob Hunemorder (great killer or chicken killer depending on which name Hunemorder was derived from in Schaffhausen in 1324).  
Johann Huneke in Hanover in 1353.  
Herman Hoen built the castle Broich (Hoensbrock). He was in the battle of Baesweiler in 1371.  
John Huneckon in Altendorf, Switzerland in 1468. He was a priest.  
Johannes Heune born 22 February 1514 in Nordhaugen (East Germany) and died 12 July 1581 in Scheidnitz. He was a Lutheran theologian and teacher. He also was a poet and wrote church music and books.  
Bartholomew Hunicken (also Huneke) in East Prussia in 1654.

REFERENCES

1. Hans Bahlow, Deutsches Namenlexicon (Keyserche Verlagbuchhandlung, Munchen), pp. 252-254.
2. Ibid.
5. N. 3, supra.
EARLY HUNE FAMILY

GERMAN ANCESTORY

Heinrich\(^c\) Hune was born circa 1633, probably in Shonhagen, Germany.\(^1\) He married Suzanne \(^2\). He was a farmer.\(^3\) The children of Heinrich and Suzanne \(\_\_\_\_\_\_\)_ Hune were: (a) Johann Lorentz Hune; (b) Anna Maria Hune, born 31 January 1671; (c) Anne Margareta Hune, born 8 April 1674.\(^4\) They were born in Shonhagen.\(^5\)

Johann Lorentz\(^b\) Hune (Heinrich\(^c\) ) was born circa 1670 in Shonhagen.\(^6\) He died there in 1735.\(^7\) He married (1) Anna Sophia Melching on 26 October 1703 in Dinkelshausen, Germany.\(^8\) She died in Shonhagen in 1718.\(^9\) Johann Lorentz Hune married (2) Helena Dorothea Dorbaum (sometimes Dorbom) on 1 November 1718.\(^10\) (See “The Dorbaum Family”). She was born in Shonhagen 21 June 1697 to Hans Jurgen and Anna Marie (Rodenbrugge) Dorbaum.\(^11\) Johann Lorentz Hune was a farmer. The children of Johann Lorentz and Anna Sophia (Melching) Hune were: (a) Anna Catherina Hune, born 6 October 1705; (b) Johann Christoffel Hune, born 9 October 1705, died 1705.\(^12\) The children of Johann Lorentz and Helena (Dorbaum) Hune were: (c) Ann Catherina Hune, born 29 October 1719, died 1723; (d) Johann Christian Hune, born 30 November 1721, died 1726; (e) Anna Maria Hune, born 24 July 1724; (f) Johann Friederick Hune, born 18 December 1726; (g) Joachim Heinrich\(^A\) Hune.\(^13\)

Joachim Heinrich\(^A\) Hune (Johann\(^b\), Heinrich\(^c\) ) was born in Shonhagen 11 September 1729.\(^14\) He died in Gottingen on 27 October 1806 after suffering the diarrhea and was buried 30 October 1806.\(^15\) He married Johanna Marie Elizabeth Willigus (sometimes Willius) on 27 March 1758 in Gottingen, Germany.\(^16\) (See “The Willigus Family”). She was born 6 October 1741, the daughter of H. Jeremius and Anna Margaretha (Kammer) Willigus.\(^17\) (See “The Kammer Family”). Johanna Marie died in Gottingen 4 April 1820 and was buried 6 April 1820.\(^18\) Joachim Heinrich Hune was a council porter (aid to a councilor) in town hall.\(^19\) The names of the children of Joachim Heinrich and Johanna Marie (Willigus) Hune are on a citizenship list which appears to have something to do with the settlement in 1823 of the estate of Joachim Heinrich\(^A\) Hune. There are some grandchildren included.
The list included: (a) Johanna Maria Hune, married name Grape; (b) Restaurant owner, Carl Friederich Ernst Hune; (c) Charlotte Luise Hune, married name Kruger; (d) Businessman, Johann Heinrich Gottlieb Constantin Hune, who received ¼ of Morgen Garden on Weider Land Street; (e) Dr. Andress Christoph Albert Gottlieb Hune. He was probably authorized to oversee the division of the inheritance of his sister, Henriette; (f) The Bavarian Appellate legal council to the king, Dr. Friederich Georg Emmerich in Ansback who divided the heritage because of his late wife, Henriette's daughters, Johanna Friederike and Wilhelmina Luise; (g) Fabric dyer, grandson Johann Heinrich Ludwig Munder in Bevern.

Of these, Johann Heinrich Gottlieb Constantin Hune emigrated to America and is the progenitor of the Hune family in America. (See “The Hune Family, in American Ancestry.”)

**THE HUNE FAMILY**

German Ancestry

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Heinrich C Hune</th>
<th>m.</th>
<th>Suzanne</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ca. 1633 -</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| Johann Loren B Hune | m. | Helena Dorothea Dorbaum  |
| ca. 1670-ca. 1735 | 1718 | 1697- |

| Joachim Heinrich A Hune | m. | Marie Elizabeth Willigus  |
| 1729-1806 | 1758 | 1741-1820 |

| Johann Heinrich C Constantin Hune | m. | Dorothee Caroline Sophia Philippine Drost  |
| 1784-1849 | 1819 | 1798-1849 |

(See “The Drost Family, German Ancestry”)
THE DORBAUM FAMILY

Jurgen Dorbaum  m.  Margarete Burgner
-1689  1664  -1689

Hans Jurgen Dorbaum
1668 - ca. 1735

Ann Maria Rodenrugge
1667 -1717

Helena Dorothea Dorbaum  m.  Johann Lorentz Hune
1718
1670-ca. 1735

Jurgen Dorbaum (sometimes Dorbom) married Margarete Bugner on 9 November 1664 in Kammerbom in Germany. They both died in Kammerborn circa 1689.

A son, Hans Jurgen Dorbaum, was born in 1668 in Kammerborn and died circa 1735. He married Anna Maria Rodenrugge in Shonhagen on 6 November 1688. The daughter of Herman and Margarete (Vobner) Rodengrugge, she was born in 1667 in Shonhagen and died 18 May 1717 in Shonhagen.

Their daughter, Helena Dorothea Dorbaum, married Johann Lorenz Hune. (See “The Hune Family, German Ancestry.”).
THE KAMMER AND WILLIGUS FAMILIES

Johan Friedrick Kammer (sometimes Kemmer or Kamfer) married Anna Catharina Holborn on 27 November 1708.\textsuperscript{29} He was buried 27 February 1731.\textsuperscript{30} Anna Catharina was christened in Gottingen 13 November 1687.\textsuperscript{31} Her parents were Fredrich and Agnesa (Cuntzen) Holborn.\textsuperscript{32} (See "The Holborn Family."). Anna was buried 28 March 1727.\textsuperscript{33}

A daughter, Anna Margarete Kammer, was christened 13 May 1714.\textsuperscript{34} She died in Gottingen 12 April 1770 and was buried 15 April 1770.\textsuperscript{35} She married H. Jeremius Willigus on 27 March 1758.\textsuperscript{36} He was a cook.\textsuperscript{37} He died in Gottingen 5 April 1770 and was buried 8 April 1770.\textsuperscript{38}

A daughter, Johanna Marie Elizabeth Willigus married Joachim Hune. (See "The Hune Family, German Ancestry.").

THE HOLBORN FAMILY

Fredrich Holborn (sometimes Holtborn) married Agnesa Cuntzen on 12 January 1687.\textsuperscript{39} He died 19 June 1758 and was buried 21 June 1758.\textsuperscript{40} Agnesa was buried 25 June 1739.\textsuperscript{41}

A daughter, Anna Catharina Holborn married Johan Friederick Kammer. (See "The Kammer Family.").
THE DROST FAMILY

GERMAN ANCESTRY OF DOROTHEE CAROLINE
SOPHIE PHILIPPINE (DROST) HUNE

THE ZIEGLER FAMILY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Married To</th>
<th>Year Married</th>
<th>Year Married To</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bartelt Ziegler</td>
<td>Ilsabey Holborn</td>
<td>1675</td>
<td>1653-1675</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-1700</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>probably not mother of Jobst Heinrich</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jobst Heinrich Ziegler</td>
<td>Anna Elizabeth Hohman</td>
<td>1725</td>
<td>1709-1767</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1698-1742</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>H. Johann Heironimus</td>
<td>Dorothea Maria Eleanora Munnig</td>
<td>1762</td>
<td>1740-1809</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ziegler</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1737</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Dorthea Elizabeth</td>
<td>Johann Anton Friedich Drost</td>
<td>1792</td>
<td>1768-1818</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ziegler</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothee Caroline Sophie</td>
<td>Johann Heinrich</td>
<td>1819</td>
<td>1784-1849</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philippine Drost</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1798-1849</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

A daughter, **Dorothee Caroline Sophie Philippine Drost** married **Heinrich Christoph Gottlieb Constantin Hune**. (See "The Hune Family, in American History.").
THE MUNNING FAMILY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Daniel Munnig</th>
<th>m. 1658</th>
<th>Elizabeth Niwalt</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Heinrich Daniel Munnig</td>
<td>m. 1690</td>
<td>Judith Holborn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(AliasBahren)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johann Daniel Munnig</td>
<td>m. 1723</td>
<td>Anna Elizabeth Hampen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>-1726</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothea Maria Munnig</td>
<td>m. 1762</td>
<td>H. Johan Heironimus Ziegler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1739-</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Daniel Munnig (sometimes Monnigs or Munch) married Elizabeth Barbran Newalt 27 April 1658.42

A son, Heinrich Daniel Munnig was christened 2 March 1660.43 His godfather was Heinrich Monning.44 He was buried 26 April 1722.45 He married Judith Holborn (Alias Bahren) on 25 February 1690.46 Heinrich Daniel Munnig was a shoemaker and owned or worked in a restaurant.47

A son, Johnan Daniel Munnig, was born 29 August 1692.48 He was buried 19 May 1743.49 He married 9 February 1723 Anna Elizabeth Hampen, daughter of Christoph Wilhelm Hampen, a pharmacist.50 Anna Elizabeth was buried 30 October 1726, in Gottingen.51

A daughter, Dorothea Maria Elenora Munnig was born 16 October 1740. She married H. Johan Heironimus Ziegler. (See "The Drost Family.").
Jost Holbern was born in the Gottingen area circa 1613 and died there 15 November 1674.

He had a daughter Ilsabey Holbern who was christened in Gottingen 23 June 1653 with Ilsabey Fahlebusch as her godmother. Bartelt Ziegler posted bans to marry Ilsabey Holbern 24 September 1675 in Gottingen. Bartelt Ziegler died 25 April 1700.

A son, Jobst Heinrich Ziegler was christened 23 June 1698 in Gottingen with Jobst Grabenstein as his godfather. The name of the mother of Jobst Heinrich Ziegler was not found in the church records. Since Ilsabey would have been 45 years of age by the time Jobst was born, it is probable that she died and Bartelt had married a second time. If so, Jobst and Ilsabey are not direct ancestors of the Ziegler family. Jobst Heinrich Ziegler married Anna Elizabeth Hohman on 17 July 1725. She was the daughter of Johan Lorentz and Anna Dorthea (Mullers) Hohman (sometimes Homan). Anna Elizabeth was christened in Gottingen 4 June 1709. The witness was Heinrich Muller’s frau. Jobst was buried in Gottingen 22 April 1742. Anna was buried there 22 October 1767. Jobst was a brewer and fabric manufacturer.

A son, H. Johann Hieronimus Ziegler was christened on 22 September 1737 in Gottingen. His godfathers were Otto Ziegler and Heironimus Borbeck. He married Dorothea Maria Eleanor Munnig on 15 August 1762 in Gottingen. Christened 16 October 1740, her parents were Johan Daniel, a pharmacist, and Dorothea Anna Elizabeth (Hampen) Munning. Witnesses at the christening were Frau Dorothea Catherine Hedewig Ritmeyer, Frau Anna Eleanor Winteen, and Frau Anna Degen. Dorothea Maria Eleanor Ziegler died 18 June 1809 and was buried 21 June 1809 in Gottingen.

A daughter, Anna Dorothea Elizabeth Ziegler, was born 3 April 1767 in Gottingen. Her godmothers were Frau Catherina Dorothea Bassen, Frau Dorothea Elizabeth Ziegler, and Frau Anna Maria Morck. Her death date is unknown. On 1 January 1792, she married Johann Anton Friederich Drost, a pharmacist, from Hardegan, Germany. Johann Anton Drost was born circa 1768, died 10 April 1818 in Uslar, Germany and was buried there 14 April 1818. Johann Anton Drost was a surgeon.
NOTES AND REFERENCES

2. Ibid.
3. Ibid.
4. Ibid.
5. Ibid.
6. Ibid.
7. Ibid.
8. Ibid.
9. Ibid.
10. Ibid.
11. Ibid.
12. Ibid.
13. Ibid.
14. Ibid.
15. St. Jacobi Lutheran Church Archives, Gottingen, Germany. Hereinafter, St. Jacobi.
16. Ibid.
17. St. Albani Lutheran Church Archives, Gottingen, Germany. Hereinafter, St. Albani.
19. Familie Hune, Stadtarchive, Gottingen, Germany.
20. Ibid.
21. Shonhagen Archives.
22. Ibid.
23. Ibid.
24. Ibid.
25. Ibid.
26. Ibid.
27. Ibid.
28. Ibid.
29. St. Johannis Lutheran Church Archives, Gottingen, Germany.
30. St. Jacobi.
32. Ibid.
33. Ibid.
34. Ibid.
35. St. Jacobi.
36. Ibid.
37. Ibid.
38. Ibid.
39. Ibid.
41. St. Marcin.
42. St. Johannis.
43. Ibid.
44. Ibid.
45. St. Albani.
46. St. Nicholai Lutheran Church Archives, Gottingen, Germany.
47. St. Albani.
49. St. Albani.
50. Ibid.
51. Ibid.
52. Ibid.
53. Ibid.
54. Ibid.
55. Ibid.
57. Ibid.
58. Ibid.
59. Ibid.
60. Ibid.
61. Ibid.
62. Ibid.
63. St. Jacobi.
64. St. Johannis.
65. Ibid.
66. St. Albani.
67. St. Jacobi.
68. Ibid.
69. St. Marien.
71. Ibid.
72. St. Marien; also, Uslar Lutheran Church Archives, Uslar, Germany. Hereinafter, Uslar Archives.
73. Uslar Archives.
74. Ibid.
THE HUNE FAMILY

American Ancestry

Johann Heinrich Constantin Hune m. Dorothee Caroline Sophia
1784-1849 1819 1798-1849
Philippine Drost

William Henry Theodore Hune m. Christina Myers
1822-1910 1856 1834-1905

Edward Allison Hune m. Ella May Waxler
1880-1977 1903 1880-1941

(See "The Waxler Family.")
1. Heinrich Christoph Gottlieb Constantin Hune (Joachim\textsuperscript{a}, Johann\textsuperscript{b}, Heinrich\textsuperscript{c}) was born in Gottingen, Germany 2 January 1784.\textsuperscript{1} He was christened in St. Jacobi Lutheran Church in Gottingen on 12 January 1784\textsuperscript{2}. Godparents were Sylvester Constantin Philites, Johann Christoph Gottlieb Ulrich, Johann Christoph Grunchlee, and Heinrich Ludewig Strube.\textsuperscript{3} There are a few records that indicate Heinrich may have used Johann for a first name, but that name does not appear on his birth record. American records show him as Henry C. or Henry. He died in Baltimore, Maryland 18 December 1859.\textsuperscript{4} He married Dorothee Caroline Sophie Philippine Drost, daughter of Johann Anton Friedrich and Anna Dorothee (Ziegler) Drost, on 27 June 1819 in Gottingen.\textsuperscript{5} (See “The Drost Family”). She was christened on 29 August 1798 in the Uslar Lutheran Church, Uslar, Germany with Sophie Philippine Regine Ziegeler as her godmother.\textsuperscript{6} Some records show Wilhelmina and Regine as part of her name, but these names do not appear on her birth record. She was known as Sophie by her family. She died in Baltimore, Maryland on 23 January 1849.\textsuperscript{7} Their burial places are unknown.

Family tradition tells us that Heinrich was educated at the University of Gottingen. The letters he wrote attest to the fact that he was well-educated. They are beautifully written and contain French words. His proposal to Dorothee Caroline Sophie Philippine Drost was by letter. She must have visited in Gottingen for some reason. This letter was soon delivered to her:\textsuperscript{8}

Gottingen
April 1819

Dear Young lady,

I am glad that you got home safely and in good health. I have had a cold and it was bad for me because I was already not feeling well. It is hard for me to do my household chores. You are too far away to help me.

I need you very much. You already know me. You don’t have to worry about my mother and my two sisters for they like you and will be friendly to you. I want you to come. If is all right with you, you will come. Come and stay with me forever. But, if you do not feel that you can stay, come anyway and get better acquainted. I will give you more time to make a decision.

If you come, I will renovate the house. I will use the hall and divide it into a kitchen- a little room and a bedroom. I will make an entrance hall, too. Mother will sleep in her room because she is so old. But she will live with us because she is too old to live alone.

Come as soon as possible. Greetings from Carl.

H. C. Hune

Say “hello” to D. Litz and excuse my poor writing.

296
Above: Permit for the Hunes to leave Germany for America

Left: Envelope holding proposal of Heinrich Hune to Sophia Drost
Heinrich's father died in 1806, but his estate was not settled until July 1823 when Heinrich Hune received as an inheritance from his father's estate 3/4 of Morgen Garden on Wieder Land Street.9

On 27 July 1824 Kaufman (Businessman) Heinrich G. C. Hune and Sophie P. R. Drost both acquired (through purchase) a father's inheritance, a "great fruit and kitchen garden next to the garden house" on the Weender Chaussee.10

On 19 April 1825 Heinrich Hune and wife, Sophie C. P. Hune (maiden name Drost), bought a house on Primzen Street, Number 531, for 2500 Thaler.11 Records show that this house was sold by a bankruptcy administrator on 6 April 1833 which was after the family moved to America.12

In 1828 Sophie's mother was ill and Sophie went to Uslar to care for her. She received this letter from Heinrich13:

Gottingen August 1828

Dearest Sophie,

I was waiting for your letter and am happy for at least a few lines from your hand. I am glad you had a good trip and that you got a good room and I wish you back already pretty soon. On the other hand, I don't want to tell you when to return. A few more days is all right.

Everything is all right at home. The children are really good—excellent: Wilhelm is going to school. The children were anxious to get your letter, too. We all waited together after school for your letter to come. A lady brought it and it was so late when she brought it that it was too late for the children to write to you so I am doing it.

If you have no way to come home, I will come to pick you up no matter what it costs.

When your mother became ill you left in such a hurry. I am sending her some coffee and some sugar. Give my greetings to her and your brother Fritz.

The goat is healthy again, and the pigs eat again, too. There is not much new to write about. The neighbor's goat had a little buck the day you left and everything is fine.

Take care of yourself and don't catch a cold. My eyes hurt and I am very tired because the lady was so late.

God give you a good night and God bring you back soon to my arms. That is my wish—my only wish. I love you forever and ever.

Constantine

When you come, bring your brother, Fritz.
It has been said by family members in Germany, Heinrich painted church murals. That may well be true for that in Baltimore, Maryland he made his living as an artist. He was known as a drawing master, painting teacher, and ornamental painter. In Germany the hall that he mentioned to Sophie could, according to a translator, have been a tavern or hall. Also, the purchase of a "great fruit and kitchen garden next to the garden house" could have provided a livelihood. He was referred to in Germany as a businessman (Kaufman).

Families of Hilma (Hune) Farley, Clarence B. Hune, Ruth (Conner) Parrish, and Lloyd George Hune have samples of his art.

By 1832 Heinrich and Sophie had three living children. It is interesting to contemplate the conditions which must have been present for them to make the decision to leave their homeland and come to America. We know that they were probably having financial problems. Also, in histories about that period in Germany, we find that many people were being sentenced to death for political reasons. While these sentences were not generally being carried out, there were many people languishing in prisons and fortresses. German refugees were found in London, Zurich, Brussels, and Paris. Many others were fleeing to America. Some of the worst of the repression was in the Kingdom of Hanover where students were bearing the brunt of it. Perhaps it was this which prompted Heinrich and Sophie to make such a momentous decision. The family legend is that they came to America to avoid military service. If that is true, it was probably to avoid it for their sons and not for Heinrich as by 1832 he would have been too old for military service.

The family's permit to leave Gottingen for Baltimore, Maryland was dated May 1832, and the 1900 census indicates that they arrived in Baltimore in 1832. Passenger lists were checked, but the second and third quarters of 1832 records are missing. They probably arrived in America in July, August, or September of that year.

Under the name, H.C. Hune, Heinrich made his declaration of his intent to become naturalized 6 September 1836 and was naturalized on 7 September 1838 in Baltimore.

The family's first address in Baltimore was 106 Front Street. By 1835 their address was 75 French Street and that was their address in 1849, the year of their deaths.

This letter written by Heinrich to son, Willhelm, who had moved to Ohio tells more about their lives in America.
Dear Wilhelm,

I got two letters from you -- the first one from Wheeling. Thank you from my heart for the good wishes on my 65th birthday and New Year's and I hope that all your wishes come true. [Note: There is a discrepancy here. Henry was born in 1784. If the date on this letter is correct, he would have been 64. Though the date appears to be 1848, it may be 1849.] I know your wishes come from your heart and I also wish you everything good from my heart and hope you have lots of luck.

It looks like you don't have a very good Christmas either. I couldn't get any good cigars. We were waiting for a package to come. Finally, a couple days before Christmas it arrived--some apple butter, dried apples and berries. I had to pay two dollars postage. Dorie started eating apple butter right away.

Sophie bought me a new pipe bowl from her household money. She bought which I needed badly. I couldn't buy anyone anything, and it made me so sad that I wouldn't talk to anyone. We were lucky to have some firewood, some bread, a little meat and milk from the goat. The goat was in the house. A neighbor came with some cake and eggnog and we talked and my bad mood went away to some degree. Also; the cigars came finally.

On my birthday, Sophie made a wreath and gave it to me. I paid a lot of money for the apples. Edward and mother don't eat any apples, and Dorie doesn't eat many of them. I am the only one, and I'd rather have had the money.

You said you would visit in the spring and I'm happy about it. That is probably the only happiness I have. But if you came, Mr. Boyd could find out you are here for people would tell him. You might be put in jail. That would be something else. You had better stay there until the statute of limitations is up. I think you shouldn't come for a while. In the fall, many students quit and I just got two new ones. [Note: He was doing something besides teaching, but the original letter is badly blurred. Of this second occupation he said "there are more than enough people to do it now." Perhaps it was the ornamental painting that he did. It may have been in Baltimore that he painted church murals.] We hope things get better, but who can tell?

Dorie is a good girl. She works hard all the time. She is cleaning house for other people, but she doesn't make much money. She helps a lot with the money she makes.

I sold and netted eighty three and a half dollars for it. Carl doesn't have any money either. I owe Carl some money from the I sold and I should give it to him as soon as possible, but mother is against it. She really gave it to me. She said Carl is lazy, no-good, too lazy to do anything.

If you could send me some money, I could really use it. People are talking badly about you and it breaks me heart. If you send me some money, I will tell people and they will think better of you.

Mother says I shouldn't write all of this to you. She says I am not to write everything but I want to write.

Dorie is sick in bed and we are still having a lot of trouble at home. My outlook is very bad. I have no students anymore. I don't even have a shirt on my back and don't know what to do. My rent is overdue but the landlord is good to me and doesn't push me for the rent.

I was to get $22 from , but he got sick and died in three days. I still hope to get it but there is trouble in the family.

You shouldn't forget me. When I was young, I took care of my parents. They always came first.
Your old father,
H.C. Hune

[Note: The “Carl” mentioned in this letter is not known. The youngest son of Henry and Sophie was Carl, but it is believed that he died before they came to America. In Henry’s marriage proposal to Sophie, he mentions a Carl also. Perhaps this Carl came with him to America.]

The children of Heinrich and Sophie (Drost) Hune were:

2. i. Carl Adalbert Constantin Hune was born in Gottingen in 1820 and died there in 1821.20

3. ii. Carl Friederick Edward Hune, known as Edward by family and friends, was born in Gottingen 18 July 1821.21 He emigrated to America with his parents and lived in Baltimore, Maryland, probably until after his father’s death in 1849. At that time, he moved to Ohio. He never married. He made his home with his brother, William, in Lawrence Township, Washington County, Ohio. He died there 15 April 1877 of throat cancer and is buried in Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington County, Ohio.23 He had a stogie factory in connection with William’s tobacco business.24

+ 4. iii. William Heinrich Theodor Hune was born in Gottingen 5 November 1822, and died in Lawrence Township, Washington County on 23 August 1910.

+ 5. iv. Dorothee Constantia Hune was born in Gottingen 25 July 1824 and died in Wisner Nebraska 21 May 1899.

6. v. Minna Hune was born in Gottingen 20 September 1829 and died there 29 September 1829.25

7. vi. Carl Friedrich Christian Hune was born 14 November 1831 in Gottingen.26 Since it is not known that a child of that name came to America with his parents, it is presumed that he died before 1832. No record of his death was found.

GENERATION 2

4. Wilhelm Heinrich Theodor Hune (Henry, JoachimA, JohannB, HeinrichC) was born 5 November 1822 in Gottingen.27 His birth record in Lutheran Archives shows his name as Heinrich William Theodor Hune. In America he used William H. T. Hune. William died in the family home in
Lawrence Township, Washington County, Ohio 23 August 1910 of chronic nephritis. His will, written 11 September 1907, was filed in Washington County, Ohio 27 October 1910. He left one dollar to each son "because they already received their full share of my property" and the "balance of my property both real and personal to my daughters."

He married Christina Myers of Independence Township, Washington County, Ohio on 25 November 1856. She was the daughter of Lewis and Susannah(Eddy) Myers. (See "The Myers Family."). The ceremony was performed by Alexander Clark, Justice of the Peace, in Marietta. Christina was born 8 January 1834 in Ohio, probably Monroe County, and died in the family home on 12 April 1905 of a cerebral hemorrhage. She and William are buried in the Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington County.

Wilhelm emigrated to America in 1832 with his parents and settled with them in Baltimore. From the earlier letter written by Heinrich, it is learned that he did well in school in Germany. It is not known if he received more education in America.

The 1900 census indicates that he was a naturalized citizen.

Wilhelm’s departure from the family home in Baltimore may have been because of some trouble with the law. The letter from his father in 1848 indicated that Wilhelm could have been put in jail if he had returned to Baltimore before the Statute of Limitations ended.

Wilhelm moved to Ohio about 1846. His first home in Ohio was probably around Williamsburg, Beaver Township, Guernsey County, Ohio. This town is now Batesville, Noble County, Ohio.

The following letter places Wilhelm in Williamsburg in 1846:

Lewisville, Ohio
April 24, 1846

Mr. William Hune,
Dear Sir,

You no doubt consider it a violation of promises on my part for my none (sic) appearance in Williamsbourgh on Saturday before Easter, but such is the fact, that I could not possibly leave home on that day as we Rec’d a considerable lot of goods on Saturday, which had to be opened on that day. Consequently I could not leave home much as I would have been pleased to had the pleasure of your and Miss Heidelbach’s company then. It was out of my power to comply with my promise, and hope that the necessity of attendance to business will be sufficient apology for my none (sic) appearance. Please say to Miss Heidelbach the reason why I did not come. I hope, however, to have the pleasure to see you soon. Mr. Wernicke has returned from St. Louis and brought his youngest sister with him.

Give my respects to all.
Respectfully yours,
Theodore Benninghaus

Many of the inhabitants of Beaver Township had come from Maryland and many were German immigrants. It is possible that William had known them in Baltimore, perhaps even in Germany. J. C. Wernicke, who had immigrated from Hanover, Germany, Theodore Benninghaus, and Charles Heidelbach were living in the area and were tobacco merchants. Family tradition tells us that these men taught William the tobacco business.40

By 1849 William was in Washington County, Ohio. On 8 February of that year he became Postmaster of the Lawrence Post Office and served until 23 October 1861.41
Lawrence Township, Washington County, Ohio 23 August 1910 of chronic nephritis. His will, written 11 September 1907, was filed in Washington County, Ohio 27 October 1910. He left one dollar to each son “because they already received their full share of my property” and the “balance of my property both real and personal to my daughters.”

He married Christina Myers of Independence Township, Washington County, Ohio on 25 November 1856. She was the daughter of Lewis and Susannah (Eddy) Myers. (See “The Myers Family.”) The ceremony was performed by Alexander Clark, Justice of the Peace, in Marietta. Christina was born 8 January 1834 in Ohio, probably Monroe County, and died in the family home on 12 April 1905 of a cerebral hemorrhage. She and William are buried in the Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington County.

Wilhelm emigrated to America in 1832 with his parents and settled with them in Baltimore. From the earlier letter written by Heinrich, it is learned that he did well in school in Germany. It is not known if he received more education in America.

The 1900 census indicates that he was a naturalized citizen.

Wilhelm’s departure from the family home in Baltimore may have been because of some trouble with the law. The letter from his father in 1848 indicated that Wilhelm could have been put in jail if he had returned to Baltimore before the Statute of Limitations ended.

Wilhelm moved to Ohio about 1846. His first home in Ohio was probably around Williamsburg, Beaver Township, Guernsey County, Ohio. This town is now Batesville, Noble County, Ohio.

The following letter places Wilhelm in Williamsburg in 1846:

Lewisville, Ohio
April 24, 1846

Mr. William Hune,
Dear Sir,

You no doubt consider it a violation of promises on my part for my none (sic) appearance in Williamsbourgh on Saturday before Easter, but such is the fact, that I could not possibly leave home on that day as we Rec’d a considerable lot of goods on Saturday, which had to be opened on that day. Consequently I could not leave home much as I would have been pleased to had the pleasure of your and Miss Heidelbach’s company then. It was out of my power to comply with my promise, and hope that the necessity of attendance to business will be sufficient apology for my none (sic) appearance. Please say to Miss Heidelbach the reason why I did not come. I hope, however, to have the pleasure to see you soon. Mr. Wernicke has returned from St. Louis and brought his youngest sister with him.

Give my respects to all.
While it is known that William was in Washington County by 1849, the first deeds recorded are in 1859. Perhaps some went unrecorded. All of his land sales were not checked to determine this possibility. The records show these purchases in Washington County:

Grantee index for William Hune:

Vol. 50 pg. 315 - Jackson Bellville to Wm. Hune, 7 Sep 1859, $60
w1/2 of s2 1/4 of S33 T3 R; 6, containing 51 12/100 acres and N 1/2 of SE 1/4 S3 R7 T4. On Liberty Ludlow Township boundary.

Vol. 52 pg. 478 - James Rogers to William Hune, 11 Nov 1861, $725
at Lawrence -Independence Township lines, S6 T3 R7, 30 acres, (Hune covered bridge area.)

Vol. 53 pg. 288 - Joseph H. & Eliza Jane Wolf to William Hune, 1862, $500., NW 1/4 of S36 T2 R6, lays east of run and north of Little Muskingum River, 6 acres. SW 1/4 S36 T2 R6, part lays north side of Little Muskingum River, 8 acres.

Vol. 53 pg. 346 - William & Mary Smith to William Hune, 4 Apr 1862, $725, NE 1/4 of SE 1/4 S3 R7, 2 acres and part of NW 1/4 of SE 1/4 S6 T3 R7 containing 2 acres.

Vol. 54 pg. 529 - Elijah Phelps & wife Francis to William Hune, 23 Feb. 1863, $311.00, SE 1/4 of NE 1/4 of S9 T4 R7, 40 acres.

Vol. 54 pg. 571 - James Rogers & wife Francis to William Hune, 1 Dec 1863, $2000.00, W 1/2 of SE 1/4, part of NE 1/4 of SE 1/4, 100 acres also W 1/2 of NE 1/4 of S6 T3 R7, 78 acres, expect 20 acres sold by Wm. Powell to John Powell, several exceptions; also SE 1/4 of SE 1/4 of S1 T4 R7, 40 acres; also N 1/2 of NE 1/4 of NE 1/4 of S6 T3 R7, containing 20 acres; 180 acres total free and clear except a mortgage and 3 notes held by Ezra C. Ray for $300. each with interest which William Hune will pay.

Vol. 60 pg. 323 - Archibald & Hannah Campbell to William Hune, 6 May 1865, $300., NE 1/4 of SE 1/4 S6 T3 R7, sold at Marietta, 39 26/100 acres.


Vol. 63 pg. 19 - Mary Ann Barker, Edward W. Buell, Melissa B.
Buell, A.B. Battelle, Elizabeth M. Battelle, Ebenezer Battelle, Jr., Julia P. Battelle, Joseph Barker, Jane Barker his wife, John B. Shipman & Maria Shipman of Washington County to William Hune, 2 Jan 1866, $100., NE 1/4 of NE 1/4 of S4 T3 R7. (Same land sold to Nathaniel Skinner by Joseph Barker deceased about 1851. Heirs of Joseph Barker made a deed to either said Nathaniel Skinner or William Hune but deed not delivered and is now lost or mislaid. New agreement made with William Hune.

Vol. 67 pg. 455 - Leonard D. & Maryan Hamilton to Wm. Hune, 30 Dec 1868, $300., SW 1/4 of SE 1/4 of SE 1/4 S1 T4 R7, 40 acres.

Vol. 67 pg. 456 - David & Catharine Reeves to William Hune, 3 Sep 1868, $600., E 1/2 of NW 1/4 of S6 T3 R7, 80 acres. Witnesses: David Martin, Edward Hune.

Vol. 72 pg. 389 - William Smith & wife Mary to William Hune, 12 Mar 1864, recorded 29 Aug 1871, $275., NE 1/4 of SE 1/4 S6 T3 R7, all that lies on south side of Little Muskingum River containing 15 acres. Witnesses: Edward Hune and David Martin.

Vol. 91 pg. 120 - Jahue Martin & Elizabeth A. Martin to William Hune, 5 Jun 1882, $500., NW 1/4 of SE 1/4 S2 T4 R7, 40 acres more or less, except a right of way for a road to land of L. J. Beobout.

Vol. 92 pg. 240 John & Mary Burford to William Hune, 15 Feb 1881, $1000., SW 1/4 NE 1/4 S24 T2 R6, 40 acres; NE 1/4 of NW 1/4 of S24 T2 R6, 39 acres; Mortgage $100. to Robert Giffen - Hune will pay.
It is said that when William arrived in Lawrence Township, Washington County, there was an old log house from which he started a store, and a log tobacco-firing house from which he started a tobacco packing house. He added on to it until it measured 60 feet by 200 feet.

He was an enterprising and prosperous business man. There were a number of settler's cabins in the area and many of these people were employed by William to work in his various enterprises.

He started a blacksmith shop, a saw mill, a grist mill, a tan shop, and a sorghum-making factory. There were also some coal mines and oil wells on
his property. Tobacco products, sorghum, apple butter, and wool were shipped to eastern markets.

William also built a log church which was torn down around 1895-96. The school house was called the Hune School. Children went through the eighth grade there. Then, unless their parents could afford to send them to school in Marietta their formal education ended. Many of the third and fourth generation of the Hune families completed their education in this school. From recollections of William’s grandchildren come this information:

The family first lived in a log house, but as the family grew a large home became necessary. The home was built in two parts. It is not known when the first part was built, but the second part was built-in the mid 1890’s. William Henning was head carpenter. When the second part was completed, the first part was moved and attached to it.

It was a gracious home with twelve spacious rooms. It was 90 feet long, had 41 windows, 22 inside doors and 8 doors leading outside. It was painted pink for many years and was surrounded by towering pines, presenting a very pretty picture.

There was a cut stone basement kitchen under the new part of the house. It had a large stone fireplace where food was cooked, then carried upstairs to the huge dining room.

It has been said that the home was once a wayside inn. The grandchildren said that though they could recall oil men and salesmen stopping there for bed and board, they were not aware that it was done commercially. However, it was referred to as the Hune Inn.

Between the house and the barn, there was a hall where friends and family gathered for dances and musicals. The floor was polished and flowered draperies were at the windows. In later years, this building was used for storing farm equipment. The parties and dances were then held in the house.

Several of the grandchildren of William and Christina related their memories of William & Christina. They said that William was a distinguished looking man of slight build. In the years that the grandchildren remembered him, his hair was white and he wore a Dutch beard.

He was a talented musician. He played the flute and probably other instruments. He would attend a musical program in Marietta, return home and write the parts for all the musical instruments that they had in the home. Among the instruments were guitars, violins, a mandolin, and a beautiful baby grand piano.

During his last illness, his daughters who cared for him, would fill twelve clay pipes each morning and they were all smoked by day’s end. The grandchildren also remembered that he wore white cotton pajamas all the time during his last illness.

He had been reared in the Lutheran faith and supposedly was a staunch Christian until his little daughter, Mary Estelle, died in 1872. The legend is that he was in the garden praying for her when someone came out to tell him that she had died. From then on he was an agnostic. Clarence Hune said that his father, Herman B., had William’s Bible, but destroyed it when his children became an impressionable age, because he did not want them to see the irreverent things their grandfather had written in the Bible’s margins.

The Hune covered bridge was also a vital part of the life of families in what was known as the village of Lawrence. The bridge, according to Herman B. Hune, was built around 1877. Herman was a boy of 5 or 6 years of age and enjoyed watching the contractor, Rollin Meridith, build it. The stone was quarried and the wood cut from the Hune farm. It stands today on a township
road over the Little Muskingum River just off Ohio Rte. 26 at Lawrence. Great-great-grandchildren drive there to see it.

The children of William H. T. and Christina (Myers) Hune were:

8. i. William Henry Theodore Hune, called “Bub” by family and friends, was born 9 October 1858 in Lawrence Township, Washington County, and died of a cerebral hemorrhage on 11 November 1950 at the home of his son, Emmett Hune, 164 Woodland Avenue, Marietta, Ohio. He married Ada Estelle Cline on 24 September 1884 in Independence Township, Washington County. The ceremony was performed by L. B. Moore. Ada was born at Archer’s Fork, Washington County, 5 September 1859, daughter of Reuben and Diane (Cady) Cline. She died of breast cancer 20 March 1931 at the home of her daughter, Vema (Hune) Hewson. Both are buried in East Lawn Memorial Park, Washington County. William and Ada lived nearly all their lives in Lawrence Township where he was engaged in farming.

Their children were: (a) William M., born 1885, died 1955; Wharton Charles, born 1887, died 1984; (c) Effie, born 1889, died 1901; (d) Arthur, born 1892, died 1901; (e) Herman, born 1893, died 1975; (f) Verna Estelle, born 1896, died 1991; (g) Myra Elizabeth, born 1897, died 1993; (h) Emmett Theodore, born 1899, died 1977; (i) Blanche Gertrude, born 1902, died 1982.

9. ii. Eleanora Adeline Hune, called “Dode” by family and friends, was born in Lawrence Township, Washington County 28 September 1859 and died at her home 301 Ingleside Drive, Marietta, Ohio on 12 December 1926 of cancer of the stomach. She married Thomas Jason Conner, 28 February 1883 in the Hune family home in a ceremony performed by Rev. John Riley. It is said that Eleanora’s father objected to the marriage because Thomas was “a warmed over man,” having been married first to Isabelle M. Dye who died at Cow Run, Washington County 4 August 1881, leaving Thomas with children: (a) Alden, (b) Fannie, (c) Friend, and (d) Nellie. Thomas served in the Civil War as a corporal in Co. B., 39th Regiment of the Ohio Infantry. He served from July 1861 to August 1864 when he was mustered out at Chattanooga, Tennessee. He died 27 October 1916 at his home at 105 Court Street, Marietta of cancer of the breast and throat. He is buried in Oak Grove Cemetery, Marietta. Eleanora is buried in Valley Cemetery, Washington County. According to her children, Eleanora didn’t want to be buried in Oak Grove because the plot there was wet.

Their children were: (a) Harry H., born 1885, died 1943; (b) Maude, born 1885, died 1973; (c) Carolyn, born 1887, died 1915; (c) Mabel, born 1889, died 1944; (d) Clyde, born 1891, died 1949; (e) Dean, born 1894, died before 1915.
10. iii. Sophia Isabelle Hune, called “Bess” by family and friends, was born 22 December 1861 in Lawrence Township, Washington County and died of a heart ailment 1 March 1941. She is buried in Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington County.

She was a schoolteacher and gave piano lessons to students in her home. Family tradition is that she later taught piano at Washington and Jefferson University in Pennsylvania. However, records do not confirm it, and a genealogist in that area says that it was unlikely that she would have been a teacher there for at that time Washington and Jefferson was an all male school. It is known that by 1896 and until 1904, she was living in Zanesville, Ohio where it is believed she did private duty nursing. The letter written 10 November 1904 informed her of her mother’s illness.

She went home to help with her care. She probably returned to Zanesville after her mother’s death in 1905, but returned home again to care for her father during his final illness.

As seen by his will, her father left his property to his daughters. Bess, unmarried, purchased her sisters’ shares and remained in the family home until she died. This writer spent many happy moments in the old home with Bess. She told wonderful stories about parties and family.

She raised Holstein cattle, but when World War I came and her tenant farmer was called to war, she sold them. After that her income was largely from oil wells on the property.

There were times through the years when she had a tenant farmer and his family in the old end of the home. For a time, her brother, Edward, and his family lived there. At other times she lived alone in the rambling old home.

Her will, written 11 February 1941 and filed for probate 3 March 1941, was witnessed by Harry Heldman and Harold Hune. In it, she gave her property in Lawrence, Liberty, and Independence Townships to her brother, Edward, and Ella, his wife, provided that they stay with her and care for her until she died.

11. iv. Fredonia Caroline Hune, known as “Carrie” was born 18 January 1862 in Lawrence Township, Washington County and died of nephritis 27 November 1940 in Newport Township, Washington County, Ohio. She was buried in Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington County.

She was postmistress of Lawrence Post Office from 24 January 1888 to 15 April 1889 when it was in the Hune Store. On 12 August 1893, she was again named Postmistress of Lawrence and held the position until 31 March 1912 when the Post Office closed. During the second period the Post Office was in the Hune home.

She was unmarried.

She had a daughter, Freda Mae.

12. v. Charles Albert Hune was born in Lawrence Township,
Washington County 15 October 1863 and died there 16 December 1936 when he developed pneumonia after an accident in which a log rolled on him.

As a young man he worked in the Hune Store and was a traveling photographer. The following indicates that he had a photo studio in the early 1900's. The letter is not dated, but the events mentioned indicate that it was 1905. Sarahsville is in Noble County, Ohio. The letter reads:
Sarahsville, Ohio
May 4

Dear Home,

I will write you a few lines this morning in reply to your kind letter. Was sorry to hear that Pa was feeling so bad, but hope he is feeling better ere this, But I know that it is very sad and lonesome at home since Dear Mother had left us. We will have to do the best we can. I am so sad and lonesome now. I seem to realize our loss so much more than I did at the time. The saddest day of my life was the day I left home, but such is life I guess. Tell Pa I will be home and see him soon. I have my Gallery nearly done and then I will begin taking Pictures in earnest. I will locate in Cumberland for a few months. I think I will go Sunday and look for a place to set up. Will be home soon. Love to all.

Your loving bro,

Chas.

He was unmarried.

13. vi. Otto L. Hune was born June 1865 in Lawrence Township, Washington County and died there February 1866. He is buried in Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington County, Ohio. 93

14. vii. Mary Estelle Hune was born in 1866 in Lawrence Township, Washington County and died there 5 November 1872. She is buried in Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington County, Ohio. 94

15. viii. Frank Hune was born in 1869 in Lawrence Township, Washington County and died there 15 June 1872. He is buried in Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery. 95

16. ix. Herman Benninghouse Hune was born 26 March 1871 in Lawrence Township, Washington County and died in Columbus, Ohio 8 June 1867. He married Lillian Belle Devolld in Caldwell, Noble County, Ohio on 21 November 1900. She was born in Devolld’s Station, Ohio to David and Louise (Arnett) Devolld on 25 August 1876. She died 16 April 1953 in Caldwell. Herman and Lillian are buried in Olive Cemetery, Caldwell. 96

Herman was the most scholarly member of the family and announced to his father that he did not wish to be a farmer, but wanted to go to college. His father agreed to give him money for college in lieu of a piece of land if he would stay at home for two more years and help put the addition on the family home. 97

Herman graduated from the University of Cincinnati, Cincinnati, Ohio with its first class of dentists. He practiced for two years in Marietta with Dr. Sisler. He then purchased a dental practice in Caldwell, Ohio. He was instrumental in getting the Southeastern Ohio Dental Association started and served as secretary and president of that organization. He also helped
organize the Ohio State Dental Society. He wrote most of the first chapter about southeastern Ohio for the "Dental History of Ohio." During the 1920's he took a refresher course at Northwestern University.98

The family belonged to the Presbyterian Church in Caldwell.99

Their children were: (a) Clarence Bertram, born 1901, died 1982;100 Arthur Devolld, born 1904, died 1986;101 (c) Lillian Gladys, born 1905, died 1990102; (d) Herman Byron, born 1908, died 1960103; Harold Edmund, born 1911, living in 1996104; (f) Mary Lavinia, born 1914, died 1978105.

17. x. Harry H.3 Hune was born 20 February 1874 in Lawrence Township, Washington County106 and died 8 May 1966 in the Shield Nursing Home, Zanesville, Ohio.107 He married Ida Elizabeth Smith on 8 June 1898.108 She was born in Dalzell, Washington County, Ohio on 18 May 1872 to Elias Dunlap and Elizabeth (Hadley) Smith109. She died in Zanesville 4 January 1944.110 Both are buried in the Valley Cemetery, Washington County, Ohio.111

Harry was deeded 20 acres of land in Lawrence Township by his father 27 March 1893.112

He was a farmer, was in the oil business, and for a number of years operated a general store at Fifteen, Washington County, Ohio.

They were members of the Baptist Church.113

Their children were: (a) Raymond Dean, born 1899;114 (b) Glen Merle, born 1901, died 1974;115 (c) Floyd Elmer, born 1911, died 1990.116

18. xi. Florence H.3 Hune was born 26 March 1878 in Lawrence Township, Washington County and died of cerebral thrombosis in Bethesda Hospital, Zanesville, Ohio on 11 August 1962.117 She married Reece Williams on 5 June 1902 in Washington County.118 He was born 13 July 1872 in Harrietsville, Noble County, Ohio to William and Maria (Reed) Williams.119 He died 28 November 1941 in Mt. Carmel Hospital, Columbus, Ohio of a heart ailment and uremia.120 They are buried in Olive Cemetery, Caldwell, Ohio.121

As a young woman, Florence, who was known as "Flo", gave piano lessons in her family home. After her marriage she traveled with her husband who was connected with the oil industry and worked in various sections of the country as far west as the Rocky Mountains.

A collection of post cards written to her sister, Bess, indicated that they were seeing a lot of different places and that she enjoyed the travel.122

For the last twenty years of their lives they lived in Cambridge, Ohio where he was a real estate broker.123

They had no children.

+ 19. xii. Edward Allison3 Hune was born 8 May 1880 in Lawrence County, Washington County and died in Marietta, Ohio 27 August 1977.
Last Will and Testament

I, William Hune, of Lawrence, Ohio, being of sound mind and memory, disposing of my worldly estate as I deem best, do make, publish, and declare this to be my last will and testament, hereby revoking any and all former wills and testaments whatever by me made.

First. I desire that all my just debts and funeral expenses be paid as soon as practicable after my decease.

Second. I give and bequeath to my sons W. H. Hune, Charles Hune, Herman Hune, Harry Hune, and W. H. Hune, the sum of one dollar each. They having already received their share of my property, and the balance of my estate to be divided among my children.

Third. I also desire that my wife, with my children, shall all live together, and that my wife shall have the use of my property.

Fourth. In case any of my children should die before me, then, and in that case, it is my wish that my property shall go to their heirs.

I nominate and appoint my son Harry Hune to be the executor of this will.

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand, this first day of September in the year one thousand nine hundred and seven.

William Hune

Signed, published, and acknowledged by the will as and for his last will and testament, in the presence of us, as witnesses.

W. F. Bowers

W. H. Hune

5. Dorothea Constantia2 Hune (Henry1, JoachimA, JohannB, HeinrichC) was born in Gottingen, Germany 25 July 1824124 and died in Wisner, Nebraska 21 May 1899.125 She married Gideon M. Powell in Marietta, Ohio on 10 July 1853.126 The ceremony was performed by Harry Holland, Justice of the Peace.127 Gideon was born in Belmont County, Ohio and died in Wisner, Nebraska 31 December 1906.128 Her father called her "Dorie". Her name evolved into Madora which is the name found in records. She came to America with her parents in 1832, and probably remained in Baltimore with them until they died. At the time of her marriage, she was living in Ludlow Township, Washington County, Ohio129 possibly as a housekeeper. Her father's letter, dated 1848, notes that she was doing housework for other people in Baltimore so she may have done so in Ohio until her marriage.

It seems Dorie may have been having an "affair of the heart" in March 1853 when the following letter was written to brother William by brother Edward:130

Lancaster
14 March 1853

Dear brother,

I got your letter from Feb. 27, with the ten dollars. You don't really know what kind of pressure I have had on me. I can't write down my true feelings. For a week I have been crazy. It had just been unreal. It borders on the unbelievable, but you should have hope that the affair could still go good. I also hope so, but I have my doubts. It is a fatal story. Dorie must be married under her real name. Otherwise the marriage will not be legal.

She shouldn't get married at home but go to Marietta or some far off place.

Dear brother, you wrote that you have the letter. The letter gave me great heartache. I couldn't believe that you would get the same one. I am taking precautions in writing to you. The last letter I got was totally different; she wrote that the problem was nerves and she was feeling better. [Note: There is something here about an elopement.]

Dear brother, if that is the truth, have pity on the poor thing and don't forget her hour of need.

Note: This letter was written in German. It was not signed, but was addressed to William Hune, Lawrence P.O. It appears to have been mailed by Edward Hune in Ohio. The man who translated this said apparently Dorie planned an elopement and marriage under an assumed name.
Madora’s obituary states that they moved to Indiana in 1851 and Gideon’s obituary says 1858. They did not marry until 1853. The records show that all of their children except Ezra Campbell were born in Ohio. He was born in 1856. Probably neither obituary date is correct. They moved from Indiana to Iowa and then to Nebraska.

A portion of a letter written by Agnes Powell tells something about the family in 1897:

Wisner, Nebraska
25 April 1897

Mrs. Teeny Hune

Dear Aunt,

We have not heard from any of you for a year so I will write again. I wrote to Bessie last spring but have got no answer.

We are all well at present. Mother has bin (sic) better this winter than she has been several winters but she is failing faster since she was cripelled (sic) than she did before.

We are all still at home except Charlie and he is in Idaho.

Mother sends you a tida that she knit. She wanted to send it for Christmas but did not get it done. She says she knit many happy thoughts and good wishes into it for you folks.

She would like very much to see you but she it too old and cripelled (sic) to travel. She thinks some of you might come to see us.

This letter is incomplete and unsigned, but is in the same handwriting as those written by Agnes to her Uncle William and his family back in Ohio. These report Madora’s final illness:

Wisner, Nebraska
May 10, 1899

Mr. William Hune

Dear Uncle,

Mother is very sick and has been since the fourth of January. She took down with lagrip and then pneumonia set in. She was offal (sic) bad thin but she got over the pneumonia and we thought several times she would get up again when the weather got good but seems to be gradual (sic) getting weaker. She doesn’t suffer but very little pain and hasn’t any fever any more. The Dr. says it is a gradual (sic) giving away of the whole sistem (sic).

We were all down with the grip except father at one time. Charley was home this winter the first time for nine years and he was down with the rest of us. Will came very nearly dying. He had pneumonia. We had a trained nurse from Omaha for eight weeks at twenty dollars a week. Camp’s had a baby boy at thare (sic) house but he only lived three weeks. Mother’s only grandchild and she never saw him. They live close to us but the baby was sick nearly all the time and Mother was sick. He was borne the Fourth of April.
We would be glad to have you or any of the family that feel like it to come and see Mother before it is too late. I will close for this time. Hoping to hear from you soon. From your niece.

Agnes Powell

P.S. Tell Carrie I will write to her soon as I can.

Then this:

Wisner, Nebraska
May 31, 1899

Mr. William Hune

Dear Uncle,
I have very sad news for you, Mother is gone. She died Sunday morning at half past three May 21. She was conches (sic) to the last. She did not suffer much pain all through her sickness till the last three days. We done everything that human hands could do for her. She was calm and peaceful as though she had just gone to sleep. Just a few hours before she died she looked up at Camp and said, "Oh, Cam, I am going to see the Baby."

Please excuse my short letter. I can't write any more now. I received your letter the day of the funeral. I will close with love to all.

Your Niece,

Agnes Powell

The obituaries for Madora and Gideon tell much about them. Obituary for Madora. 

Mrs. Powell at Rest
An old Citizen Passes Away After a Long Illness

Mrs. Madora Powell, wife of Gideon Powell, died at the family residence eight miles northwest of Wisner in the edge of Wayne County, last Sunday morning, aged 74 years 10 months and 10 days. The funeral took place Monday from the Methodist Church, where services were conducted by Rev. E. W. Erickson, after which interment was made in the Wisner Cemetery, in the presence of a large number of neighbors and friends.

The deceased, whose maiden name was Madora Hune, was born 11 July 1824 [Note: Her birth record says 25 July 1824] in Gottingen, Germany. She immigrated to America with her parents in 1831 [Note: Records indicate 1832], and settled in Maryland. After several years the family removed to Ohio. There she grew to womanhood and was married to her sorrowing husband, Gideon Powell. In 1858 they moved to Indiana and resided there twenty
years, when they located to Iowa. In 1883 they came to Nebraska and established the home where she spent the remainder of her life.

Mrs. Powell never was a robust woman. About eleven years [ago] she was crippled by a fall, and since that time was in delicate health. In January last she was the victim of the grip which was followed by pneumonia, and for nearly five months she waged a tedious painful but courageous struggle for life.

In her girlhood she was christened a Lutheran, but during most of her life she was not identified with any church. She was not afraid to die, and was ready for release from earthly pain.

The deceased is mourned by her faithful husband, one daughter, Agnes, and three sons, William, Campbell, and Charles.

Miss Agnes and William are still at home, Campbell resides on an adjacent farm, and Charles is a ranchman in Idaho. They feel they have lost an affectionate and beloved wife and mother, and have the sympathy of many friends all of whom testify to the estimable character and loveable traits of her whom they mourn.

Obituary of Gideon:¹³⁴

Gideon Powell, aged 80 years and with a wide acquaintance and for many years one of Wayne County's substantial farm owners, died suddenly of heart failure at his home seven miles north of Wisner at six o'clock a.m., Monday, December 31. Uncle Powell seemed to be feeling as well as usual throughout the night, being inquired after occasionally by his son, Will. It had been his custom for some time to spend his sleeping hours in a big easy chair and from there the grim messenger summoned his spirit to the Great Beyond.

Gideon Powell was born in Belmont County, Ohio August 11, 1826. He married Madora Hune June 11, 1851 [Note: Washington County records give the 1853 date] and who preceded him in death May 21, 1899. They immigrated to Brown County, Indiana in 1851, from there to Potowatomie County, Iowa, 1878, and from there went to Wayne County, Nebraska in 1883. Deceased was a veteran of the Civil War, enlisting in the 6th Indiana Vol. Infantry, Co. G., in October 1861, rendering three years service and receiving an honorable discharge. He was a member of the Finnicum Post, Grand Army of the Republic, which organization took charge of the funeral. He is survived by three sons and one daughter, Charles A. Powell, Meadows, Idaho; Agnes V. Powell, William T. and C. Powell, the three latter residing on the home farm. The son in Idaho could not be present.

The funeral services were held at the Methodist Episcopal Church in Wisner, Nebraska, Wednesday afternoon at 2 o'clock conducted by Rev. Goodell, and interment was made in the Wisner Cemetery.

Their children were:

20. i. Charles A.³ Powell was born in Washington County, Ohio. His death certificate gives his birth date as 5 October 1850, but the year is probably wrong as his parents were not married until 1853. He died in Adams County, Idaho on 5 May 1916 of injuries received from falling off a horse and was buried in Meadows, Idaho.¹³⁵

Charles moved west with his parents, first to Indiana, then Iowa, and finally Nebraska. As an adult, he migrated to Adams County where he was a
rancher. According to his mother's obituary he was living in Idaho at the time of her death in 1899.

He was unmarried.

21. ii. Agnes Veronica Powell was born 21 August 1853 in Washington County, Ohio and died on 15 July 1933 of a cerebral embolism at her home 362 Mira Mar Avenue, Long Beach, California. She was unmarried at the time of her father's death in 1906. Sometime after that she married Fremont C. Keenan who may have been a widower. A third grave in the Wisner Cemetery plot where Fremont and Agnes are buried is the grave of Mary F. Keenan (1858-1909). A marriage record was not found, but it seems likely that Fremont and Agnes were married in Wisner after 1909.

Agnes moved with her parents from Ohio to Indiana, then Iowa and finally, Nebraska. After she and Fremont married they moved to Long Beach, California.

They had no children.

22. iii. William Theodore Powell was born 17 September 1854 in Washington County, Ohio and died at the home of his sister, Agnes, in Long Beach on 26 August 1924.

His obituary tells much about him and his life. It reads:

WM. THEODORE POWELL
Son of Gideon and Madora Powell was born in Washington County, Ohio, September 17, 1854.

As a small boy he came with his parents to Brown County, Indiana where he lived on a farm until the year 1877 when he moved to Iowa. In 1883 he moved to Nebraska residing near the town of Wisner for twenty-seven years. In 1910 he moved to Idaho, remaining there for twelve years. In 1923 he went to California where he had since resided at San Diego and Long Beach.

He was a man always considered to be generous by all who knew him. His heart was moved by another's needs and he has spent considerable sums of money in helpfulness to others.

Of a quiet and retiring disposition, he belonged to no public organizations. Fond of reading, he was an interpreter of history and well posted on current events of the day. He passed on to the life eternal on the evening of August 26, 1924, at 8:20 o'clock, at the home of his sister, Mrs. F. C. Keenan, in Long Beach, California.

He leaves behind him a sister, Mrs. F. C. Keenan of Long Beach; a brother E. C. Powell of San Diego, Calif.; and two nieces also of San Diego, Mrs. Madora Cain and Mrs. Veronica Shafer.

In accordance with his wish his body is laid at rest in the family burial lot by the side of his father and mother in the cemetery in Wisner, Nebraska.

23. iv. Ezra Campbell Powell was born 24 February 1856 in Brown County, Indiana, and died of a heart ailment 13 November 1936 in San Diego, California. He married (1) Lillian A. Moran who was born in London, Ontario, Canada in April 1869. A record of her death was not
found. He married (2) Gustine Adesta Collins who was born in Oil City, Pennsylvania to J. D. and Happy Mount (Medes) Collins.143

She died in San Diego on 12 August 1946.144 Ezra and Gustine are entombed in the Greenwood Mausoleum, San Diego, California.145

Ezra was a farmer. He was called “Camp” by his family.

The of children Ezra and Lillian were: (a) infant son, 1900-1900;146 (b) Madora Elizabeth, born 1901;147 (c) Ellen Veronica, born 1903.148

WHEN THIS COPY CARRIES THE RAISED SEAL OF THE NEBRASKA STATE DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, IT CERTIFIES THE BELOW TO BE A TRUE COPY OF AN ORIGINAL RECORD ON FILE WITH THE STATE DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, BUREAU OF VITAL STATISTICS, WHICH IS THE LEGAL DEPOSITORY FOR VITAL RECORDS.

DATE OF ISSUANCE
May 70, 1984
LINCOLN, NEBRASKA

DIRECTOR
BUREAU OF VITAL STATISTICS
19. **Edward Allison** Hune (William, Henry, Joachim, Johann, Heinrich). He was born 8 May 1880 in Lawrence Township, Washington County, Ohio, and died of arteriosclerosis on 27 August 1977 in the Christian Anchorage Nursing Home in Marietta, Ohio. He married **Ella May Waxler** 17 June 1903 in Marietta. She was the daughter of Stephen Douglas and Elizabeth (Kirsch) Waxler and was born 5 November 1880 in Salem Township, Washington County. She died of colon cancer 9 August 1941 at 629 Sixth Street, Marietta, the home of her son, Lloyd. (See “The Waxler Family.”). Edward and Ella are buried in Salem Township Cemetery, Washington County.

A picture of Edward as a child shows that he was a handsome little boy with blue eyes and curly hair. This letter tells a little of what he might have been like at 16:

**December 14, 1896**

**Lawrence, Ohio**

Miss Bessie Hune
Zanesville, Ohio

Dear Sister,

I read your most welcome letter last Thursday. Hoping these lines will find you well. We are all well. Harry went to Marietta Thursday.

I am getting along very well at school. I am over to the 212 in Arithmetic. Carry and Conner came up Sunday. Conner and I went hunting today. We got six rabbits.

Charles is taking lots of pictures.

Flo got a letter from Herman today. He is going to start home on the 23. Wiffie and Wharton have the measles. Stella has diphtheria, but she is getting better.

I don't remember that book.

Mrs. Gallaher is no better.

I was down to a dance in Pad Huntsman’s store Thursday evening.

Charley Greschner has the measles.

I will close for this time. Write soon.

Your loving brother,

Eddie H.
Edward A. Hune, proprietress of a home restaurant at 406 Third Street, has five sons registered in the selective service army, and all of them reside in Marietta. They are:

1. Lawrence E. Hune, 35, employee of the Whipple Creamery Company.
2. Edward A. Hune, 30, with the Richardson Baking Company.
3. Homer H. Hune, 27, employed by the Fenton Art Glass Company; formerly agent for bus lines in the Postal Telegraph office on Second Street.
4. Herbert G. Hune, 25, also with the Richardson Baking Company.
5. Lloyd G. Hune, 22, with Rowland & Smith, Greene Street grocers and meat dealers.

"It's not very pleasant, and as the time comes closer I try not to think about it," comments Mrs. Hune, a motherly type with silvery hair, and not inclined toward artificial heroics. She fears that the U. S. will be led or forced into the war.

"One of my boys thinks he should volunteer. It will be just as hard for me to give him up one way as the other," says the mother. "So I advised him to think it over and do what he thought best."

Three of the sons are married. The single ones are Lloyd and Herbert. There are two married daughters and one son, Carl Hune, 14. Carl is with his parents.

Clipping from The Marietta Times (Marietta, Wash. Co., OH.) ca. 1940

Edward A. Hune
Edward A. Hune, 97, Lawrence Twp., died this morning in Christian Anchorage Nursing Home. He was born May 8, 1880, in Lawrence Twp., a son of the late William and Christine Mvers Hune. He was a farmer and a teamster in Lawrence Twp. before coming to Marietta to operate a restaurant. He later moved to Buffalo, N.Y., before returning to Marietta. He was a member of the First Church of the Nazarene.

He married Ella Waxler, who died in 1941. Three sons survive, Carl Hune, Belpre, Lloyd Hune, Canal Winchester, and Lawrence Hune, Marietta Rt. 5. Two daughters, Mrs. Frank Payne, Marietta Rt. 2, and Mrs. Bernard Farley, Marietta, 12 grandchildren, 34 great-grandchildren and five great-great-grandchildren.

Three sons preceded him in death. Services will be at 2:30 p.m. Tuesday at the McClure-Schafer Funeral Home, with the Rev. W.F. Miller officiating. Burial will be in Salem Twp. Cemetery. Friends may call at the funeral home.

Edward was a short, slender man. He had dark curly hair which never turned completely gray. He had blue eyes. He was a quiet man. This writer’s impression was that as the baby of a large family, he was probably pampered. He always seemed willing to let Ella head the household. In his later years he became a member of the Nazarene Church in Marietta. He suffered from macular degeneration of the eyes.\[156\]

Ella was of medium height, blue-eyed, and had a fair complexion. As long as this writer can remember, she had heavy snowy-white hair which she pulled back loosely and rolled into a bun. She had probably been a pretty young woman. She was feisty, talkative, and a bit sharp-tongued.\[157\]

In contract to Edward’s upbringing in a prosperous and caring family, Ella had a difficult childhood. Her mother died when she was very young, leaving Ella and her younger brother, Henry. Her father married (2) Martha Dearth in 1888.\[158\] She mistreated the children, often beating Henry until his back bled. Ella cared for him the best she could. Her father was away from home much of the time, and Martha threatened more punishment if they told him. Ella left home early and went to work as a housekeeper for a well-to-do Marietta family.\[159\] In the 1930’s when Martha came to visit, neither Ella nor her brother, Henry Waxler, allowed her to stay in their home. She stayed with this writer’s parents, Bernard and Hilma (Hune) Farley.\[160\]

When Ella and Edward married, he was working as a farmer and teamster.\[161\] Ella was expecting their first child.\[162\] They moved into the old wing of the Hune family home. They had marital problems early in the marriage. Ella was offered her old housekeeping job back if she wished to leave Edward. She was told that she could bring her baby girl, Hilma, and make her home there. She refused the offer.\[163\]

Two more children, Lawrence and Edna, were born while the family was in the Hune home.\[164\] Sometime between 1907, the year the third child was born,\[165\] and 1910 when the fourth was born,\[166\] they lived in Marietta Township, Washington County, for that fourth child was born there.\[167\] The fifth child was born back in the Hune home.\[168\]

On 11 September 1907 William \(^2\) Hune deeded to Edward Hune the NW \(\frac{1}{4}\) of the SE \(\frac{1}{4}\) of Section 1 Township 4 Range 7, 80 acres in Liberty Township, Washington County for which Edward paid $1000.\[169\]

It was probably between 1913 when their fifth child was born in the Hune home and 1915 when their sixth child was born in Liberty Township\[170\] that Ella and Edward built a house on the property his father had deeded to him. They built it on top of a hill. It was poorly constructed. Snow filtered through the roof in winter onto beds. Water, left in a bucket in the kitchen corner, froze solid during the night. Water had to be carried from a spring at the foot of hill. They planted, harvested, and preserved most of their food. During this time, Edward did like to drink a lot. When Ella gave him money to go to Marietta to buy staples, he came back without or with few groceries.
and himself more or less inebriated. When he was drinking he was lots of fun. He danced, sang, and played with the children. They loved it and couldn’t understand why their mother was so angry. This writer, the oldest grandchild, never saw him drinking so he must have quit doing so before he was very old.\footnote{171}

The family lived in the Liberty Township home until between 1923, when this writer was born there\footnote{172} and 1927 when their youngest son was born in Mt. Vernon, Ohio.\footnote{173} They moved to Mt. Vernon where their daughter, Edna, and her family were living. They, as well as Edward and Ella, soon returned to Marietta.\footnote{174}

On 8 December 1928 Edward deeded the Liberty Township property to his oldest son, Lawrence E. Hune. The deed was recorded 30 March 1929. Lawrence assumed back taxes and a $700 mortgage due The First National Bank of Marietta. Edward and Ella retained a life estate in the premises as well as rents or profits as long as either lived.\footnote{175}

The family settled down in Marietta. Edward was working at Brickwede Bros. Co., 528 Front Street in Marietta when he secured his Social Security Card 8 May 1937.\footnote{176} He also helped in the bakeries and restaurants that Ella operated in Marietta.\footnote{177}

For many years Ella suffered with varicose veins in both legs. One leg became ulcerated, and it never healed.\footnote{178} She sat on a stool to do her cooking and baking for the restaurant and bakery she owned. Her children recalled how hard her life was on the farm, and this writer can remember the difficulties she faced while running her businesses.\footnote{179} Her half-brother, John Waxler, wrote to this writer, “your maternal grandmother - my God, what a woman! She deserved the Purple Heart, Congressional Medal, and Heaven. I’m not exaggerating.”\footnote{180}

Ella operated a bakery or a restaurant in Marietta for a number of years. The first bakery remembered by this writer was in downtown Marietta, but the exact location cannot be recalled. During the mid-1930’s, she had a bakery at the northwest corner of Washington and Eighth Streets. That building is no longer there. In the late 1930’s and until about 1941, she operated a restaurant at 406 Third Street in Marietta. She used the living room for the dining room. The family lived in the rest of the house. This writer sometimes was a waitress there while going to high school.\footnote{181}

They were operating the restaurant on Third Street when in late winter of 1940, Edward’s sister, Sophia (Bess), still living alone in the Hune family home in Lawrence Township became terminally ill. It was then, February 1941, that she made her will in favor of Edward and Ella in exchange for their care until her death. She lived only until 1 March of that same year.\footnote{182}

Even before Sophia died, Ella was ill and was soon diagnosed with colon cancer. Surgery at St. Joseph’s Hospital in Parkersburg, West Virginia determined that her condition was terminal and she died 9 August 1941.\footnote{183}
It was soon evident that the debts that Sophia left exceeded the value of the property. Everything had to be sold to satisfy her creditors. The property was transferred on 9 April 1942 from Sophia’s estate to Edward and Ella Hune. On the same day, Ella’s ½ interest was transferred to her son, Herbert G. Hune. Then on that day, Edward and Herbert Hune transferred it to Otto Heldman who purchased it. Personal property and furnishings were sold at auction.

After Ella’s death and the sale of the old home, Edward took his youngest son, Carl, and moved to Buffalo, New York where his sons, Herbert and Homer, had moved. With eye sight failing, he returned to Marietta where for a good many years he lived in the homes of his daughters and sons-in-law, Hilma and Bernard Farley, Edna and Frank Payne, and his son and daughter-in-law, Lawrence and Florence Hune. He finally became very feeble and lived for several years before his death in the Christian Anchorage Nursing Home in Marietta.

The children of Edward Allison and Ella Mae (Waxler) Hune were:

+ 24. i. Hilma Hazel Hune was born 29 December 1903 in Lawrence Township, Washington County, and died 28 January 1989. (For her records see “The Farley Family.”)

25. ii. Lawrence Earl Hune was born 8 October 1905 in the Hune family home, Lawrence Township, Washington County and died of cancer 3 April 1982 in Heartland Nursing Home. He married Florence Amy O’Brien on 9 November 1936 in Middlebourne, Tyler County, West Virginia. The ceremony was performed by Rev. Russell E. Standiford in the Baptist Church. Florence was born 6 February 1911 at Bethel, Ohio to Frederick August and Mahala Deborah (Cline) O’Brien. She is presently living in Orange Park, Florida near her daughter.

Lawrence entered the U. S. Army 13 March 1942 at Fort Hayes, Columbus, Ohio and was honorably discharged 23 September 1945 at the Separation Center I G MR, Pennsylvania. He served in Company C. 194th Glider Infantry. His military occupational specialty was Mess Sergeant #824. He qualified for the Glider Badge in 1944 and the Combat Infantryman’s Badge in 1944. He earned Good Conduct Medal, Distinguished Unit Badge, European African Middle Eastern Service Medal with six bronze stars and one bronze arrowhead, and a Purple Heart. He was wounded 7 June 1944 in France. His service number was 35 279 508.

His army records state that he was a cream cheese maker before he entered the service. After the war he and Florence purchased a farm in Washington County, Ohio. He did some farming and worked as a carpenter.

He and Florence had a child: (a) Judith Ann.

26. iii. Edna May Hune was born 10 May 1907 in the Hune family home, Lawrence Township, Washington County. She married Frank
Arthur Payne on 1 October 1926 in Marietta, Ohio. He was born 6 April 1906 at Rinard’s Mills, Washington County to Charles and Clara (Smith) Payne. He died in Marietta on 2 August 1978 and is buried in the Valley Cemetery, Washington County. Edna is now residing at the Marietta Convalescent Center, Marietta.

Edna worked at Woolworth’s in Marietta for many years. She enjoys crafts. Though she is unable to do so now, she is a wonderful cook. Frank worked at the Crystal Dairy for a number of years. In later years he was a home repairman and building contractor.

Edna is a member of the Nazarene Church in Marietta, as was Frank when he was living. Their children: (a) Dorothy Marie, born 1927; (b) Audrey May, born 1930, died 1930; (c) Ada Lou, born 1936; (d) Glenna Louise, born 1938, died 1988.

27. iv. Edward Dale Hune was born in Marietta Township, Washington County 1 September 1910 and died in Marietta 7 January He is buried in Valley Cemetery, Washington County. He married Freda Dora Pfeiffer in Marietta 7 April 1931. She was born in Washington County 1 January 1913 to Clarence Wesley and Bessie (Cline) Pfeiffer. Edward and Freda were divorced 5 July 1941. She married (2) Patrick Dennis and presently lives in Columbus, Ohio.

Edward was manager of the Rich Loaf Bakery in Marietta for many years.

The child of Edward and Freda: Edward Eugene, born 1933.

28. v. Homer Harold Hune was born 22 January 1913 in the Hune family home in Lawrence Township, Washington County and died of suffocation in Buffalo, New York in an apartment house fire 6 January 1969. He is buried in Salem Township Cemetery, Lower Salem, Ohio. He was married briefly to a woman named Helen. This was probably in the late 1930’s.

For a time, he was an agent for bus lines in the Postal Telegraph Office in Marietta. He later worked at Fenton Art Glass Co. in Williamstown, West Virginia. He entered the U. S. Army in Marietta 15 April 1942 and was honorably discharged, a sergeant, 14 January 1946 at Camp Chaffie, Arkansas. His service number was AR 35401690.

He lived in Buffalo, New York after the war.

29. vi. Herbert Gale Hune was born 6 September 1915 in Liberty Township, Washington County, and died of cancer in Buffalo 7 May 1968. He is buried in Salem Township Cemetery, Lower Salem, Ohio.

He was living in Buffalo when he enlisted in the U. S. Army Reserve Corp. 24 July 1942. He served from 7 August 1942 until 3 April 1943 when he received an honorable discharge. He was a private when he was discharged at Camp Lee, Virginia. His service number was 32381058.

He was unmarried.
30. vii. Lloyd George Hune was born 14 December 1918 in Liberty Township, Washington County, and died at his home on Cypress St. Parkersburg, West Virginia on 5 April 1994. He was buried in Sunset Memorial Gardens, Parkersburg. He married Ida Lutheda Richards on 26 December 1940 in Catlettsburg, Kentucky. She was born 21 January 1920 in Parkersburg to James P. and Ida J. (McGinnis) Richards.

He graduated from Marietta High School in 1938 where he was a member of the National Honor Society and recognized for his artistic ability.

He was the owner and operator of Hune's Pastry Shop in Marietta for several years and managed the Rich Loaf Bakery in Marietta for 12 years, Kennedy's Bakery in Cambridge, Ohio for 7 years, Buehler's Bakery in Delaware, Ohio for 5 years, and Tarpy's Bakery in Reynoldsburg, Ohio for 12 years. Most recently he was co-owner an operator of GiAntonio's Bakery in Columbus, Ohio.

He was a member of Masonic Lodge 106 in Lithopolis, Ohio and a member of Landmark Baptist Church, Parkersburg.

Their children: (a) Lloyd Herbert, born 1941; (b) Gary Lee, born 1946; (c) Larry Douglas, born 1947.

31. viii. Carl Everett Hune was born 25 February 1927 in Mt. Vernon, Ohio and died of throat cancer on 12 February 1985. He married (1) Frances Irene Lewis in Buffalo, New York. They were divorced. He married (2) Clara Mae (Dovenbarger) Weppler on 11 September 1952 in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania. She was born to Edward M. and Laura J. (Morris) Dovenbarger in Crooked Tree, Noble County, Ohio. She died 4 August 1995 at her home on Main Street in Belpre, Ohio. Clara and Carl are buried in the Salem Township Cemetery, Lower Salem, Ohio.

Carl attended public schools in Marietta and Buffalo where he moved with his brothers, Herbert and Homer, and his father after his mother died in 1941.

He served in the U. S. Navy Reserves, entering the service 21 April 1944 and being honorably discharged 4 June 1946. He reported aboard the U. S. S. Leo on 30 August 1944. While serving aboard this vessel from 11 to 17 October 1945, he participated in the occupation of China as part of Task Group 78.6 which landed the 6th Marine Division over the docks at Tsingtao, China. The same Task Group transported the 52nd Chinese Army from Haiphong, French Indo China to Chinvangtao, China between 2 and 13 November 1945. For this service he earned the World War II Victory Medal and was authorized to wear the appropriate ribbon. On the same ship he participated in the occupation of Japan (Tokyo area) as part of Task Group 33.4 which landed the 43rd Division of the U. S. Eighth Army over the Yokohama Docks. He was authorized to wear the Asiatic-Pacific Area Campaign Medal. He was authorized to wear one Bronze Star in the Asiatic-Pacific Area Ribbon for service on board the U. S. S. Leo during the assault...
and invasion of Iwo Jima 19-28 February 1945. He was authorized to wear one Bronze Star in the Asiatic-Pacific Area Ribbon for service on board the same vessel during the invasion of Okinawa. He served on board the same vessel 1 to 5 April 1945 during the occupation of the Japanese Island of Okinawa as a member of the Demonstration Group off the southeastern beach. From 5 to 11 April 1945 he was a member of the Northern Assault Group off the western beaches. His service number was 6098091. His rating was SLCV6.220

He and Clara owned and operated the Colonial Drive-In Restaurant in Belpre until Carl became ill.221

He enjoyed ham radio, reading, and politics.222

He was appointed to fill a vacancy on City Council in Belpre, Ohio in January 1981.223

The children of Carl and Frances:224 (a) Kathleen Merry, born 1948; (b) Carla Evonne, born 1951.

The child of Carl and Clara:225 (c) Leslie Ann, born in 1954.
NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. St. Jacobi Lutheran Church Archives, Gottingen, Germany. Hereinafter, St. Jacobi.
2. Ibid.
3. Ibid.
4. Family records, no death or burial records were found in Baltimore.
5. St. Jacobi.
6. Uslar Lutheran Church Archive, Uslar, Germany.
7. Family record. No death or burial records were found in Baltimore.
8. Letter in custody of Vergie Price, 3117 Kingston Ave., Grove City, Ohio 43123. Hereinafter, Vergie Price, Grove City, OH.
9. Familie Hune, Stadtarchives, Gottingen, Germany.
10. Ibid.
11. Ibid.
12. Ibid.
13. Letter in custody of Vergie Price, Grove City, OH.
15. Permit to travel in custody of Vergie Farley Price, Grove City, OH.
17. Naturalization Indexes for Baltimore Co., MD. Heinrich's intention is on Certificate T. S. #5, Folio 4, his final papers T S #6, Folio 54. The index cards are all that were found, Maryland State Archives, 350 Rowe Blvd., Annapolis, MD 21401.
18. Baltimore City Directories, 1834-49.
19. Letter in custody of Vergie Price, Grove City, OH.
21. Ibid.
23. Gravestone in Lawrence Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.
24. Family tradition.
25. St. Johannis Lutheran Church Archives, Gottingen, Germany.
26. Ibid.
27. St. Jacobi.
Columbus, OH 43211. All Ohio death records prior to 1941 are now in custody of this lib. Hereinafter, Ohio Hist. Soc. Lib., Columbus, OH.


30. Ibid.


32. Will of David Eddy, written 24 Aug. 1876, filed for probate 7 June 1880, Monroe Co. Court House, Probate Court, Woodsfield, OH 43793. This will names dau. Susan Moore Eddy; Death Certificate for David Eddy, son of Susannah, Cert. # 50793, Ohio Health Dept. Columbus, OH, and now in custody of Ohio Hist. Soc. Lib., Columbus, OH. names Lewis Myers and Susannah Eddy as his parents.

33. N. 31, supra.


36. Death Certificate for Christina Hune. Cert. # 6328, Washington Co. Court House, Probate Court, Marietta, OH, gives death date as 3 April 1904. However, there are records that prove this date wrong. A letter written by her dau., Carrie, to another dau., Bess (Sophia), on 10 Nov. 1904 tells of their mother’s illness. In The Marietta Register (Marietta, Washington Co., OH), 13 April 1905, p. 1, there is an item concerning the fact that Christina’s son, Harry, was excused from jury duty because of his mother’s illness; Mrs. Lois Blake, Obituaries From The Caldwell Press (Caldwell, Noble Co., OH), 19 April 1905, p. 118 cites the obituary of Christina Hune.

37. Death Certificate # 6328, Christina Hune, Washington County Court House, Probate Court, Marietta, OH.


39. Letter in custody of Vergie Price, Grove City, OH.

40. History of Noble County, Ohio (L. H. Watkins and Co., Chicago 1887); reproduction by (Unigraphic, Inc., Evansville, IN, 1977), Chap XXX, pp. 576, 587.

42. Deed Books, as noted, Washington Court House, Probate Court, Marietta, OH 45750.

43. Mrs. Ralph Hendershot and Mr. Jerry Devol, researchers, "Settlement Whittled from Open Woods," The Marietta Times, (Marietta, Washington Co., OH), 2 March 1977, p. 8. Much of the information in this article was contributed by Herman B. Hune, son of William H. T. Hune.

44. Recollections of grandchildren of William H. T. Hune. Gladys (Hune) Mills, Hilma (Hune) Farley, and Clarence B. Hune. They are all now deceased.

45. N. 43, supra.

46. Death Certificate of William Henry Theodore Hune, Cert. # 72208, Ohio Health Dept., Vital Statistics, P. O. Box 15098, Columbus, OH 43215-0098. Hereinafter, Ohio Health Dept., Columbus, OH.

47. Ibid.


49. Ibid.

50. Death Certificate of Ada Estelle Hune, Cert. # 20955, Ohio Health Dept., Columbus, OH; now in custody of Ohio Hist. Soc. Lib., Columbus, OH 43211.

51. Ibid.

52. Ibid.

53. NN. 45, 59, supra.


55. 1900 Census of the U. S., Washington Co., OH. Microcopy T-623; Precinct, Lawrence; Supt. District 14; Enum. District 114; Sheet No. 10; Line No. 17.


57. Interview with daughter, Wanda (Hune) Cranston, Marietta, OH, March 1980.

58. Family records of daughter, Vera (Hune) Hull, Goodrich, TX.

59. Gravestone, Lawrence Baptist Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.

60. Ibid.

61. Family records of his wife, Alma (Young) Hune, Marietta, OH.


64. Family records of his wife, Esther (Skipton) Hune.

65. Gravestone, Valley Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.
66. Death Certificate for Eleanor Adeline Conner, Cert. # 18235, Ohio Dept. of Health, Columbus, OH; now in custody of Ohio Hist. Soc. Lib., Columbus, OH 43211.


68. Pension #263697 of Thomas Conner for Civil War service in Co. B, 39th Regt., Ohio Infantry from June 1861 to Aug. 1861, National Archives and Records Services, Washington, DC.

69. Ibid.

70. Death Certificate for Thomas Conner, Cert. # 65060, Ohio Health Dept., Columbus, OH; now in custody of Ohio Hist. Soc. Lib., Columbus, OH 43211.

71. Ibid.

72. N. 66, supra.

73. Family records of Ruth (Conner) Parrish, Columbus, OH.

74. Death Certificate for Maude (Conner) McClure, Cert. # 101223, Ohio Health Dept., Columbus, OH; now in custody of Ohio Hist. Soc. Lib., Columbus, OH 43211.

75. Death Certificate for Carolyn Conner, Cert. # 13342, Ohio Health Dept., Columbus, OH; now in custody of Ohio Hist. Soc. Lib., Columbus, OH.

76. Family records of Judith (Shiers) Wilmoth, grand-daughter of Mabel (Conner) Shiers.

77. Death Certificate for Clyde E. Conner, Cert. # 58998, Ohio Health Dept., Vital Statistics, Columbus, OH 43266-0118.

78. N. 68, supra.

79. Death Certificate for Sophia Isabelle Hune, Cert. # 20836, Ohio Health Dept., Columbus, OH; now in custody of Ohio Hist. Soc. Lib., Columbus, OH 43211.

80. Ibid.

81. Letter written to Bess in Zanesville, OH, by her youngest brother, Edward, dated 14 Dec. 1896. Letter is in custody of Vergie Price, Grove City, OH.

82. Letter written to Bess in Zanesville by her sister, Carrie, dated 10 Nov. 1904. Letter in custody of Vergie Price, Grove City, OH.

83. Interviews by this writer with nephew, Clarence Hune, and niece, Hilma Farley during the years 1976-1981.


85. Death Certificate for Fredonia Caroline Hune, Cert. # 71660, Ohio Health Dept., Columbus OH; now in custody of Ohio Hist. Soc. Lib., Columbus, OH 43211.

86. Ibid.
87. N. 41, supra.
88. Interview by this writer with Freda Mae (Hune) Baker at her home in Chillicothe, OH, February 1980.
89. Gravestone, Lawrence Baptist Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.
90. Interview by this writer with Clarence B. Hune, nephew of Charles, June 1979.
91. Ibid.
92. Letter in custody of Vergie Price, Grove City, OH.
93. Gravestone, Lawrence Baptist Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.
94. Ibid.
95. Ibid.
96. Family records of Herman’s son, Clarence B. Hune, Columbus, OH.
97. Recollections of Herman’s son, Clarence B. Hune, Columbus, OH.
98. Ibid.
99. Ibid.
100. The Columbus Dispatch (Columbus, Franklin Co., OH), 5 Sept. 1982, obituary of Clarence B. Hune.
101. The Columbus Dispatch (Columbus, Franklin Co., OH) obituary of Arthur Devolld Hune.
102. Family records of son, John Mills, 820 Hibbs Rd., Grove City, OH. 43123.
103. Family records of wife, Josephine (Weber) Hune, Williamstown, W. VA.
104. Family records of nephew, John Mills, 820 Hibbs Rd., Grove City, OH. 43123.
105. Family records of husband, Howard Arthur Buchanan.
110. Ibid.
111. NN. 107, 109, supra.
114. Ibid.
116. Family records of son, Michael Lee Hune, 5500 Deer Hill Dr., Galloway, OH.

117. Death Certificate for Florence H. Williams, Cert. # 603, Ohio Dept. of Health, Columbus, OH 43266-0118.


119. The Marietta Times (Marietta, Washington Co., OH), a clipping in possession of Vergie Price, 3117 Kingston Ave., Grove City, OH.

120. Death Certificate for Reece Williams; Cert. # 66845, Ohio Dept. of Health; now in custody of Ohio Hist. Soc. Lib., Columbus, OH 43211.

121. NN. 117, 120, supra.

122. Post cards in custody of Vergie Price.

123. N. 113, supra.


125. Wisner Cemetery Records, Wisner, NE; letter dated 31 May 1899, written by her dau., Agnes Powell, notified family of her death; letter in custody of Vergie Price.


127. Ibid.


129. N. 126, supra.


133. The Wisner Chronicle (Wisner, Cuming Co., NE), 27 May 1899, obituary of Madora Powell.

134. N. 128, supra.

135. Death Certificate of Charles A. Powell, Cert. # 14877, Idaho Bd. of Health, Vital Statistics, Boise, ID. The 1850 may be an error because his parents were not married until 1853.

136. Ibid.

137. Death Certificate of Agnes Veronica Keenan, Cert. # 33-038388, Cal. Dept. of Health, Sacramento, CA; Long Beach Sun, (Long Beach, CA), obituary of Agnes Veronica Keenan.

138. Ibid. Freemont Keenan was named as her husband.

139. Wisner Cemetery Records, Wisner, NE.

142. NN. 147, 148, infra.
143. Death Certificate of Gustine Adesta Powell, District # 3701, Reg. # 2776, Ca. Board of Health, Sacramento, CA.
144. Ibid.
146. Wisner Free Press, 13 April 1900, p. 1, col. 3, obituary of infant son of Mr. and Mrs. E. C. Powell, Wayne Co., NE.
147. Certificate of Delayed Birth Registration, issued 7 Jan. 1965, Cert. # 2-223534, Ne. Dept. of Health, Lincoln, NE.
148. Certificate of Delayed Birth Registration, issued 7 Jan. 1965, Cert. # 2-223532, Ne. Dept. of Health, Lincoln, NE.
150. Death Certificate of Edward A. Hune, Cert. # 062183, Ohio Dept. of Health, Columbus, OH 43266-0118.
152. Death Certificate of Ella M. Hune, Cert. # 51906, Washington Co. Court House, Probate Court, Marietta, OH 45750.
153. Ibid.
154. NN. 146, 148, supra.
156. Personal knowledge.
157. Ibid.
159. Told to this writer by Hilma (Hune) Farley. Hereinafter, Hilma (Hune) Farley.
160. Personal knowledge.
161. N. 150, supra.
162. N. 151 supra. They married 17 June 1903; first child, Hilma, born 29 Dec. 1903.
163. Hilma (Hune) Farley.
164. Ibid., infra.
165. N. 196, infra.
166. N. 197, infra.
167. Ibid.
168. Hilma (Hune) Farley.
170. N. 30 , infra.
171. Hilma (Hune) Farley.
172. Birth Certificate of Vergie Farley Price, Cert. # 113566, affidavit dated 4 June 1951 correcting original birth record, Ohio Dept. of Health, Columbus, OH.
173. Hilma (Hune) Farley.
174. Hilma (Hune) Farley.
176. Social Security Acct. # 280-110-6943 issued to Edward A. Hune, 8 May 1937; employer Brickwede Bros., 528 Front St., Marietta, OH.
177. Recollection of Vergie (Farley) Price.
178. Ibid.
179. Ibid.
181. Personal knowledge.
182. N. 79, supra.
183. N. 152, supra.
187. Ibid.
188. Family records of Lawrence and Florence (O’Brien) Hune; certified copy of U. S. Army Discharge.
189. Personal knowledge.
190. Certified copy of marriage license of Lawrence E. Hune and Florence A. O’Brien, Milbourne, Tyler Co., W. VA. The names were spelled Hunt and Breiner on license and were later corrected by affidavits, copies of which, along with a copy of the license, were with Lawrence E. Hune war records and a copy now in possession of this writer.
192. Personal knowledge.
193. World War II service record of Lawrence E. Hune, Dept. of Veterans Affairs, Regional Office, Federal Building, 1240 E. Ninth St., Cleveland, OH 44199.

194. Personal knowledge.

195. Ibid.

196. Family records of Edna (Hune) Payne.

197. Family records of Hilma (Hune) Farley and Edward Eugene Hune.

198. Personal knowledge.


200. Personal knowledge.

201. Places of employment noted in records, N. 202, infra.

202. World War II service record of Homer Harold Hune, National Personnel Records Center (Military Personnel Records) 9700 Paye Ave., St. Louis, MO 63132-5100.

203. Family records of his sister, Hilma (Hune) Farley.

204. Gravestone, Salem Twp. Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.

205. World War II service record of Herbert Gale Hune, National Personnel Records Center (Military Personnel Records) 9700 Page Ave., St. Louis, MO 63132-5100.

206. Personal knowledge; Memorial Card for Lloyd George Hune, Kimer Funeral Home, Parkersburg, W. VA.

207. Family records of Lloyd and Ida (Richards) Hune.

208. Ibid.

209. Ibid.

210. Ibid.

211. Ibid.

212. Ibid.

213. Personal knowledge; Memorial Card for Carl Everett Hune, Spencer Funeral Home, Belpre, OH.


215. Ibid.

216. Ibid.

217. Personal knowledge.


219. Personal knowledge.

220. World War II service record of Carl E. Hune, National Personnel Records Center (Military Personnel Records), 9700 Page Blvd., St. Louis, MO 63132.

221. Personal knowledge.
222. Ibid.
223. Ibid.
224. Family records of Carl Everett Hune.
225. Family records of Carl and Clara (Dovenbarger) Weppler Hune.
THE MYERS FAMILY

EARLY MYERS HISTORY

The first settlement in Bowling Green Township, Licking County, Ohio was made circa 1802 at what is called "Little Bowling Green," about a mile south of Linnville on a tributary of Jonathan’s Creek, by some frontiersmen from western Virginia, whose names were Michael Thorn, Frederick Myers, and Henry Neff. In 1803 a few others came. Among them were Andrew, John, and Adam Myers. George Moyer (sic) came after 1804. Solomon Myers was a son of Andrew Myers who immigrated from Monongalia County, Virginia in 1803. Solomon was born in Monongalia County in 1788. A search of land records in Licking County revealed no information on these men. It seems likely that they did not stay long there and some of them probably moved to Monroe County, Ohio. The names are the same ones found there in what few records there are in Monroe County. Jacob, Adam, Frederick and John were in Monroe County before 1835. A family group sheet in Licking County, filed there by a Myers researcher, traces her ancestor, Andrew Myers from York County, Pennsylvania to Monongalia County, West Virginia and then to Licking County.

Other family researchers seeking the parents of Lewis Myers believe that the Frederick in Monroe County was his father. When this writer visited Mt. Hope Cemetery, Eddy’s Ridge, Washington County, Ohio in 1981, the gravestone of Lewis Myers was badly eroded. However, the inscription appeared to be: Lewis Myers, son of A. B. Myers. On returning to the cemetery in 1996, it was found that the stone had toppled and been hauled away. If his father was A. B. Myers, he was probably Adam.

REFERENCES

THE MYERS FAMILY

Lewis Myers                  m.                  Susannah Eddy
1803-ca. 1854               ca. 1831               1816-1896

Christina Myers             m.                  Wm. H. T. Hune
1834-1905                   25 Nov.               5 Nov. 1822-23 Aug. 1910
1856

(See "The Hune Family")
1. **Lewis Myers** was born in Virginia circa 1803 and died in Washington County, Ohio before September 1854. He was a laborer. He was living in Grandview Township, Washington County at the time of the 1850 census. He married **Susannah Eddy** circa 1831 probably in Monroe County, Ohio where her parents and likely his, too, resided. She was born in Monongalia County, West Virginia 30 May 1816 to **David and Christina (Haught) Eddy** and died at Archer’s Fork, Washington County, 8 June 1896. (See “The Eddy Family”) After the death of Lewis Myers, Susannah married (2) Sylvanus Moore in Washington County on 21 September 1854 with James S. Cady, J. P. officiating at the ceremony. Sylvanus was a farmer. He was born 3 January 1815 and died in Washington County 12 July 1862. He was married to (1) Rachel who died in April 1851. They had children: (a) Nancy; (b) Rebecca; (c) Nelson; (d) Sarah; (e) William. Susannah, Lewis, Sylvanus and Rachel are all buried in the Mt. Hope Church of Christ Cemetery, Washington County. Sylvanus was one of the founders of the Church of Christ on Eddy’s Ridge. Their first meetings were held in the school house.

The children of Lewis and Susannah (Eddy) Myers were:

2. **i. Lucinda Myers** was born circa 1832.

3. **ii. Christina Myers** was born 8 January 1834 in Washington County and died 12 April 1905. (For her records see “The Hune Family”).

4. **iii. David Myers** was born 2 February 1839 and died of pneumonia in Grandview Township, Washington County 21 August 1919. He married Rebecca Powell who was born 13 January 1833 and died 12 March 1927. They are buried in Grandview Cemetery, Grandview Township, Washington County. Their children were: (a) James H.; (b) Charles N.; (c) Elizabeth Lee; (d) William H. Myers; (e) Robert E.; (f) Mary E.; (g) Roseberry.

4. **iv. Elizabeth Myers** was born circa 1843. She married Pearl Joseph on 5 October 1868.

5. **v. Sara Myers** was born circa 1845. She married Nelson Moore on 19 April 1867. He was probably her step-brother, born circa 1844 to Sylvanus and Rachel Moore.

6. **vi. Delilah Jane Myers** was born 5 July 1847 and died of pneumonia 27 March 1925 at Archer’s Fork, Independence Township, Washington County. She married (1) Nathan Kirkbride 6 March 1870. After his death she married (2) John Hopple. He preceded her in death. She was a member of the Church of Christ and was buried in the Mt. Hope Church of Christ Cemetery, Washington County. Nathan Kirkbride and John Hopple are also buried there.
child of Nathan and Delilah (Myers) Kirkbride was: (a) E. E. Kirkbride. The children of John and Delilah (Myers) Kirkbride Hopple were: (b) Ada, born 26 January 188915, married Walter Rutter, son of George and Emma (Rake) Rutter 29 February 1908 in Washington County; (c) Clarence, born in Washington County in November 1882; (d) Bessie, born in Washington County in July 1883, married James A. McCormick, lived in Muskog, Oklahoma; (e) Harry, born in Washington County in June 1886.  

7. vii. Lewis James2 Myers was born circa 1849.44

The children of Sylvanus and Susannah (Eddy) Myers Moore were:

8. viii. Mary Ellen2 Moore was born 15 June 1855.45 She was known as “Ell.”46 A descendant gave her last name as Myers. However, her marriage record to Jesse McFarland 14 September 1871 in Washington County gives her last name as Moore47 and her birth date and the marriage date of her mother Susannah (Eddy) Myers Moore seems to verify it. Jessie McFarland, the son of Joseph and Leah McFarland, was born circa 1848.48 He died in 1892 and is buried in Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington County.49 A letter written by William H. T. Hune about 1898 says “Ell McFarland is looking for a man, but hasn’t found one yet.”50 Apparently she did, for according to a granddaughter she married Lewis Huffman on 1 March 1902 and moved to Senacaville, Ohio.51

The children of Jessie and Mary Ellen (Moore) McFarland: (a) Arminda, born circa 1872, died at age 8, buried Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington County; (b) Lewis W., born circa 187453 (c) Herman Theodore was born in 187654; (d) William was born 1880, died in 1880, buried in Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington County; (e) Norman was born in 1882;55 (f) Bessie was born in 1885;56 (g) George was born in 1888, died in 1904; buried in Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington County; (h) Ada was born circa 1892.59

9. ix. Henry2 Moore was born 21 June 1858 and died 10 March 1885 at age 27 years 8 months 7 days.60 He is buried in Mt. Hope Church of Christ Cemetery, Washington County.61 The family legend is that he was engaged to Susannah Hamilton, daughter of Hiram and Arminda (Parrish) Hamilton at the time of his death. (See “The Hamilton Family”).

341
NOTES AND REFERENCE

2. Ibid.
3. N. 12, infra. His wife, Susannah (Eddy) Myers married her second husband 21 Sept. 1854 in Washington Co., OH.
4. N. 1, supra.
5. Ibid.
6. Death Cert. Of David Myers, Cert. # 50793, and Death Certificate of Delilah Hopple name parents as Lewis Myers and Susannah Eddy. Ohio Dept. of Health, Columbus, Ohio, now in custody of Ohio History Society Library, I-71 and 17th Ave., Columbus, OH.
7. N. 1, supra. First child b. circa 1832.
8. Spirit of Democracy, Woodfield, Monroe Co., Ohio, 24 June 1877, obituary of Christina Eddy gives her birth place as Monongalia Co., W. VA. They moved to Ohio circa 1830.
9. Family records of Mr. Burl Eddy, P. O. Box 338, Newport, OH 45768. Hereinafter, Burl Eddy.
14. Gravestone, Mt. Hope Church of Christ, Eddy's Ridge, Washington Co., OH. This stone was legible in 1981 and are completely gone in 1997.
15. N. 13, supra.
17. N. 13, supra.
20. N. 1, supra.
22. First name of gravestone, Grandview Cemetery, Washington Co., OH; last name from Burl Eddy records.
23. Burl Eddy.
24. NN. 21, supra.
26. N. 13, supra.
27. Burl Eddy.
28. N. 13, supra.
29. Burl Eddy.
33. Marietta Register, Delilah Hopple obituary.
34. Ibid.
35. Ibid.; gravestone, Mt. Hope Church of Christ Cemetery, Washington County, OH.
36. Gravestones, Mt. Hope Church of Christ Cemetery, Washington County, OH.
37. Marietta Register, Delilah Hopple obituary.
39. Ibid.
41. Ibid.
42. Ibid.
43. N. 40, supra.
44. N. 1, supra.
45. Gladys McVay.
46. N. 50, supra.
49. Gravestone, Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.
50. Letter in possession of Vergie Price, 3117 Kingston Ave., Grove City, OH 43123.
51. Telephone interview March 1980 with Gladys McVay, Marietta, OH. She is a granddaughter of Mary Ellen (Myers) McFarland Huffman. Hereinafter, Gladys McVay.

52. Gladys McVay; gravestone, Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.

53. Gladys McVay.

54. Gladys McVay.

55. Gladys McVay; gravestone, Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.

56. Gladys McVay.

57. Ibid.

58. Gladys McVay; gravestone, Lawrence Baptist Church Cemetery.

59. Gladys McVay.

60. 1870 U. S. Census, Lawrence Twp., Washington County, OH. Dwelling/family, Roll. 1278, p. 1. Gravestone, Mt. Hope Church of Christ Cemetery, Washington County, OH.

61. Ibid.

Monuments in Mt. Hope Church of Christ Cem., Eddy's Ridge, Wash. Co., OH. mark graves of Susannah (Eddy) Myers Moore (1814-1890); Lewis Myers (1803-1857); their dau. Delilah (Myers) Hopple (1847-1925); Sylvanus Moore (1815-1862); Henry Moore (1857-1885); Rachel Moore (? - 1851); graves of Henry and Sylvanus face the other way.
THE EDDY FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

Eddy is an English name meaning "descendant of little Ead or Ede (rich)." It is a pet form of names such as Edward, Edmund, and Edgar. In England it is found as Eddy, Eadie, and Eddie. In early American records it is found as Adye, Adie, Edie, Eddy, Eddie and others.

REFERENCE


EARLY EDDY HISTORY

At about the same time (1706) that John Eddy married Elizabeth Edwards in Woodbridge, New Jersey, there was a John Eddy in Bristol County, Massachusetts with a wife named Elizabeth. Eddy family researchers believed them to be the same Eddy family until a deed was found in Bristol County, Massachusetts records from the Massachusetts Eddys, showing they sold their property there to Major James Brown 8 January 1713/14. An old deed shows that after that sale the Massachusetts Eddys purchased land from Major Brown in Newport, Rhode Island where they lived and died. The list of births of the children of John and Elizabeth (Edwards) Eddy of Woodbridge, New Jersey, who were born between 1707 and 1723, proved that these Eddys were living in New Jersey.

There was a John Eddy in Burlington, New Jersey as early as 15 August 1682 when a vessel "March of Flowey," Capt. William Lugger, Master, could not unload because of a William Pickering. John Adye (sic) signed a protest concerning the
retention of the vessel. This suggests that the Eddys of New Jersey might have been connected to a line whose home was near the coast in Scotland or Ireland.

REFERENCES


THE EDDY FAMILY

John Eddy  
1680-ca. 1734

m.  
1706

Elizabeth Edwards

Gavin Eddy  
1719- ca. 1781

m.  
1759

Sarah Cotheal  
ca. 1730-after 1781

William Eddy  
ca 1760-1852

David Eddy  
1792-1880

m.  
1812

Christina Haught  
1797-1877

Susannah Eddy  
1816-1896

m.  
ca. 1831

Lewis Myers  
1803-ca. 1854

(See “The Myers Family”)
GENERATION 1

1. John Eddy was born circa 1680 and died in Woodbridge, New Jersey after 1734. He married Elizabeth Edwards 31 March 1706 in Woodbridge. She was the daughter of James and Allison (Neell) Edwards of Scotland.

He purchased 22 acres for 20 pounds from John Forman on 16 January 1709. On 1 March 1727, John Eddie (sic) purchased 4 ½ acres at Horseneck from James Smith.

The children of John and Elizabeth (Edwards) Eddy were:

2. i. Allison Eddy was born in Woodbridge 8 August 1707. She married Seth Crowell in Morristown, Morris County, New Jersey on 3 May 1744. He married (1) his cousin, Mary Crowell, by whom he had at least three children; Hannah, Enos, and Sarah. Seth and Allison had two children, Seth and Edward. Allison's name is sometimes found as Ellison.

3. ii. Meriam Eddy was born 25 January 1708/09 in Woodbridge. She married Elias Stillwell. (See “The Stillwell Family.”).

4. iii. James Eddy was born 27 February 1710/11 in Woodbridge and died 19 August 1792. He married Mary Gach in Woodbridge 29 May 1743. She was the daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Bloodgood) Gach. She was born 11 February 1724 in Woodbridge and died there 8 September 1789. James and Mary are buried in the Presbyterian Churchyard at Metuchen, New Jersey. Their children: (a) Thomas; (b) James; (c) Samuel; (d) William; (e) Mary; (f) Jane; (g) Martha; (h) Elizabeth; (i) Sarah; (j) Esther; (k) Susannah. All were born in Woodbridge.

5. iv. Jean Eddy was born 28 December 1712 in Woodbridge. Her name is sometimes given as Jane.

6. v. Elizabeth Eddy was born 20 February 1715.

7. vi. Robert Eddy was born 3 March 1717 in Woodbridge.

8. vii. John Eddy was born 29 January 1719 in Woodbridge and died in September 1759. He married Hannah Crowell, daughter of Seth and Mary (Crowell) Crowell.

+ 9. viii. Gavin Eddy was born 17 February 1719 in Woodbridge.

10. ix. William Eddy was born 6 June 1723 in Woodbridge.

11. x. Thomas Eddy was born 5 September 1725 in Woodbridge.
9. **Gavin**² Eddy (John¹) was born in Woodbridge 17 February 1721 and died 1781 in Bedford County, Pennsylvania.²⁰ He married Sarah Cotheal circa 1759 at Woodbridge.²¹ She was born circa 1730 in Middlesex County, New Jersey to William Cotheal (Cottle). (See “The Cottle Family.”). She probably died in Bedford County, Pennsylvania after 1781.²² William Cotheal, in his will written 15 April 1751, devised to his daughter, Sarah Eddy 30 pounds appointed as executors “my sons”, Gavin Eddy and Henry Cotheal.²³ On 28 December 1765 Henry Cotheal of Woodbridge, by will, leaves the other half to “my brother,” Going Eddy for “oldest sons.”²⁴ Gavin Eddy is mentioned in the will of his brother, John²⁵ and appears on the inventory of John’s possessions 26 September 1759.²⁶ On 4 April 1761, Joseph Merry bequeathed “to William Eddy, five pounds, to be in care of his father, Gavin Eddy, until William is 21.”²⁷

Gavin was listed as a taxable inhabitant of Bethel Township, Bedford County, Pennsylvania in 1764.²⁸ Other Eddys—William, David, Alexander, John, James, Isaac and Gavin Jr. also were there. They were probably sons or brothers of the elder Gavin. He was a Frontier Ranger and Indian fighter. He later served in the American Revolution, but never received a pension. It seems he ‘took up’ four acres of land in 1776 and 100 acres in 1779, all in Bethel Township, Bedford County. By 1784 his wife was a widow, paying taxes on 100 acres and heading a household of four white persons.²⁹

His name is found spelled many ways: Gavin, Gowen, Gaiven, Going, Goyne, Garvin and others.

The children of Gavin and Sarah (Cotheal) Eddy were born in Middlesex County, New Jersey or Bedford County, Pennsylvania. They were:

+ 12. i. **William**³ Eddy was born circa 1760 in Middlesex County, New Jersey.

13. ii. **Gavin**³ Eddy was born circa 1762 in Middlesex County, New Jersey or Bedford County, Pennsylvania.³⁰

14. iii. **Azel**³ Eddy was born circa 1763 and died between March and July 1827 when his estate was appraised and his widow, Sarah, named administratix.³¹

15. iv. **David**³ Eddy was born circa 1766. He is probably the David Eddy who served as a private in the Bedford County, Pennsylvania Militia. If so, he died in Bedford County, where the Pennsylvania Archives note “estate of” after his name.³³
16. v. John Eddy is probably the John Eddy who owned land in Yohogania County, Pennsylvania in 1782. 

17. vi. Isaac Eddy was born circa 1768. 

18. vii. Alexander Eddy was born 23 February 1769 probably in Bedford County, Pennsylvania and died in Monongalia County, West Virginia 1 January 1854. He was married in Bedford County to Margaret Coon (Kuhn), daughter of Michael and Sophia Coon. She was born 6 November 1767 in Pennsylvania and died in Monongalia County 7 March 1855, age 89. 

By 1782 Alexander Eddy was in Yohogania County, Pennsylvania on land which was claimed by both Virginia and Pennsylvania. A preemption land warrant # 254 was issued to Alexander Eadie (sic) on 29 June 1782 in Yohogania County. The survey map to the east and north of Alexander’s land is shown to be owned by William Eadie and John Eadie. On 30 November 1782 he received 400 acres on King’s Creek and another 400 acres on what appears to be H. J. Creek. On 7 May 1784 he received 1000 acres on King’s Creek. 

On 1 September 1809 Alexander Eddy received 322 acres of land on Mericle Run, Monongalia County and in 1815 received 200 acres on Paw Paw Creek in that county. His obituary states that he was a farmer of District No. 6. 

Their children were: (a) Sophia, born 1794; (b) Gowen, born 9 November 1798, died 7 November 1870, married Anna Barbara Haught, 1820; (c) David, born 9 November 1793; (d) Sarah, born 18 October 1795; (e) Michael, born 6 October 1796; (f) Barbara, born 24 October 1801; (g) Alexander, born 17 November 1802; (h) Margaret, born 21 January 1804; (i) Lewis, born 17 December 1805; (j) Daniel, born 31 May 1807; (k) Christina, born 24 April 1809. 

GENERATION 3

12. William Eddy (Gavin, John) was born circa 1760 in Woodbridge, Middlesex County, New Jersey. He died 1 June 1852. The place of death is unknown. Also, his wife’s name is unknown. Belief that he is the father of David Eddy is based largely on circumstantial evidence as there seem to be no documents. 

He received depreciation pay for his services in the American Revolution as a private from Bedford County, Pennsylvania. In 1834 he was in Monroe County, Ohio when he testified that in 1781 he lived in Bethel Township, Bedford County, Pennsylvania in the same neighborhood as John Hendershot, who in 1834 was filing for a Revolutionary War pension. William testified that he knew John Hendershot served as he claimed he did. 

He may have been the William Eadie who owned land in Yohogania County, Pennsylvania by 1782.
The census records which may apply to William Eddy are the 1790 census of Washington County, Pennsylvania which show a William Eddy with 2 males under 16 and 2 females. The 1810 census of Monongalia County, West Virginia shows him over 45 with 2 males under 10, one male 10-16, 1 female under 10, 3 females 16 and 1 female over 45.

While there were likely other children, those believed to be children of William are:

+ 19. i. David Eddy was born 14 February 1792 in Monongalia County, West Virginia and died in Monroe County, Ohio 22 June 1880.

20. ii. Barbara Eddy was born April 1801 and died in Monroe County, Ohio 29 November 1880 age 79 years, 7 months, 4 days. She was married in West Virginia to Jefferson Straight on 25 March 1830 with Eli Glasgow officiating at the ceremony. Jefferson was born 9 April 1806 and died in Monroe County 13 November 1896. They are buried in West Union Church of Christ Cemetery, Monroe County.

21. iii. Gawen Eddy died in Monongalia County, West Virginia and is buried at McCurdysville in that county.

GENERATION 4

19. David Eddy (William, Gavin, John) was born probably in Bedford County, Pennsylvania circa 1792 and died 22 June 1880 in Greene Township, Monroe County, Ohio age 88 years, 4 months, 8 days of palsy. He married Christina Haught in 1812 in Monongalia County, West Virginia. She was born in 1797 in Monongalia County and died in Monroe County 24 May 1877 age 80 years, 1 month, 19 days of old age. See “The Haught Family” in “Unconnected Families.” Her obituary says she died of palsy or apoplexy. It reads:

Died May 24, 1877 of Palsy or Apoplexy Christina Eddy aged 80 years, 1 month and 19 days. She leaves a husband, eight boys and four girls, besides a numerous host of grand and great grand and 1 or 2 great-great grand children to mourn her loss.

Sister Eddy was born in Monongalia County, West Virginia in 1797; was married in 1812 at the age of 15 years. She remarked to me, just a few days before her death, that she commenced her trouble in this world in early life. She was the mother of 13 children, and never had but one death in the family. Her oldest child is about 63 years of age and her youngest 36.

She attached herself to the Church of Christ near 50 years ago and proved faithful unto the end. She has fallen asleep in the arms of Jesus, and when Gabriels trump shall sound to wake the Nations, she will be one of the number who will rise first and be caught up into the air to meet the Lord and will hear that welcome plaudit, “enter thou into the joys of the Lord.
May the relatives and friends of the fallen prepare to meet sister Eddy where parting will be no more.

David was a farmer. Christina and probably David, too, were members of the Church of Christ in Monroe County.

David is said to have served in the War of 1812. He received a land grant in April 1832 in Range 7 Township, 2 Section 29, Monroe County.

His will, written 24 August 1876, was probated 1 July 1880 in Monroe County. He devised his 200 acre farm to "my beloved wife" along with all the stock, household furnishings, and other chattels. At her death, he directed that the farm should go to his youngest son, Josephus, who was over a period of a designated number of years to pay each of the other children $100.00 each. The will names all of his children except Lucinda who apparently preceded him in death.

The children of David and Christina (Haught) Eddy were:

22. i. Peter Eddy was born 2 July 1814 in Monongalia County, West Virginia and died in Monroe County 20 October 1890. He married Elizabeth Haught who was born 20 December 1820 and died in Monroe County on 3 August 1899. They are buried in West Union Cemetery, Monroe County.

23. ii. Susannah Eddy was born in Monongalia County, West Virginia 30 May 1816 and died at Archer's Fork, Washington County, Ohio 8 June 1896. (For her records see "The Myers Family").

24. iii. Gavin Eddy was born circa 1820 in Monongalia County, West Virginia and died in the Monroe County Infirmary 28 November 1889. He married Sarah Haught. Gaven is buried in the Infirmary Cemetery.

He joined the Union Army 26 August 1861, serving with Co. "D", 7th Regiment of the West Virginia Infantry Volunteers. Due to exposure, Gaven contracted a disease of the eyes and paralysis which affected his legs and nervous system. He received a discharge due to total disability 15 May 1862. He had been a farmer before his army service, but on returning home was unable to care for his family. He attempted in to get a pension, but the Regimental Physician who had cared for him had died and there was no one of rank who could attest to the fact that he became ill because of his army service. He did not receive a pension and so finally was admitted to the Monroe County Infirmary. His pension application records spelled his name "Goin."

He and Sarah had ten children. They were: (a) Peter; (b) David; (c) Goin, (d) Alpheus; (e) William; (f) Jackson; (g) Joseph; (h) George; (i) Sarah; (j) Elizabeth.

25. iv. Henry Eddy was born 30 August 1820 and died 25 February 1908 in Monroe County. He married (1) Mary who was born 28 November 1824 and died 24 December 1846. She is buried in West Union Cemetery, Monroe County. He married (2) Nancy Jane who was born 14 March 1830 and died 26 September 1889 and is buried in Fought Cemetery, Newark, West Virginia.
26. v. Isaac Eddy was born circa 1822 and died 26 March 1892. He married Esther __________. 

27. vi. Alfred Eddy was born 13 September 1823 and died in Washington County, Ohio 17 October 1914 of cardiac hypertrophy. He married (1) Permelia Pittman who was born 25 April 1825 and died in Washington County 7 May 1884. Alfred married (2) Ellen __________ who was born in 1844 and died 17 October 1914. She hanged herself in the granary when told that Alfred had died. All three are buried in the Mt. Hope Church of Christ Cemetery in Washington County.

28. vii. Delilah Eddy was born 21 February 1825 in Monongalia County, West Virginia and died in Monroe County, Ohio 5 November 1911 of a strangulated hernia. She married William Pittman. She is buried in Mt. Union Cemetery, Monroe County.

29. viii. David Eddy was born 20 November 1829 and died 3 January 1909 in Tyler County, West Virginia. He married Nancy Bolen circa 1850. She was born 20 September 1822 and died in Tyler County 19 April 1917. They are buried in Lazear's Chapel, Tyler County. They had four children.

30. ix. James Eddy was born 18 May 1832 and died in Tyler County, West Virginia 4 January 1906. He married (1) Mary Ellen Matthews in Monroe County, Ohio circa 1853. She was born 30 April 1833 and died 3 February 1896. James married (2) Rebecca Yost. James and Mary are buried in Elk Fork Cemetery, Tyler County. Rebecca is buried in Simpson Chapel, New Martinsville, West Virginia.

31. x. Lucinda Eddy died before August 1876 when her father's will was written.

32. xi. Christina Eddy was born 9 September 1836 and died 23 December 1914 in Lee Township, Monroe County of a gastro-intestinal ailment with hepatic congestion. She married Jacob Cehrs on 1 May 1856 in Monroe County. He was born 25 February 1825 and died in Monroe County 28 January 1903. They are buried in West Union Cemetery near her parents, David and Christina (Haught) Eddy.

33. xii. Francis Eddy married (1) Daniel Stewart and (2) James Shaw. She was Francis Shaw in her father's will.

34. xiii. Josephus Eddy was born 17 September 1841 and died in Monroe County 17 January 1931 of apoplexy and senility. He married Elizabeth Stewart who was born 26 September 1846 and died 17 February 1928. He was a farmer. They are buried in West Union Cemetery, Monroe County.
NOTES AND REFERENCES


3. The Eddy Family, 1930, p. 1082.

4. Ibid., p. 1083.

5. Ibid., Freeholder's Bk. A Woodbridge cited in; Monnette, First Settlers, part 1, p. 416.

6. Ibid.

7. Ibid.


10. Ibid., p. 1084.

11. Ibid.

12. Ibid.

13. Ibid.


15. Ibid.

16. Ibid.

17. Ibid., p. 1084.

18. Ibid.

19. Ibid.


22. Ibid. She was living when Gavin died in 1781.


27. Ibid.


29. *The Eddy Family*, 1968, p. 335. This data concerning Gavin’s migrations and family are from a compilation of information from various Eddy families. It is not documented in “The Eddy Family.”


31. Ibid.

32. Ibid.


34. *The Eddy Family*, 1968, p. 335; N. 42, supra.


36. Family records of Wanita Postlethwait, 1482 E. Campbell Pike, Huntington, W. VA, sent July 1987 to this writer. Hereinafter, Postlethwait, Huntington, W. VA.

37. Obituary of Alexander Eddy, copy sent by Postlethwait, Huntington, W. VA; Death Register of Monongalia Co., W. VA, Monroe County Court House, Probate County, Morgantown, W. VA, p. 35.

38. Obituary of Alexander Eddy, Postlethwait, Huntington, W. VA.

39. Death Register of Monongalia Co., W. VA, gives her parents names as Lewis and Sophia Coon, information provided by son-in-law Leven Wilson. Postlethwait, Huntington, W. VA gives her parents as Michael and Sophia Coon, citing Michael’s will, Greene Co., PA, 1810.

40. Postlethwait, Huntington, W. VA.


42. *Pennsylvania History and Museum Commission*, Division of Land Records, William Penn Memorial and Archives Building, Box 1026, Harrisburg, PA 17120.

43. *Virginia Entries*. This is a listing of VA. Claimants of land in what is now in PA, in custody of Commonwealth of PA, PA History and Museum Commission, PA. State Archives, Box 1026, Harrisburg, PA 17108-1026.

44. Bk. 6, p. 70, W. VA Land Grants, State Auditor, Capital Complex, Charleston, W. VA 25305.

46. Obituary of Alexander Eddy, Postlethwait, Huntington, W. VA.
47. Postlethwait, Huntington, W. VA.
49. Ibid.
52. Ibid.
53. N. 42, supra.
56. Burl E. Eddy, Box 338, Newport, OH 45768. Mr. Eddy has researched the David Eddy family and states that a number of David’s siblings stayed in W. VA while others moved to Oh. He names Barbara (Eddy) straight as a sister to David Eddy. Hereinafter, Burl E. Eddy.
58. Ibid.
59. Ibid.
60. Ibid.
62. Death Bk. 1, #16, p. 128, Monroe County Court House, Probate Court, Woodsfield, OH 43793. This record says he was born in W. VA, but his father William Eddy was in Bedford Co., PA when he was born. Also, 2 of his children’s death certificates, Cert. # 58067, that of Alfred Eddy and Cert. # 68086, that of Christina (Eddy) Cehrs give their father’s birthplace as PA., Ohio Dept. of Health, Columbus, OH, now in custody of Ohio Historical Society Lib., I-71 and 17th Ave., Columbus, OH.
63. Death Bk. 1, #76, p. 128, Monroe Co. Court House, Probate Court, Woodsfield, OH 43793.
64. Death Cert. Of Joseph Eddy, son of David and Christina (Haught) Eddy, Cert. # 4723, names them as his parents. Ohio Dept. of Health, Columbus, Oh, now in custody of Ohio Historical Society Lib., I-71 and 17th Ave., Columbus, OH.
65. Spirit of Democracy (Woodsfield, Monroe Co., OH) 24 July 1877, obituary of Christina Eddy sent to this writer by Burl E. Eddy.
67. N. 65, supra.
68. N. 63, supra.
69. Record was not found by this writer.


72. Ibid.


76. Ibid.

77. Pension Application #421258 of Goin (Gavin) Eddy, National Archives and Trust Fund Board, NNRS. Washington, DC 20408. This application gives his age as 40 years when he entered the army. Hereinafter, Pension Application #421258, National Archives.

78. Ibid.


80. Ibid.

81. Ibid.

82. Ibid.

83. Ibid.

84. Ibid.

85. Ibid.

86. Ibid.

87. Ibid.

88. Ibid.

89. Death Certificate of Alfred Eddy, Cert. # 58067, Ohio Dept. of Health, now in custody of Ohio Historical Soc. Lib., I-71 and 17th Ave., Columbus, OH 43211; gravestone in Mt. Hope Church of Christ Cemetery, Eddy’s Ridge, Washington Co., OH.

90. Gravestone, Mt. Hope Church of Christ Cemetery, Eddy’s Ridge, Washington Co., OH gives her first name. Burl Eddy gives her last name as Pittman and says that she was called “Millie.”

91. Ibid.

92. Ibid.

93. Ibid.


95. Gravestones, Mt. Hope Church of Christ Cemetery, Eddy’s Ridge, Washington Co., OH. These stones were read and photographed ca. 1981 by this writer. On a visit to the cemetery in 1996, they could no longer be found. Apparently they toppled and were removed.


100. Ibid.
101. Ibid.
102. Ibid.
103. Ibid.
104. Ibid.
105. Ibid.
106. Ibid.
107. Ibid.
108. Ibid.
109. Ibid.
110. N. 63, supra.
111. Death Certificate of Christina Cehrs, Cert. # 68086, Ohio Dept. of Health, now in custody of Ohio Historical Society Lib., I-71 and 17th Ave., Columbus, OH 43211. Hereinafter, Death Cert. of Christina Cehrs.

112. N. 114, supra.
113. Hogue, Gleanings, p. 86.
115. Burl Eddy.
116. N. 63, supra.
117. Death Certificate of Joseph Eddy, Cert. # 4723, Ohio Dept. of Health, now in custody of Ohio Historical Soc. Lib., I-71 and 17th Ave., Columbus, OH.

118. Burl E. Eddy.
119. Ibid.
120. N. 117, supra.
121. Ibid.
THE COTTLE FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

Cottle is an English name meaning “one who tilled five or ten acres and occupied a small cottage; one who came from Cotleigh in Devonshire or from Cotehele in Cornwall; one who dealt in armor.”

In early American records it is also found spelled Cottell and Cotheal. The Cotheal spelling is found in the will of William Cotheal (Cottle). The name is shown as Cottle in this account.

REFERENCE


THE COTTLE FAMILY

William Cottle 1626-1668 m. Sarah Rolfe

William Cottle 1668-1761

Sarah Cottle 1730-1781 m. Gavin Eddy 1759 1719-ca.1781

(See “The Eddy Family”)
1. William\textsuperscript{1} Cottle was born in England in 1626\textsuperscript{1} and died 30 April 1668 in Newbury, New Jersey.\textsuperscript{2} He married Sarah Rolfe\textsuperscript{3}, daughter of John Rolfe.\textsuperscript{4} After the death of William, Sarah married (2) John Hale.\textsuperscript{5} (See “The Rolfe Family”)

William came to America in the ship “Confidence” in 1638, age 12, as a servant of John Sanders.\textsuperscript{5} He settled in Newbury, New Jersey.\textsuperscript{6}

When the inventory of the estate of William Cottle was taken at Newbury 28 September 1668 by Benjamin Rolfe and Anthony Somerby, reference is made to many items, but especially to debts in New Jersey and New York and “in-cattle there”\textsuperscript{7}. He left four children and another expected. Sarah Cottle, widow, was the executor of the estate 25 June 1668.\textsuperscript{7}

Just before his death, William filed a law suit against William Hackett for goods freighted in Hackett’s vessel which were lost at sea. Sarah testified at the trial that she saw the items put on the vessel. The items, apparently household goods, were bound from Newbury to Elizabethtown, New Jersey. Their loss caused impoverishment for the Cottles and they returned to live in Newbury.\textsuperscript{8}

The children of William and Sarah (Rolfe) Cottle were:

2. i. Ezra\textsuperscript{2} Cottle was born 3 May 1662 in Newbury.\textsuperscript{9} He married Mary Woodbridge, daughter of Thomas Woodbridge.\textsuperscript{10}

3. ii. Ann\textsuperscript{2} Cottle was born in Newbury 12 July 1663.\textsuperscript{11}

4. iii. Susannah\textsuperscript{2} Cottle was born 16 August 1665.\textsuperscript{12}

5. iv. Sarah\textsuperscript{2} Cottle was probably married to William Titcomb.\textsuperscript{13}

+ 6. V. William\textsuperscript{2} Cottle was born after his father’s death at Newbury on 23 November 1668.\textsuperscript{14}

---

**GENERATION 2**

6. William\textsuperscript{2} Cottle (William\textsuperscript{1}) was born in Newbury, New Jersey 23 November 1668 and\textsuperscript{15} died in 1761 in Woodbridge, Middlesex County, New Jersey.\textsuperscript{16} His will was written 15 April 1761 and proven in Woodbridge 24 April 1761. The executors were Gaven Eddy and Henry Cotheal, “my sons.” Witnesses were Reuben Ayers, Thomas Runyon, and James Clarkson.\textsuperscript{17}

The children of William\textsuperscript{2} Cottle named in his will were:

7. ii. William\textsuperscript{3} Cottle was bequeathed 50 pounds by his father’s will.\textsuperscript{18}
8. iii. Henry\textsuperscript{3} Cottle was bequeathed 50 pounds by his father’s will.\textsuperscript{19}

+ 9. iv. Sarah\textsuperscript{3} Eddy was bequeathed 30 pounds by her father’s will (See “The Eddy Family” for her records.)

10. v. Rachel\textsuperscript{3} Cotheal was bequeathed 50 pounds by her father’s will.\textsuperscript{20}

11. vi. Margaret\textsuperscript{3} Freeman was bequeathed 20 pounds by her father’s will.\textsuperscript{21}

12. vii. Alexander\textsuperscript{3} Cottle.\textsuperscript{22}

13. viii. Isaac\textsuperscript{3} Cottle.\textsuperscript{23}

After the bequests were paid, William, Henry, Alexander, and Isaac were to receive the rest of the estate.\textsuperscript{24}
NOTES AND REFERENCES


2. N. 7, infra.


4. Ibid.


10. Ibid.

11. Ibid.

12. Ibid.

13. Ibid.

14. Ibid.

15. Ibid.


17. Ibid.

18. Ibid.

19. Ibid.

20. Ibid.

21. Ibid.

22. Ibid.
THE ROLFE FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

Rolfe is an English name meaning “descendant of Rolf” which means “counsel” or “wolf”.

REFERENCE


THE ROLFE FAMILY

John Rolfe  m.  Mary Ann
1558-1664  -ca 1646-7

Sarah Rolfe  m.  William Cottle
1626-1668

(See “The Cottle Family.”)
1. **John Rolfe** was probably born in Melchet-Park, Wilts, England in 1588, and died in 1664 in Salisbury, Massachusetts.² He married **Mary Ann _____** in England.³ She died in Salisbury in 1646 or 1647.⁴  
John Rolfe, age 50, of Melchett-Park, Wilts, England, husbandman, immigrated on the ship “Confidence” in 1638 with his wife, Mary Ann; daughter, Esther and Thomas Whittier, servant. John Gibson was Master of the ship and they sailed from Southampton by virtue of the Lord Treasurer Warrant of 11 April 1638.⁴  
His will indicates he had three daughters.⁵ The oldest, not listed as a passenger on the “Confidence,” probably remained in England.  
The children of John and Mary Ann ( _____ ) Rolfe were:  
2. i. _____² Rolfe was born in England. She married _____ Ring.⁶  
3. ii. Esther² Rolfe was born in England. She came to America with her parents in 1638. She married John Saunders.⁷  
   + 4. iii. **Sarah² Rolfe** was probably born in Salisbury. (For her records see “The Cottle Family.”).
NOTES AND REFERENCES


4. Ibid.

5. N. 2, supra.

6. Ibid.

7. Ibid.
THE WAXLER FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

Tradition tells us that the Waxler family came to America from Wales. The English meaning of the name is one “one who produces and sells wax.” It has also been spelled Wexler, Wixler, and Wichsler. These names are generally German, meaning a “banker or money changer.” However, the records of the family of this account are found at times with those spellings.

REFERENCE

2. Ibid., pp. 541,546.

EARLY WAXLER HISTORY

The earliest record of the Waxler family is found when on 14 April 1767 Michael Waxler married Anna Maria (Neu) Miller in Hampshire County, Virginia. She was the widow of Johann Wendel Miller. She and Johann Wendel were born in Niederlinnweiler, Germany. He was born circa 1717. They married there 12 May 1748. While early records of the Miller family are in Berks County, Pennsylvania in the Tulpehocken Lutheran Church records, they eventually moved to Hampshire County, Virginia where Wendle (Wendel) Muller was killed by Indians before 16 February 1764 when his wife, Anna Marie Miller qualified as administratrix of his estate. He left seven children, several of whom later lived in Coshocton County, Ohio. Calculating Anna’s probable age at the time she married Michael, it seems
likely that she and Michael had no children and that marriage was also the second one for Michael.

Michael Waxler served in the 12th Virginia Regiment of the Continental Line between 1776 and 1778 in Capt. William Vawter's Company.\textsuperscript{10} He was issued a Bounty Land Warrant.\textsuperscript{11}

On 10 August 1779 Michael Waxler purchased from Michael Vanbuskirk 206 acres, designated as #18 in Patterson Creek Manor, Hampshire County, Virginia.\textsuperscript{12} On 9 January 1781 Michael Waxler sold this tract to Samuel Lewis.\textsuperscript{13}

In a story concerning the murder of the Francis Riley family near the present Brilliant, Ohio, it is noted that this occurred about five miles south of Waxler's Station below, but near the mouth of Short Creek at the site of present Warrenton.\textsuperscript{14} At about the same time (probably early 1795) on the upper Ohio River, settler Mike Waxier was shot and killed on the Ohio side of the river when he happened across two Delawares, George White Eyes, and his brother, Joe White Eyes, stealing some of his horses.\textsuperscript{15}

On 10 July 1811 the NE $\frac{3}{4}$ of Section 12, Township 15, Range 11, Paint Township, Wayne County, Ohio was patented to Michael Waxler of Jefferson County, Ohio. This tract contained 160 acres and Michael purchased it through the Canton Land Office.\textsuperscript{16} The land was purchased under the “credit system.” This means that installment payments were made several times before the final sale. This was a most common practice in Ohio. Michael’s purchase was finalized 10 July 1814.\textsuperscript{17} Michael is said to have been the first settler in Paint Township, Wayne County, Ohio. This account of Michael appears in the “History of Wayne County, Ohio” by Ben Douglas:\textsuperscript{18}

There was Dittor Waxler in Wayne County who was warranted the SE quarter of Section 1, Township 13, Range 11, a tract of 160 acres.\textsuperscript{19} However, there is no certificate for this parcel at the State Land Office, no further tax record, and presumably Dittor never finalized the purchase.

On 12 October 1803, John Hunter, J. P. officiated at the marriage of Michael Waxler and Elizabeth Scamihorn in Jefferson County, Ohio.\textsuperscript{20} She was born circa 1793 in Washington County, Pennsylvania to Lucas and Sarah (Jones) Scamihorn.\textsuperscript{21}

On 6 August 1807, Abraham Scamihorn married Nancy Waxler in Jefferson County with Andrew McNeely, J. P. officiating at the ceremony.\textsuperscript{22} Abraham and
Nancy probably moved with their family to Cuyahoga County, Ohio between 1820 and 1830 where he appears in Independence Township in that county in the 1830 census.23

These two Waxlers, Nancy and Michael, who married Scamihorn, Dittor Waxler who appears on early Wayne County land records, and Thomas Waxler who is first found in Muskingum County, Ohio were probably children of the Michael Waxler who purchased land in Jefferson County in 1811. There was also a John Waxler enumerated in 1830 in Stark County, Ohio who was that year age 30-4024 so could also have been a son of the Jefferson County Michael.

There was a Mrs. Waxler who was killed in Wayne County in 1828 by lightning when “the electric fluid descended down the chimney.”25 A guardian was appointed for a child, Elizabeth Waxler, in Tuscarawas County, Ohio in 1827.26 In the Morgan County, Ohio Tax List for 1825 Elizabeth Waxler was a non-resident proprietor.27

By 1820 Michael and Thomas Waxler were in Muskingum County, Ohio.28 Michael Waxler was also listed in Wayne County, Ohio in that census.29

If the Muskingum County Michael was the Michael Waxler who married Elizabeth Scamihorn in Jefferson County, she must have died before 1817, for on 27 March of that year he married in Muskingum County Martha “Marcy” (Ayers) Morris,30 daughter of Moses and Deanna (Kennedy) Ayers and widow of Archibald Morris.31 Marcy was born circa 1793.32 She married Morris on 16 March 1811.33

On 12 April 1828, Michael purchased from Moses Ayers the SW 1/4 of Section 20, Township 13, Range 12 in Muskingum County and on the same day Marsey (sic) Waxler purchased from Moses Ayers the north 1/2 of the SE 1/4 of Section 20, Township 13, Range 12.34 These deeds were recorded 21 September 1828.35

Marcy died 1856 and named her children in her will. They were a son, Moses; son, Alva; and daughters; Sally Ann Evans and Eleanor Stone. She left specified amounts of cash to them and to a granddaughter, Ann Somers, and said that Michael should sell her property and divide the proceeds equally among the children.36 Michael died probably in 1868. His will was probated in Muskingum County 10 October 1868. He left his estate to his son, Alva, who was sole executor.37 This Michael is the one who was appointed guardian of the children of Thomas and Karrenhappuck (Ayers) Waxler after Karrenhappuck died in 1832.
NOTES AND REFERENCES


2. Rowan County Register, (Rowan Co., NC), Aug. 1992, “The Saga of Wendel Muller; from German-Peasant to American-Junker,” by Dr. Johannes L. Schlenker, Box 143, Pennington, NJ 08534, a copy of this article was sent to this writer with a letter dated 29 June 1995 by Ray A. Young, 10031 Shortest Day Rd., NW, La Vale, MD 21502. Hereinafter, Rowan Co. Register.

3. Ibid.

4. Ibid.

5. Ibid.

6. Ibid.

7. Chalkley, Scotch-Irish in VA, p. 94.

8. Ibid.

9. Rowan Co. Register.


15. Ibid., p. 617.


17. Ibid.


19. This entry was found on micro film at the Ohio Historical Soc. Lib., I-71 and 17th Ave., Columbus, Ohio.
21. Family records of Mr. Marlo Schermerhorn, 70 Elm Pl., Lancaster, NY 14086.
25. 1820 U. S. Census Index, Blue Rock Twp., Muskingum Co., Ohio, p. 126.
26. 1820 U. S. Census Index, Wayne Co., OH, p. 176A.
27. Tax List for Morgan Co., OH, 1825.
29. 1820 U. S. Census Index, Paint Twp., Wayne Co., OH, p. 176A.
30. Nellie M. Raber, Comp. Marriage Records of Muskingum County, Ohio, 1804-1818, Bk. 1.
32. Ibid.
33. Ibid.
36. Will of Marsey Waxler, Muskingum County Wills, Bk. 2, p. 178, Muskingum Co. Court House, Probate Court, Zanesville, OH 43702.
37. Will of Michael Waxler, 10 Oct. 1868, Muskingum County Wills, Case # 6678-A, Muskingum Co. Court House, Probate Court, Zanesville, OH 43702.
THE WAXLER FAMILY

Thomas Waxler  m.  ca. 1793-ca. 1831  m. Karrenhappuck Ayers  ca. 1813  -1832

Michael Waxler  m.  ca. 1817-1889  m. Mary Monahan  ca. 1836  ca. 1819-1891

Stephen Douglas Waxler  m.  1858-ca. 1903  m. Elizabeth Kirsch  1882  ca. 1861-ca. 1885

(See “The Kirsch Family”)

GENERATION 1

1. Thomas¹ Waxler was born circa 1793¹ probably in Hampshire County, Virginia.¹ He died in Muskingum County, Ohio before 2 February 1831 when his widow, Karrenhappuck, relinquished her right to administer his estate and Robert Mitchell was appointed administrator.³ Thomas married Karrenhappuck Ayers, daughter of Jacob and Innocent ( ) Ayers,⁴ circa 1813,⁵ probably in Muskingum County. Born between 1790-1793, her birth place is not known. Her father was in Newberry, South Carolina in 1790⁶ and by 1796 was living in Allegheny County, Maryland.⁷ Karrenhappuck died in Muskingum County April 1832.⁸ The burial place of Thomas and Karrenhappuck is unknown.

Thomas was ordered to appear as a witness in Common Pleas Court, Muskingum County Court House, Zanesville, Ohio on 11 August 1832 to testify as
All of the children of Thomas and Karrenhappuck (Ayers) Waxler were under age when Karrenhappuck died. On 16 May 1832, George Washington Waxler, age 17, and Michael Waxler, age 15, chose James Curry as their guardian. James Curry was also appointed by the Court to serve as guardian of Thomas Waxler, age 13; Jacob Waxler, age 11; Abraham Waxler, age 9; Mandi Waxler, age 7; James Waxler, age 5, and Alfred, age 2. Michael Waxler signed these guardianships, probably as security. Then on 3 May 1833, Michael Waxler was appointed guardian of the same children, all heirs of Karrenhappuck Waxler. Moses Ayers was named as security in this case.

The children of Thomas and Karrenhappuck (Ayers) Waxler were:

2. i. George Washington Waxler was born circa 1815 probably in Muskingum County, Ohio.

3. ii. Michael Waxler was born circa 1817, probably in Muskingum County, and died 6 March 1889.

4. iii. Thomas Waxler was born circa 1819 probably in Muskingum County, Ohio.

5. iv. Jacob Waxler was born circa 1821 probably in Muskingum County and died there in 1861. He married (1) Tabitha Ayers on 2 March 1843. She died 30 March 1857. Tabitha, Jacob and their son, James, who died 1 October 1854, are buried in Salt Creek Baptist Cemetery in Muskingum County. Tabitha was a member of the Salt Creek Baptist Church, but was dismissed 3 January 1855. Jacob married (2) Emily A. Johnson on 2 May 1859 in Muskingum County. Before her marriage to Jacob, she joined the Salt Creek Baptist Church by letter 6 October 1851 and was dismissed 6 October 1860. Her burial place is unknown.

6. v. Abraham Waxler was born circa 1823 probably in Muskingum County.

7. vi. Mandi Waxler was born circa 1825 probably in Muskingum County.

8. vii. James Waxler was born circa 1827 probably in Muskingum County.

9. viii. Alfred Waxler was born in 1829 in Muskingum County and died there in 1874. He married Catharine A. who was born in 1837 and died in 1883. They are buried in Section One of Olive Cemetery, Noble County, Ohio.
Certified Copy of Marriage Record.

THE STATE OF OHIO.

Michael Wixler

LICENSE ISSUED

Mary Atkinson

THE STATE OF OHIO.

Morgan County Probate Court.

Probate Judge within and for said County, hereby certify the foregoing to be a full and complete transcript from the Record of Marriages, required by the Laws of Ohio to be kept in the Probate Court of said County.

WITNESS my signature and the seal of said Court, at

A. D. 18__

Probate Judge of Morgan County, Ohio.

A. D. 18__
3. Michael² Waxler (Thomas¹) was born circa 1817³⁰ in Muskingum County and died of kidney disease in Washington County, Ohio on 6 March 1889.³¹ He married Mary Monahan ⁹ June 1836 in Morgan County, Ohio with S. Stewart, J. P., performing the ceremony.³² Mary, born circa 1819, died 20 April 1891 in Washington County.³³ Their burial places are unknown, but they may be buried in the Waxler Cemetery which is located on County Rd. #11, Washington County. There is a Lutheran Church there known as the Waxler Church. The Waxler Cemetery is behind it. Since there were then no other Waxlers in Washington County, it seems that they were probably buried there. No records exist now for burials and no gravestones were found for the Waxlers.

In the pension papers of Archibald Waxler, son of Michael and Mary, were several affidavits from people who knew the Waxler family. These people were verifying the facts that Michael² Waxler had been unable to work for a number of years, that Mary was in need of help, and that Archibald would want his mother to have his pension. Several of these affidavits were made in Washington County, Ohio, but one by Hamilton Seevers was made in Ellsworth, Ellsworth County, Kansas. Mary was granted the pension.³⁴

On 7 April 1860 Michael Waxler purchased from Abraham Seevers 40 acres of land off the west end of 100 acres, lot # 167, Township 3, Range 8, Duck Creek Allotment of Donation Lands, Ohio Company’s purchase, Fearing Township, Washington County, Ohio. He paid $400 for the tract.³⁵ On 15 March 1867 Michael purchased from Mary Kimmick 12 acres of Donation Lot # 134. Both of these tracts were sold for $1150 to Jacob Noe on 18 April 1870.³⁶ Michael had a mortgage on the property to Abraham Seevers which was paid on 6 August 1870. After the farm was sold, he and Mary lived in a house in Bonn, Fearing Township, Washington County.³⁷

The children of Michael and Mary (Monahan) Waxler were:³⁸

10. i. Catherine Mariah³ Waxler was born in 1835³⁹ probably in Muskingum County, Ohio and died in Washington County, Ohio in December 1857.⁴⁰ On January 1857 she married Jesse H. Howland⁴¹ who was born 1835 in New York and died 20 September 1902 in Washington County.⁴² He had children, but they must have been by a second wife as they were born in 1858 and later.⁴³ This wife’s name is illegible in the pension file. He served as a private during the Civil War in Co. G, 36th Regiment Ohio OVI under Col. Brooks. Entering the service in Marietta 12 August 1861, he was discharged 8 November 1864 in Gallipolis, Ohio because he suffered from a double hernia.⁴⁴

11. ii. Archibald V.³ Waxler was born November 1842 and died at Cabletown, Virginia 18 November 1864.⁴⁵
He entered the service 19 August 1862 and served in Co. G, 36th Regiment, Ohio Infantry. While serving with Blazer's Scouts, he was ambushed and killed by the rebels under Mosby beyond Cabeltown, Virginia. He was a corporal.

His pension papers state that he was a farmer and the main support of his parents and younger siblings. Since he was unmarried when killed, his mother applied for and received his pension.

12. iii. Moses Benton Waxler was born 9 June 1843 probably in Muskingum County and died of influenza in Chandlersville, Muskingum County, Ohio 9 February 1917. He married Eliza Jane Maxwell. They are buried in the Chandlersville Cemetery, Duncan Falls, Muskingum County. Their children were: (a) David Clifford; (b) Frederick; (c) Elmer, a violin maker; (d) Clara; (f) Dora.

13. iv. Nancy Sophiana Waxler was born 11 January 1844 in Washington County and died there 19 September 1899. She married John J. Britton 5 November 1857 in Washington County. He was born 26 June 1829 and died 21 March 1912. They are buried in Moss Run Cemetery, Washington County. Their children were: (a) Olive L., born 31 December 1857, died in Okmulgee, Oklahoma in 1948; (b) Horace G., born 15 March 1860, died in 1912 in Washington County; (c) Charles, born 15 May 1863, died 26 August 1890 in Washington County; (d) John; (e) William, born 1871, died 1939 in Washington County.

14. v. Sarah A. Waxler was born circa 1846. She married John W. Hamilton 8 August 1870 in Washington County.

15. vi. Samuel Edwin Waxler was born 27 April 1850 in Washington County and died in Liberty Township, Washington County, 2 May 1937 of influenza, chronic myocarditis and prostatitis. He married Catherine Gruber 9 July 1871 in Washington County. She was born in 1851 and died in 1938. They are buried in Salem Township Cemetery, Washington County.

Samuel and Catharine owned a farm on Pleasant Ridge near Marietta, Washington County. Besides farming, Samuel was a carpenter and built their home on Pleasant Ridge. He was a fiddler. His granddaughter, Ruth Waxler Banks, remembers him as a very fine person. He was tall and she remembers him with white hair and a white mustache. Their children were: (a) Clara; (b) Edwin; (c) Charles; (d) Perl.

16. vii. Stephen Douglas Waxler was born 27 April 1858 in Ohio and died in Washington County circa 1903.

17. viii. William C. Waxler was born 10 July 1861.

18. ix. James M. Waxler was born in 1865.
Chattanooga, Tenn. Dec 13, 1863

Dear parents of this many wretched son of my self of the purpose of writing you a few lines to let you know that I am well at present and I hope these few lines may find you all the same as I have written a letters to you and have not received no answer from any of you yet you sent the 25 of new was the last I have received that and the receipt I got back the same evening, but I have not the letter from you at end of the month, I will write you all as soon as I know what you have done with my money and will let you know if there is more or less here at present. things is all quiet here since the late battle we was out in the old Chickamauga battle field on the 10th of this month and I saw not all.
of the ladies that I know that was killed I found hair and fixed up his grave and just a board up at his head and fast healing his name and go and Regt and State I done as well by him as I could under the present circumstances well I dont time to write much more to night the rest of the night I se we will tell benjamin founders fight so that this is well I have Joshua Sullens going the battle here he got threw all night they had went to him till he came I got to get him and will send you a letter about any thing about Jackson Williams and Charles Chapman whether they were alive or not I will find out before long and them I will let you know we have three recruits that has came to our Regt one is miles Perkins and the others are Charles Lindner they got here the other day they like it of first trial I guess I want you to write often for if you anley knew how well I liked to get a letter from home you would write oftener I all most thin some times that you dont care anything about me not enough to write but then Ill tell you I probly you have not read the letters I wrote I never and I hope you will go again and that is the way it goes here write soon

Sir

Hichald W. Walker

To my dear and lovely Walker
16. **Stephen Douglas**³ Waxler was born 27 April 1858 in Washington County⁶⁷ and died there circa 1903.⁶⁸ He married (1) **Elizabeth Kirsch** on 29 March 1882 in Washington County.⁶⁹ She was probably born in Noble County, Ohio circa 1861⁷⁰ and died in Washington County circa 1885.⁷¹ She was the daughter of Daniel and Catherine (Stilgenbauer) Kirsch.⁷² (See “The Kirsch Family.”). Stephen Douglas married (2) Martha “Mattie” Dearth in Washington County on 8 September 1888.⁷³ She was born 9 October 1867 in Ohio and died in Alliance, Stark County, Ohio of bronchial pneumonia 25 January 1943.⁷⁴ She was the daughter of Hiram and Hester Ann (Casey) Dearth.⁷⁵ Stephen Douglas and Elizabeth are buried in the Salem Township Cemetery, Washington County.⁷⁶ Martha is buried in the Lake View Cemetery, Akron, Ohio.⁷⁷

He was known by family and friends by his middle name, Douglas. His grandchildren did not know that Douglas was his middle name until it was discovered in census and the pension records of his brother, Archibald.

He was a carpenter and helped build the Liberty Baptist Church at Fifteen, Washington County.⁷⁸ On the front of this little white frame church is this: “The Church in the Wildwood 1874.”⁷⁹ This is the church in which Bernard Farley and Hilma Hune, whose ancestors and descendants are the subject of this history, began their courtship.⁸⁰ Stephen Douglas does not appear as a member of the church, but his wife, Mattie, and one of his children does.⁸¹

The children of Stephen Douglas and Elizabeth (Kirsch) Waxler were:

+ 19. i. **Ella May**⁴ Waxler was born 5 November 1882 in Salem Township, Washington County and died in Marietta, Ohio 9 August 1941. (For her records see “The Hune Family.”).

20. ii. **Henry Douglas**⁴ Waxler was born 10 April 1885 in Washington County and died 3 December 1963 in Lowell, Washington County of hypostatic pneumonia due to cerebral thrombosis.⁸² He married 1 June 1916 Elsie Hopp, daughter of John and Caroline (Rechsteiner) Hopp.⁸³ Elsie was born 3 August 1886 in the home in Lowell, Ohio where she and Henry lived.⁸⁴ She died in the Marietta Convalescent Center, Marietta, Ohio in 1977.⁸⁵ She was confirmed in St. John’s Evangelical Church in Lowell in 1909.⁸⁶ Henry was a woodworker and worked in a furniture factory.⁸⁷ They are buried in Greenlawn Cemetery, Lowell, Ohio.⁸⁸
Elizabeth (Kirsch) Waxler
Henry Douglas Waxler
10 April 1885- 3 December 1963

Liberty Baptist Church, Fifteen, Washington Co., OH. Stephen Douglas Waxler helped build it.
Sign over door says, "The Church in the Wildwood."
DEED FOR CEMETERY LOT.
LOT No. G 1st addition

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS:

That we, the

in the County of , and State of Ohio,

for and in consideration of the sum of

Dollars, to be paid by , a resident of said

the receipt of which is hereby acknowledged, have sold, and do

hereby GRANT, BARGAIN, SELL AND CONVEY to the said

and his heirs, forever, the following named lot of ground in:

Cemetery, to-wit: Lot No. 10 in Square as described

up on the plat of said Cemetery, on file in the office of the Clerk of said

TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the same to the said

and his heirs, to be used for the purposes of burial only, subject to the laws

of this State regarding Cemeteries, and the rules and regulations of the officers having

control of said Cemetery.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, we have hereunto set our hands and seals on this the 15th

day of , A.D. 1903.

(SEAL.)

(SEAL.)

(State of Ohio, County, State of Ohio).
The children of Stephen Douglas and Martha (Dearth) Waxler were:

21. iii. Frank Leslie\(^4\) Waxler was born 8 June 1890 in Washington County and died in Marietta Memorial Hospital, Marietta, Ohio 3 May 1975 of cardiovascular disease.\(^89\) He married Helen Kerns.\(^90\) They were divorced.\(^91\) He was a salesman for the C. L. Bailey Grocery Co. in Marietta.\(^92\) He liked to cook. His granddaughter, Carol (Waxler) Tucker, tells of the wonderful chicken dinners that he prepared for his grandchildren.\(^93\) The children of Frank and Helen (Kerns) Waxler:\(^94\)

(a) Paul, a pilot killed in World War II during the Battle of the Bulge; (b) Vivian.

22. iv. Benjamin H.\(^4\) Waxler was born in Washington County in September 1892.\(^95\) Family tradition is that he was a jewelry salesman. Circa 1932 he disappeared after an evening spent gambling. His car was found in Indiana, but no trace of Benjamin was ever found.\(^96\)

23. v. Jennie L.\(^4\) Waxler was born at Fifteen, Liberty Township, Washington County and died in People’s Hospital, Akron, Summit County, Ohio on 2 August 1923 of trauma from crushing in an automobile accident.\(^97\) She was unmarried and was living in Kenmore, Ohio with her mother at the time of her death.\(^98\) She is mentioned in the Liberty Baptist Church minutes with a group of ladies, but was not said to be a member of the church.\(^99\) She is buried in Lakewood Cemetery, Akron, Ohio.\(^100\)

24. vi. John Thompson\(^4\) Waxler was born 25 June 1896 at Fifteen, Liberty Township, Washington County and died in Alliance, Ohio 1 December 1981 after an automobile accident.\(^101\) He married Ruth Alice Carey, daughter of Shadrack Hudson and Mary Magdalene (Moury) Carey.\(^102\) Ruth was born 11 August 1905 in Oakwood, Ohio.\(^103\)

In the minutes of the Liberty Baptist Church, Washington County on 9 July 1916 is this: “By their own request, Brothers John Waxler’s and Otis Springer’s names were excluded from the church book.”\(^104\) Asked about this by this writer, John replied that he was baptized at age 16 and did not know what it was all about. He never became affiliated with a church again, but was a great Bible reader judging from his letters which are full of scripture verses and his interpretation of them.\(^105\) His funeral was conducted by Rev. Rick Sams of First Friends Church.\(^106\) Interment is in the mausoleum at Highland Memorial Park.\(^107\)

He was a member of McFadden Masonic Lodge 697.\(^108\)

He worked for fifty years for the Alliance Structural Co. and was a superintendent at retirement in 1965.\(^109\) He moved from Washington County to Alliance in 1913.\(^110\)

Their children:\(^111\)

(a) Mary Jane, born 13 March 1933, married Pat Faulkner; (b) Len L., born 18 September 1935; (c) Charlott Ann, born 22 May 1938, married Charles Seacrist.
Ada 4 Waxler was born 20 April 1898 in Liberty Township, Washington County and died of cancer 21 December 1966 in Barberton, Summit County, Ohio. She is buried in Eastlawn Memorial Park, Akron, Ohio. She married Clarence Lane. Their child: (a) Eileen.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. 1880 U.S. Census, Salem Twp., Washington Co., OH, Dwelling 41/Family 42, Michael Waxier said father b. in VA.
2. Calculated from ages of his children.
3. Administration Docket, Case # 996, estate of Thomas Waxier, dated 2 Feb. 1831, filed 1 May 1831, Muskingum Co. Court House, Probate Court, Zanesville, OH 44697. Administrators and appraiser’s were appointed.
4. Muskingum Co. Deeds, Vol. K., p. 424, Muskingum Co. Court House, Probate Court, Zanesville, OH 44697. Jacob Ayers died intestate. In 1815 before his death, he made a deed to dau., Karrenhappuck, for a piece of land. He failed to file it. This document shows that Moses Ayers filed to gain possession of the land for Karrenhappuck, who in the document is called Karrenhappuck Waxler. This document also names Jacob’s wife as Innocence.
5. N. 8, supra.
10. N. 8, supra.
11. Ibid., This Michael was probably a brother of Thomas Waxler.
12. N. 8, supra.
13. Moses Ayers was the brother of Karrenhappuck (Ayers) Waxler.
14. N. 8, supra.
15. Ibid.
16. Ibid.
17. Cemetery records, Salt Creek Baptist Church Cemetery, Salt Creek Twp., Muskingum Co., OH, DAR records. There is no gravestone now.

19. Gravestone, Salt Creek Baptist Church Cemetery, Salt Creek Twp., Muskingum Co., OH. Name on stone appears to be Talitha, but other records say Tabitha.

20. Ibid.


24. Ibid., p. 8.

25. N. 8, supra.

26. Ibid.

27. Members Noble County OGS, Comps., *Noble County, Ohio Cemetery Inscriptions, Olive Townships*, Bk. II (Noble Co. Chap. OGS, Box 444, Caldwell, OH 43724), p. 73.

28. Ibid.

29. Ibid.

30. Ibid.


32. Marriage Record of Michael Waxler and Mary Monahan, dated 9 June 1836, Morgan Co. Court House, Probate Court, McConnelsville, OH 43756. A copy of a certified copy is in Pension file # 267088, record of Archibald Waxler.

33. Ibid.

34. Pension # 267088.


38. Complied from Pension # 267088; NN. 48,49,52,59,65,66.


40. Ibid.

42. Pension #115115.

43. Ibid.

44. Ibid.

45. Pension #267088. Archibald was age 20 when he entered the army.

46. Pension #267088.

47. Ibid.

48. Death Certificate of Moses Benton Waxler, Cert. # 13174, Ohio Dept of Health, Columbus, OH, now in custody of Ohio Historical Soc. Lib., I-71 and 17th Ave., Columbus, OH.

49. Letter from descendant, Mrs. A. J. Hill, R. D. # 1, Box 427-G6, Hookstown, PA 15051. Hereinafter, Hill.

50. N. 43, supra.

51. Hill.


54. N. 47, supra.

55. Ibid.

56. Leinweber.

57. 1850 U. S. Census, Salem Twp., Washington Co., OH.


59. Death Certificate of Samuel Edwin Waxler, Cert. # omitted on document, Ohio Dept. of Health, Columbus, OH, now in custody of Ohio Historical Soc. Lib., Columbus, OH.


63. Letter from Ruth Waxler Banks, 2941 13th St., Cuyahoga Falls, OH 44223, dated 16 March 1983.

64. Ibid.

65. Pension #261068. His birth date was given by his mother, Mary Waxler, in her application for Archibald’s pension.

66. 1870 U. S. Census, Salem Twp., Washington Co., OH. Roll # 1278, p. 8. He probably died before 1880 when he is no longer in the census with the Michael Waxler family.

67. Pension #267088; his mother gave the birth dates of the underage children at the time Archibald Waxler was killed.
68. Deed for cemetery lot #96, 1st addition, Salem Twp. Cemetery, Salem Twp., Washington Co., OH. Douglas Waxler purchased it on 13 April 1903. His son, John Waxler, now deceased, filled out a family chart in 1979 and said he thought he died ca. 1902. Since he purchased a cemetery lot in 1903 that is probably the year he died. There is no record of who is buried in lot #96 and no marker.


70. 1870 U.S. Census, Salem Twp., Washington Co., OH. Dwelling 115/Family 119, p. 16, gave age of Elizabeth Waxler as 8; “The Kirsch Family,” a family record, compiled and distributed at a Kirsch family reunion in Aug. 1930. A copy of this account is in possession of Vergie Price. Elizabeth Kirsch’s birth is given as 1861.

71. Ibid.

72. N. 60, supra.


74. Death Certificate of Mattie Waxler, Cert. #5684, Ohio Dept. of Health, PO Box 118, Columbus, OH 43266-0118.

75. Ibid.

76. This writer was told by her grandmother, Ella (Waxler) Hune, that her parents were buried in the Salem Twp. Cemetery. The township clerk can find no record of Elizabeth’s burial lot but says that some of the old records are missing. There is no marker for their graves; N. 56, Stephen Douglas Waxler purchased a lot there in 1903.

77. N. 64, supra.

78. Letter dated 12 June 1979 from June Hendershot, who then had possession of the minutes of the Liberty Baptist Church, Fifteen, Washington Co.

79. A visit by this writer circa 1985 and a picture taken then.

80. Personal knowledge.

81. N. 68, supra.

82. Death Certificate of Henry D. Waxler, Cert. #96120, Ohio Dept. of Health, Box 118, Columbus, OH 43266-0118.

83. Obituary of Elsie Waxler, The Marietta Times, Marietta, Washington Co., OH. Clipping without date. She was age 90 at death, born 1886, so her death date was 1977.

84. Ibid.

85. Ibid.

86. Ibid.

87. N. 82, supra.

88. NN. 82, 83, supra.

89. Death Certificate of Frank Leslie Waxler, Cert. #039393, Ohio Dept. of Health, Box 118, Columbus, OH 43266-0118.
90. Letter dated 18 Sept. 1979 to this writer from his brother, John Thompson Waxler of Alliance, OH. John is now deceased.

91. Ibid.

92. N. 79. His obituary gives his occupation; news item, The Marietta Register (Marietta, Washington Co., OH), dated 27 June 1925, p. 1 concerning an automobile accident named his company. This writer can remember when he worked for Bailey’s Grocery Co.

93. Information from granddaughter, Mrs. Carol (Waxler) Tucker, R. D. # 7, Box 13, New Castle, PA.

94. NN. 80, 83, supra.

95. 1900 U. S. Census, Liberty Twp., Washington Co., OH.

96. N. 80, supra; his mother, Martha (Dearth) Waxler visited the writer’s family in the summer and talked about Ben.

97. Death Certificate for Jennie L. Waxler, Cert. # 51631, Ohio Dept. of Health, Columbus, OH, now in custody of Ohio Historical Soc. Lib. 1-71 and 17th Ave., Columbus, OH.

98. N. 80, supra.

99. N. 68, supra.

100. N. 87, supra.

101. John Thompson Waxler sent his family record to this writer 18 September 1979.

102. Obituary of John Waxler, a clipping sent to this writer by his wife, Ruth Waxler. It is undated.

103. N. 91, supra.

104. Ibid.

105. N. 68, supra.

106. Letter to this writer from John Thompson Waxler, dated 31 August 1980.

107. N. 92, supra.

108. Ibid.

109. Ibid.

110. Ibid.

111. Ibid.

112. NN. 91, 92, supra.

113. Death Certificate of Ada M. Lane, Cert. # 097689, Ohio Dept. of Health, Box 118, Columbus, OH 43266-0118.

114. Ibid.

115. NN. 91, 103, supra.

116. N. 91, supra.
THE KIRSCH FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

In Germany, someone who lived near a cherry orchard or wild cherry tree might have Kirsch for a surname.
It might also have been an occupational name for a gatherer or seller of cherries or it could have been a nickname for a person with a ruddy complexion.¹

REFERENCE


THE KIRSCH FAMILY

GERMAN ANCESTORY

David⁸ Kirsch

Johann⁷ Kirsch
1750-1815
m.
1787
Susanna Spreyer
1760-1847

Friederich Daniel⁶ Kirsch
1788-1874
m.
(1) 1812
1786-1828
(2) 1828
1806-1874

(See “The Kirsch Family in America”)
GERMAN ANCESTORY

David Kirsch was living in Berschweiler, Germany when his son, Johannes Kirsch was born on 22 October 1750.1 Johannes died in Berschweiler 5 July 1815.2 He married Susanna Spreyer, daughter of Johann Nicholaus and Magdalena (Metzenbacker) Spreyer of Achtelsbach on 15 May 1787.3

The children of Johannes and Susanna (Spreyer) Kirsch were:4 (a) Friederich Daniel Kirsch; (b) Johannes Nickel Kirsch, born 18 December 1789; (c) A. Juliana Elizabetha Kirsch, born 6 December 1791, married 18 July 1813 Johannes Lang; (d) M. Katharina Elizabetha, born 19 February 1793; (e) Johannes Jakob Ulrich Kirsch, born 21 November 1795, married Elizabeth Theis of Heimbach on 15 June 1823; (f) Wilhelm, born 21 June 1797, died 4 July 1797; (g) Friedrich, born 1 November 1800, died 10 August 1821; (h) Wilhelmina, born 26 November 1803, died 14 August 1818.

Friederich Daniel Kirsch was born 5 December 1788 in Berschweiler5 and died in Washington County, Ohio 19 November 1874.6 He married (1) Wilhelmina Mohr, daughter of Heinrich Mohr of Heimbach on 20 September 1812.7 Wilhelmina was born 4 December 1786 and died in 1828.8 On 24 January 1828, Friederich Daniel married (2) Anna Maria Kullman, daughter of Phillip and Maria Agnes (Gottert) Kullman of Fockweiler.9

Friederich was a farmer in Berschweiler.10


The Friederich Daniel Kirsch who married (1) Wilhelmina Mohr and (2) Anna Maria Kullman was the Kirsch immigrant. He and Anna Maria came to America in 1846, so are numbered as the first generation in America.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

THE KIRSCH FAMILY IN AMERICA

Friederich Daniel Kirsch 1788-1874 m. 1828 Anna Maria Kullman 1806-1874

Daniel Kirsch 1831-1917 m. 1852 Katharine Stilgenbauer 1827-1902

Elizabeth Kirsch ca. 1862-ca. 1885 m. 1882 Stephen Douglas Waxler 1861- ca. 1885

(See "The Waxler Family")

GENERATION 1
1. Friedrich Daniel Kirsch (Johannes, David) was born 5 December 1788 in Berschweiler, Germany, and died in Washington County, Ohio on 19 November 1874.

He married in Germany (1) Wilhelmina Mohr, daughter of Heinrich Mohr, on 20 September 1812. Wilhelmina was born in Heimbach, Germany on 4 December 1786 and died in Berschweiler in 1828, probably early January. Friederich Daniel married in Germany (2) Anna Maria Kullman on 24 January 1828. She was born in Fockweiler, Germany in 1806 to Phillip and Maria Agnes (Gottert) Kullman. She died in Washington County on 24 January 1874. Friederich Daniel and Anna Maria are buried in the Waxler Cemetery, Washington County.

In 1846, leaving his children by his first wife behind, Friedrich Daniel and Anna Maria embarked for America. They were in Monroe County, Ohio by September of that year. The family tradition is that accompanying them were their daughter, Sophia; son, Daniel, and her son, Peter Kullman. German records do not suggest that Maria was a widow when she married Daniel and no Peter Kullman has been found. Instead, in the 1850 U. S. Census of Noble County, Ohio, there is a Sophia Colman counted with the family. This Sophia, five years older than Anna Maria, might have been her sister.

Friederich Daniel was a farmer in Germany and continued that occupation in America. Friederich Daniel and Anna Maria became Daniel and Mary. Records in America show their last name as Cash, Karsh, Karch, Carsh, and Kirsh. It is Cash in census records until 1900 when it finally appears as Kirsch.

On 29 September 1846, Daniel Karsh (sic) purchased from Peter and Catharine Hardwig, in the counties of Monroe and Washington in Ohio, the NW ¼ of the NW ¼ of Section 18, Township 4, Range 7 containing 44 33/100 acres. On 4 December 1848, Daniel Cash (sic) bought from Nicholas Howak the NE (probably VA, but omitted) of the SE ¼ of Section 19, Township 5, Range 7 consisting of 40 13/100 acres in Monroe County. On 26 January 1852, Daniel Carsh (sic) sold to Daniel Carsh II both of these properties which were by then located in Noble County. Daniel and Mary both signed this deed. The 1860 census shows that Daniel I and Daniel II were living in Elk Township, Noble County, but no deed was found in the name of Daniel Kirsch I after 1852, suggesting that he and Mary lived with Daniel II after that date. In 1865, the Noble County property was sold and on 3 March 1866 Daniel Kirsch purchased 144 acres in Section 2, Township 4, Range 7 in Salem Township, Washington County, Ohio. The 1870 census shows Daniel and Mary living with their son, Daniel, and his family.

The children of Friedrich Daniel and Wilhelmina (Mohr) Kirsch are found under “The Kirsch Family, German Ancestry.”

The children of Friedrich and Anna Maria (Kullman) Kirsch:
2. vii. Sophia Elizabeth² Kirsch was born in Berschweiler 24 February 1829.²¹ She died in 1846 on the voyage to America and was buried at sea.²²

+ 3. viii. Daniel² Kirsch was born in Berschweiler and died in Lawrence County, Ohio on 3 November 1917.

4. ix. Karoline² Kirsch was born in Berschweiler 17 October 1833 and died there 8 December 1833.²³
Gravestone - Daniel Kirsch (1831-1917)
Gravestone - Maria (Cullman) Kirsch

Waxler Cemetery behind Waxler Church, Co. Rd. #11, Washington Co., OH.
KIRSCH FAMILY REUNION
24 August 1930
 Civitan Park, Marietta, OH
3. **Daniel² Kirsch** (Friedrich Daniel¹, Johannes³, David⁴) was born in Berschweiler 9 June 1831 and died in Marion Township, Lawrence County, Ohio on 3 November 1917 of softening of the brain and arteriosclerosis.²⁵ His daughter, Kate Fulton, signed the certificate so it seems likely he was at her home when he died. He married **Katharine Stilgenbauer** in Noble County, Ohio on 8 February 1852.²⁶ She was born 14 July 1827 in Kirschroth, the parish of Meddersheim, Germany to **Friederich Andreas and Katharine Dorothee (Henrich) Stilgenbauer.²⁷** (See "The Stilgenbauer Family"). She died in Salem Township, Washington County, Ohio on 13 December 1902.²⁸ They are buried in Salem Township Cemetery, Washington County, Ohio.²⁹

Daniel was a farmer.³⁰

The children of Daniel and Katharine (Stilgenbauer) Kirsch:³¹

5. i. **Jacob³ Kirsch** married Laura Kidd.³² Their children were:³³ (a) Ada married Frank Herdman; (b) Ethyl married Glen Harris; (c ) Maurice married Melva Dell Jones; (d) Jewett married Ella Oatey; (e) Lora Viola married George Taitt.

6. ii. **Phillip³ Kirsch** was born in Noble County in 1852 and died in 1920.³⁴ He married Katharine Ichnach 9 March 1871 in Washington County.³⁵ She was born in 1858 and died in 1893.³⁶ The children of Phillip and Katharine were:³⁷ (a) Mary, 1879-1920; (b) John, 1879-1893; (c ) Fred, 1881-1893; (d) Anna, 1889-1893; (e) Dora, 1892-1893; (f) Clarence; (g) Oscar. Phillip married (2) Elizabeth Theiss. The children of Phillip and Elizabeth were: (h) Edna married Joel Ewing; (i) Nora married R. L. Wiggins; (j) Joe; (k) Roy; (l) William; (m) Lewis; (n) an unnamed infant.

7. iii. **Daniel³ Kirsch** was born in 1853 in Noble County and died in 1910.³⁸ He married Margaret Ichnach in Washington County. Their children were:³⁹ (a) Caroline married L.B. Welsch; (b) Katharine married John Wolfert; (c ) Jennie d. 1920.

8. iv. **Mary³ Kirsch** was born in 1855 in Noble County and died in 1881 in Washington County.⁴¹ She married John Hull in Washington County on 25 October 1881.⁴² Their children were:⁴³ (a) Henry, 1880-1880; (b) Martha married George Eddy; (c ) Katharine married Dennis Bogard.

9. v. **Henry³ Kirsch** was born in Noble County in 1856 and died in Washington County 19 June 1903.⁴⁴ He is buried in Salem Township Cemetery, Washington County.⁴⁵ He committed suicide.⁴⁶ He was unmarried.⁴⁷

10. vi. **Caroline³ Kirsch** was born in Noble County 30 July 1858 and died in Washington County 16 September 1884⁴⁸. She is buried in the Salem Township Cemetery⁴⁹. She was unmarried.⁵⁰
11. vii. **Elizabeth³ Kirsch** was born about 1862 and died about 1885. (For her records see "The Waxier Family").

12. viii. Frederick³ Kirsch was born in 1863 and died in Washington County 15 May 1948. ⁵¹ He married Belle Schofield on 11 October 1893 in Washington County.⁵² Belle was born 1 July 1871, and died at Dalzell, Washington County in March 1949.⁵³ Her parents were William and Charlotte (Miner) Schofield.⁵⁴ Frederick and Belle lived for many years at Lower Salem, Washington County.⁵⁵ Their child was:⁵⁶ (a) Blanche, 1891-1914, married Howard Southett.

13. ix. Louisa³ Kirsch was born in Noble County.⁵⁷ She married William Hoskin.⁵⁸ Their child was: (a) Fred, married Ida Theobald.⁵⁹

14. x. Julia³ Kirsch was born 18 September 1868 and died in Washington County 6 August 1885.⁶⁰

15. xi. Katherine³ Kirsch married J. V. Fulton.⁶¹ It was probably in her home in Lawrence County, Ohio that her father died.

**NOTES AND REFERENCES**


2. Death Records, Washington Co. Court House, Probate Court, Marietta, OH 45750; gravestone in Waxier Cemetery, Co. Rd. #11, Washington Co., OH.


4. Ibid., p. 325.

5. Ibid. He married in late January 1828.


7. Ibid., p. 326.

8. N. 2, supra. Her gravestone is inscribed with her name as Maria Gulman Kirsch, wife of Daniel Kirsch. It is also recorded that way in the Washington Co. Court House, Marietta, OH.


13. NN. 10,11, supra.
14. Deed of sale from Peter and Catharine Hardwig to Daniel Karsch, dated 29 Sept. 1846 (recorded 12 Nov. 1847), Deed Bk. 7, pp. 481,482, Monroe Co. Recorder's Office, Monroe Co. Court House, Woodsfield, OH.
21. N. 1, supra., p. 326.
22. “The Kirsch Family,” a family record compiled and distributed at a Kirsch family reunion in Aug. 1930. Some of the second and many of the third and fourth generations were present. A copy of this account is in possession of Vergie Price, 3117 Kingston Ave., Grove City, OH 43123.
23. N. 1, supra, p. 326.
24. Ibid.
25. Death Certificate of Daniel Kirsch, Cert. # 71873, Ohio Dept. of Health, Columbus, OH; now in custody of Ohio Historical Soc. Lib., I-71 and 17th Ave., Columbus, OH.
26. Marriage Certificate of Daniel Karch, and Katherine Stilgenbauer, Cert. # 163, Noble Co. Probate Court, Noble Co. Court House, Caldwell, OH.
27. Kirchenbuch N. 38/1, S. 399, Archiv der Evangelischen Kirche in Rheinland-Ev. Archivstelle Koblenz Karmeliterstrasse 1/3 56068 Koblenz, Germany.
29. Gravestones in Salem Twp. Cemetery, Washington Co., OH. This cemetery is sometimes called Universalist Cemetery as it is located on land around the Universalist Church.
30. NN. 17, 20, supra.
31. N. 22, supra.
32. Ibid.
33. Ibid.
34. Ibid.
36. N. 22, supra.
37. Ibid.
38. Ibid.
40. N. 22, supra.
41. Ibid.
42. Marriage Certificate of John Hull and Mary Kirsch, Cert. # 4834, Bk. 6, Washington Co. Court House, Probate Court, Marietta, OH 45750.
43. N. 22, supra.
44. Death Records, Washington Co. Court House, Probate Court, Marietta, OH 45750.
46. N. 44, supra.
47. N. 22, supra.
50. N. 22, supra.
51. Gravestone, Salem Twp. Cemetery, Washington Co., OH. Cemetery records show he is buried in lot #268, second addition.
53. Ibid.
54. Ibid.
55. Ibid.
56. Ibid.
57. Ibid.
58. Ibid.
59. Ibid.
60. Gravestone, Salem Twp. Cemetery, Washington Co., OH.
61. N. 22, supra.
THE STILGENBAUER FAMILY

EARLY STILGENBAUER HISTORY

Philipp Stilgenbauer and Katharina, his wife, were parents of Friedrich Andreas Stilgenbauer, born 24 May 1796, probably in Kirschroth, the parish of Meddersheim, where the name Stilgenbauer is common. On 24 February 1823, Friedrich Andreas married Katharine Dorothee Henrich of Merxheim. Andreas and his family immigrated to America in 1848. (See “The Kirsch Family in America.”)

NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. Kirchenbuch, No. 38/1, S. 399; Archive der Evangelischen Kirche in Rheinland Ev. Archivastelle Koblenz, 56068 Koblenz, Karmeliterstrasse, 1-3.
2. Ibid.
THE STILGENBAUER FAMILY

GERMAN ANCESTRY

Philipp A Stilgenbauer m. Katherina

Friederich Andreas m. Katherine Dorothee
Stilgenbauer 24 Feb. 1823 Henrich
1796-1868

Katherine Stilgenbauer m. Daniel Kirsch
2 1827-1902 8 Feb. 1852 1831-1917

(See "The Kirsch Family")

THE STILGENBAUER FAMILY

AMERICAN ANCESTRY

Friederich Andreas m. Katharina Dorothee
Stilgenbauer 1823 Henrich
1796-1868

Katharine Stilgenbauer m. Daniel Kirsch
2 1827-1902 1852 1831-1917

(See The "Kirsch Family")
GENERATION 1

1. **Friederich Andreas Stilgenbauer** (Philipp\(^A\)) was born in Kirschroth, Germany 24 May 1796,\(^1\) and died of consumption in Elk Township, Noble County, Ohio 9 April 1868.\(^2\) He married **Katharine Dorthee Henrich** of Merxheim on 24 February 1823.\(^3\) Her death date is unknown as is their burial place. Friederich Andreas was a farmer.\(^4\) He became Andrew Stilgenbauer in America.

   Their child was:\(^5\)

   + 2. i. **Katherine Stilgenbauer** was born in Germany and died in Washington County, Ohio 13 December 1902.

GENERATION 2

2. **Katharine Stilgenbauer** (Friederich Andreas\(^1\), Philipp\(^A\)) was born in Kirschroth, Germany 14 July 1827\(^5\), and died in Washington County, Ohio 13 December 1902\(^6\). (For her records see “The Kirsch Family in America”)

NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. Kirchenbuch Nr. 38/1, S. 399, Archive der Evangelischen Kirche in Rheinland-Ev. Archivstelle Koblenz, 56068, Koblenz, Karmleterstrobe 1-3.
3. N. 1, supra.
4. Ibid.
5. Ibid.
THE AYERS FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

The first of this family was named Truelove. He was a follower of William the Conqueror. In 1066 at the Battle of Hastings, Duke William was thrown from his horse and his helmet beaten into his face. Truelove, observing this, pulled the helmet off and horsed Duke William again. The Duke said, “Thou shalt be from Truelove called Eyre (air) because thou hast given me the air I breath.”

After the battle, Duke William inquired about Truelove and found that he had been badly wounded. His leg and thigh had been struck off. He ordered him to be cared for and when he recovered he was given lands in Derby. He gave Truelove a crest with the leg and thigh in armor cut off. This crest is still worn by all the Eyres in England.¹

The name is variously spelled Ayer, Ayre, Ayres, Aires, Eyres, Heryer and others.

NOTES AND REFERENCE

1. Thorpe's Catalogue of the Deeds of the Battle Abbey (England, 1835). A copy of this book could not be found by this writer. This information from it was sent by Orpha Fries, 183 Third Ave., Apt. 711, Chula Vista, CA 91910.

EARLY AYERS HISTORY

Thomas Ayre Esq. of New Sarem, England was lineally descended from Humphrey Le Heyer of Bronham, Wiltshire and held land in Wimborn, a county of Dorset in the 21st year of the reign of Elizabeth II. He married Elizabeth Rogers, daughter of John Rogers Esq. of Poole. The children of Thomas and Elizabeth (Rogers) Eyre were: (a) Robert, born 1559; (b) Giles of Buckworth in Wiltshire from whom came the extinct family of Lord Eyre of Ireland; (c) Christopher, born 1578,
founded Eyre Hospital in Sarem; (d) Thomas, born 1580, was Mayor of Sarem in 1620; (e) William, born in 1585, was a Barrister at Law; (f) John, born 1587 or 1588 immigrated to Haverhill, Massachusetts in New England 1635-8; (g) Elizabeth, married G. Tooker; (h) Catharine married Thomas Hooper; (I) Rebecca married John Love; (j) Anne married John Swan. Of these **John Eyre** is the immigrant ancestor of this account.

### NOTES AND REFERENCE

1. Freeman and Poole, *Five Colonial Families*, Part II, pp. 1901-5. This writer was unable to locate a copy of this book. This information was sent by Orpha Fries, Chula Vista, CA 91910.

### THE AYERS FAMILY

#### ENGLISH ANCESTRY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thomas A Eyre</th>
<th>m.</th>
<th>Elizabeth Rogers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>John Eyre (Ayers)</th>
<th>m.</th>
<th>Hannah</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ca. 1587-31 Mar. 1657</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>8 Oct. 1688</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(See "The Ayers Family in America")
THE AYERS FAMILY IN AMERICA

John Ayer  
ca. 1587-1657  
m.  
Hannah  
1688

Obadiah Ayers  
-14 Nov. 1694  
m.  
Hannah Pike  
19 Mar. 1660/61  
1643-31 May 1689

John Ayers  
2 Mar. 1662/3  
m.  
Mary Walker  
-4 Oct. 1732  
24 Feb. 1689/90  
pre 1670-1739

Nathaniel Ayers  
4 Mar. 1700-1-1777

Moses Ayers  
ca. 1730-1803  
m.  
Dorcas Cox  
ca. 1753

Jacob Ayers  
ca. 1760-1820  
m.  
Innocent  
ca. 1783

Karrenhappuck Ayers  
1832  
m.  
Thomas Waxler  
ca. 1814  
ca. 1793-ca. 1831

(See "The Waxler Family")
1. John\(^1\) Ayer (Thomas\(^4\)) was born in Wiltshire, England, possibly in Suffolk, circa 1587 and died in Haverhill, Massachusetts 31 March 1657.\(^5\) He married Hannah _____ in England.\(^2\) She was born there and died in Haverhill 8 October 1688.\(^3\)

It is believed that John, Hannah, and their 8 children arrived with members of the Massachusetts Bay Company in 1635 aboard the "James".\(^4\) He was soon in Salisbury, Massachusetts where he was among the men who received land in the "first division" in 1640 and 1643.\(^5\)

In 1647 John sold his house, lot, and all his rights and commonage to John Stevens and removed to Haverhill.\(^6\) It appears that John may have retained some of his land in Salisbury, for years after his death Hannah gave her son, Robert, power of attorney to "recover my rights to land and Comons belonging to me in ye town of Salisbury by virtue of my said husband." He recovered the property and 3 February 1681 Hannah deeded it to Robert.\(^6\) He sold the property to Abraham Clements and on 10 June 1675 his brothers, Nathaniel, Peter, and John Ayer, signed a Quit Claim Deed relinquishing all claims to it.\(^9\)

On 13 February 1647 John Ayers, Sr. and John Fiske were fined for not attending town meeting in season.\(^10\)

Four of John’s sons, John, Robert, Thomas, and Peter were among Haverhill’s earliest settlers. At that time, nearly a third of the inhabitants were of the Ayers family. They were fearless, athletic men. Most made their livelihood as planters.\(^11\)

John made his will 12 March 1656, naming his wife, Hannah, executrix.\(^12\) It was proven in the Hampton Court 6 August 1657.\(^13\) His name is spelled Eyers in the will, which was left unsigned. Henry Palmer attested to its validity.\(^14\) Robert Clements, James Davis, and Henry Palmer took an inventory of the estate. This document was dated 10 April 1657.\(^15\) The estate was valued at 248 pounds 5 shillings 5 pence.\(^16\)

Bequests to his family were:

Will of John Eyers ye Elder of Haverhill, March 12, 1656-7. To my son John Eyers my dwelling house and lot; my wife to have them for her life. Son John is to pay money to my sons Nathaniel and Obediah and to my daughters Hanah, Rebecka and Mary. To my son Nathaniel the house and lot I bought of my son John Eyers and two cow commons when his apprenticeship with his master ffrench is out, my wife to have it in the meantime; if nathaniel dies before that time then to my daughter Hanah; also, a part of Hawkes meadow and my north meadow. I give my lands in the upper and lower plains to my sons Robert, Thomas, and Obethiah Eyers. Sale of lands restrained. To my son
Obediah two and two cow commons, “a young sowe whose ear hangs down with all my flaggy
meadow,” etc. To my son Peter, meadow and upland and two ox commons, three acres in upper plain.

The children of John and Hannah ( ) Ayers:

2. i. John Ayer was born in England and died between 1694 and 1711. He married (1) Sarah Williams 5 May 1640. She died 25 July 1662. He married (2) Mary Wooddam 26 March 1663. Her death date is not known. John was a farmer and lived in Haverhill until 1679 when he moved to Ipswich, Massachusetts. His children were born in Haverhill. They were: (a) John, born 18 March 1647-8 and died in Andover, Massachusetts 5 Sept. 1670; (b) Zachariah, born 24 October 1650, lived in Andover in 1680, Newbury in 1696. He served in King Philip’s War in 1676; (c) Nathaniel, born 13 March 1654/5. He lived in Haverhill and died there 17 November 1717; (d) Joseph, born 16 March 1658. He moved to Norwich, Connecticut; (e) Sarah, born 17 January 1661.

3. ii. Rebecca Ayer married John Aslet in Newbury 8 October 1648. He was born circa 1614. He was a servant to John Bellingham in 1650. He died in Andover, Massachusetts where his will was filed 15 May 1671, naming his wife, Rebecca, son, John, and daughters.

4. iii. Robert Ayer was born circa 1625 in Haverhill and died there between 1713 and 1723. He was a yeoman or plowman. He married Elizabeth Palmer 27 February 1650/1. She died in Haverhill 24 April 1705, age seventy-one. Their children, born in Haverhill, were: (a) Elizabeth, born 10 November 1652; (b) Samuel, born 11 November 1674. He served in King Philip’s war in 1676 and was killed in Haverhill by the French and Indians in the massacre of 29 August 1708; (c) Mehitabel, born 14 September 1656; (d) Timothy, born 2 October 1659, died 14 August 1689; (e) daughter, born and died 9 July 1662; (f) Hannah, born 26 January 1663, died 10 March 1675/6; (g) Mary Ayer, born 15 January 1667, died April 1668.

5. iv. Thomas Ayer was living in Haverhill as early as 1646. He died 9 November 1686. He married Elizabeth Hutchins 1 April 1656. She died in 1710. Their children were: (a) John, born in Newbury 12 May 1657. He moved to Stonington, Connecticut and was living there in 1722; (b) Elizabeth, born in Haverhill 23 December 1659, died there 26 October 1695; (c) Mary, born in Haverhill 22 March 1660/1. She moved with her husband, Samuel Colcord, to Kingston, New Hampshire; (d) Love, born in Haverhill 15 April 1663; (e) son, born in Haverhill 16 January 1664/5, died there 20 January 1664/5; (g) Thomas, born in Haverhill 9 June 1666; (h) Samuel, born 11 July 1671, died 15 July 1672.

6. Peter Ayer was born circa 1633. He died in Boston 2 January 1698/9. He married Hannah Allen 1 November 1698/9. She died 22 December 1729. Peter was made a freeman in May 1666. He was a yeoman. He lived in Haverhill where he was a representative in general court in 1683, 1685, 1689, and 1690. Their
children, born in Haverhill, were: (a) Ruth, born 30 October 1660; (b) Hannah, born 21 August 1663; (c) Abigail, born 4 July 1664; (d) Mary, born 6 August 1666; (e) Martha, born 1 March 1667/8; (f) Samuel, born 28 September 1669, died 2 January 1743/4; (g) William, born 23 September 1673, died 20 November 1675; (h) Rachel, born 18 October 1675, died 21 May 1678 "of the pox"; (i) Ebenezer, born 22 May 1678, died 10 October 1695.34

7. vi. Mary Ayer was born about 1634. She may have been in Ipswich in 1668.35

+ 8. vii. Obadiah Ayer was born in Haverhill and died in Woodbridge, New Jersey 14 November 1694.

9. viii. Nathaniel Ayer was born in Haverhill and died there 17 November 1717. He conveyed his estate to his son the same year. He married Tamelin Turloar 10 May 1670. She died 13 December 1700. He lived in Haverhill. He was apprenticed to a Mr. French in 1656-7. Their children, born in Haverhill were: (a) Hannah, born and died 2 June 1671; (b) Hannah, born 19 December 1672, died November 1779, aged one hundred and six; (c) Elizabeth, born 19 August 1674, died in Framingham, Massachusetts in 1730. (d) Nathaniel, born 15 November 1676, died 5 October 1754; (e) Abiah, daughter, born 5 February 1678; (f) Obadiah, born 20 January 1680, died 6 April 1681; (g) Ruth, born 20 December 1681, died 24 April 1682; (h) child name unknown, born 5 September 1683, died 9 September 1683; (i) Benjamin, born 9 August 1684, died 17 June 1685; (j) Mary, born 9 September 1687; (k) Ruth, born 12 May 1689.36

10. ix. Hannah Ayer was born 21 December 1644 in Salisbury. She married Stephen Webster 24 March 1662-3.37

**GENERATION 2**

8. Obadiah Ayers (John, Thomas) was born in England and came to America with his parents in 1635. He died 14 November 1694 in Woodbridge, New Jersey.38 He married Hannah Pike in Haverhill 19 March 1660/61.39 She was born 26 April 1643, daughter of Captain John Pike.40 She died 31 May 1689.41 (See "The Pike Family").

The family lived in Newbury and Haverhill until they moved to Woodbridge between 1665 and 1667.42 Obadiah had a tract surveyed to him in Woodbridge in 1669.43 In 1671 he was a juryman in the first court in Woodbridge Township.44 He served in a council of war at Fort William Hendrick 24 August 1673.45

His will, proven in Woodbridge 17 November 1694 named his sons, Samuel, John, Joseph, Obadiah, and daughter, Mary.46

The children of John and Hannah (Pike) Ayers were:
11. i. John³ Ayers was born 2 March 1662/3 in Newbury and died 4 October 1732 in Basking Ridge, New Jersey.

12. ii. Sarah³ Ayers was born in Woodbridge 5 March 1664/5 and died there 3 February 1665/6.⁴⁷

13. iii. Samuel³ Ayers was born in Woodbridge 13 September 1667.⁴⁸ He married Elizabeth _____ circa 1694.⁴⁹ Their children were: (a) James; (b) Samuel; (c) David; (d) Rachel; (e) Jacob; (f) Benjamin.

14. iv. Obadiah³ Ayers was born 20 October 1671⁵¹ and died in Woodbridge 26 October 1727.⁵² He married Joanne Jones on 28 April 1694.⁵³ Their children were: (a) Sarah; (b) Hannah; (c) Mary; (d) Rachel; (e) Obadiah; (f) Joanna; (g) Robert.⁵⁴

15. v. Joseph³ Ayers was born 4 April 1674 in Woodbridge.⁵⁵ He married Phebe Campbell on 5 January 1698.⁵⁶

16. vi. Thomas³ Ayers was born in Woodbridge 1665 and died October 1665.⁵⁷

17. vii. Thomas³ Ayers was born 17 December 1676 in Woodbridge and died in Woodbridge 25 April 1732.⁵⁸ His wife was Mary __________.⁵⁹

18. viii. Mary³ Ayers was born in Woodbridge 16 February 1680 and died 23 February 1698/9.⁶⁰ She married William Isley.⁶¹

19. ix. Sara³ Ayers was born 13 April 1683 and died 8 November 1683.⁶²

20. x. Robert Ayers.⁶³

**GENERATION 3**

11. **John³ Ayers** (Obadiah², John¹, Thomas⁴) was born 2 March 1662/3 at Newbury⁶⁴ and died intestate in Basking Ridge, New Jersey 4 October 1732.⁶⁵ He married **Mary Walker**, daughter of **Francis and Elizabeth (Soule) Walker**,⁶⁶ on 24 February 1689/90⁶⁷ in Woodbridge.⁶⁸ She was born before 1670,⁶⁹ probably in Middleboro, New Jersey, and died in Basking Ridge 24 October 1739.⁷⁰ (See “The Walker Family”)

John migrated with his family to Basking Ridge, New Jersey circa 1710 with only his son, Thomas, remaining in Woodbridge.⁷¹ In Basking Ridge, John and his son, Obadiah, became founders of the First Presbyterian Church.⁷² They also were grantors of land for the church,⁷³ which was noted for the huge oak under which men gathered for the American Revolution.⁷⁴
The church was known for its school of evangelism. They are buried in the Presbyterian Church Cemetery at Basking Ridge. John’s tombstone lies behind and partly under the church and reads:

Here lies ye body of John Ayers, Esq. who departed this life ye October 4th 1732. In the 69th year of his age. Both Church and State have suffered loss Dear friend, by thy decease (Line missing) To thee but endless peace Above the skies our friend has fled Where peace forever reigns. Though for a while among the dead His sleeping dust remains.

Mary’s tombstone is nearby and inscribed:

Mary, wife of John Ayers, who died 24 October 1739 in the 76th year of her age.

John left a record of his children’s births in the Town Book of Woodbridge where they were all born. The children of John and Mary (Walker) Ayers were:

21. i. John Ayers was born 1 April 1691 in Woodbridge and died in Basking Ridge 4 October 1759. He married Mary Creshon 17 January 1716/7 in Woodbridge. Mary was born circa 1683 and died in Basking Ridge 24 October 1759. They are buried in the Presbyterian Church Cemetery at Basking Ridge. Known children were: (a) John, born 4 June 1719 in Woodridge; (b) Elisha, born circa August 1721; (c) Silas who died in his 24th year, 24 September 1748.

22. ii. Thomas Ayers was born in Woodbridge 21 January 1692/3. and died in Metuchen, New Jersey 13 May 1732. His grave is found in the Presbyterian Cemetery (also known as Metuchen Cemetery) in Metuchen. The tombstone reads:

Here lyes what was mortal of Mr. Thomas Ayer, died May ye 3 1732, aged 9.

His will, proven in Woodbridge 13 May 1732, named his wife, Mary, and children, all under age 17. It is believed that Thomas’s brother, John, looked after his family in Somerset County. His children were: (a)
Abraham, born circa 1716; (b) Sarah; (c) Peter; (d) Mary; (e) Levi; (f) Rachel.

23. iii. Obadiah Ayers was born in Woodbridge in 1695 and died in Hardwick, Sussex County, New Jersey 29 November 1780. He married (1) Elizabeth Compton on 15 February 1716/17 in Woodbridge. She was the daughter of John and Elizabeth (Mundy) Compton. She was probably born in Woodbridge County. He married (2) Deborah Obadiah moved to Basking Ridge circa 1710 with his father. There he was a prominent member of the Presbyterian Church, serving as a Trustee of that church in 1731. In 1754 he purchased 1200 acres of land in the Musconetcong Valley, being land located on the east side of what is now Main Street in Hackettstown. Here he built the first home in the present Hackettstown and is credited with being the founder of the city.

His children were: (a) Ezekial; (b) Patience; (c) Rehodi.

24. iv. Patience Ayers born 22 April 1697.
25. v. Francis Ayers was born in Woodbridge 15 March 1698/9. It is probably he who married Elizabeth Young and lived in Lunenburg County, Virginia. +

26. vi. Nathaniel Ayers was born 4 March 1700/1 in Woodbridge and died 12 February 1777 in Pittsylvania County, Virginia. 27. vii. Benjamin Ayers was born 19 June 1703. 28. viii. Moses Ayers was born 3 July 1706 and died in Basking Ridge 4 December 1750. He married (1) name unknown. He married (2) Jane Chambers, daughter of John and Eleanor Chambers on 2 November 1739, probably in Basking Ridge. Jane was probably dead before 28 May 1763 when her father named her children, Phebe and David Ayers, in his will, but did not mention Jane. Moses’ estate was inventoried 4 December 1750. On 19 December 1750 Jane renounced in favor of Nathaniel, “eldest son” and heir. The child of Moses and first wife was: (a) Nathaniel. The children of Moses and Jane (Chambers) Ayers were: (b) John, born 19 July 1740; (c) Mary, born 8 May 1742; (d) David, born 8 April 1744; (e) Lydia, born March 1746; (f) Phebe, born 18 January 1748.

29. ix. Aaron Ayers was born 14 July 1708.

GENERATION 4
26. Nathaniel\textsuperscript{4} Ayers (John\textsuperscript{\textordfremd{3}}, Obadiah,\textsuperscript{2} John,\textsuperscript{1} Thomas\textsuperscript{4}) was born in Woodbridge 4 March 1700/1\textsuperscript{121} and died in Pittsylvania County, Virginia 12 February 1777.\textsuperscript{122} His wife at the time of his death was Rhoda.\textsuperscript{123} Some believe that she was his second wife and probably not the mother of all of Nathaniel's children.

When Nathaniel moved from New Jersey is not known, but on 20 July 1758, William Payne of Antrim Parish, Halifax County, Virginia transferred 116 ½ acres of land to Nathaniel Ayers of the same county.\textsuperscript{124} This property was located on the north side of Little Double Creek and was bounded by Robert Wilks.\textsuperscript{125} Nathaniel had a grant of land on Cane Creek and Sandy Creek in Pittsylvania County in 1764.\textsuperscript{126} This 239 acre tract was conveyed to John Woody on 2 March 1780 by Thomas and Moses Ayers, executors, as they settled the estate of their father, Nathaniel.\textsuperscript{127}

Nathaniel made his will 3 September 1776 and it was probated in Pittsylvania County 22 May 1777.\textsuperscript{128} He left bequests to his wife, Rhoda, and her children, Thomas, Moses, Rogimalick, David, and Yanoke.\textsuperscript{129} Five sons Benjamin,\textsuperscript{130} Jonathan,\textsuperscript{131} Michael,\textsuperscript{132} Nathaniel,\textsuperscript{133} and John\textsuperscript{134} were not mentioned. They may have been provided for earlier.

The children of Nathaniel Ayers were:

30. i. Thomas\textsuperscript{5} Ayers was named in his fathers' will as "eldest son" and bequeathed 40 pounds.\textsuperscript{135} He received a land grant for 400 acres on Double Creek in Halifax County, Virginia in 1758 and in 1763 he received a grant of 200 acres on Wolf's Hill Creek in the same county.\textsuperscript{136} He was on a list of tax tables in 1767 taken by John Dix in Pittsylvania County.\textsuperscript{137} In 1790 Thomas Ayers was taxed for 300 acres of land in Surry County, North Carolina.\textsuperscript{138} In 1792 he lived in Patrick County, Virginia where he purchased 1 ¼ acres of land from Jesse Lester for five shillings.\textsuperscript{139} The inventory of his estate was filed in Patrick County in 1814.\textsuperscript{140} His wife and children are not known.

+ 31. ii. Moses\textsuperscript{5} Ayers was born in Basking Ridge, Somerset County, New Jersey circa 1730 and died in Allegheny County, Maryland between 20 August 1803 and 15 December 1803.

32. iii. Benjamin\textsuperscript{5} Ayers was born in Basking Ridge circa 1737\textsuperscript{141} and died in Sandy Creek, Allegheny County, Maryland circa 1815.\textsuperscript{142} He married Anny ______ probably in New Jersey.\textsuperscript{143} He was a Revolutionary War Soldier.\textsuperscript{144}

33. iv. Jonathan\textsuperscript{5} Ayers was born in Basking circa 1738 and died there 6 April 1814.\textsuperscript{145} He is buried in the Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church Cemetery.\textsuperscript{146} His tombstone reads: "Jonathan, son of Nathaniel Ayres."\textsuperscript{147} Jonathan married (1) Anne ______ who died in Basking Ridge 24 September 1784, age 45, and was buried in the Basking Ridge Presbyterian
Church Cemetery.\textsuperscript{148} Jonathan married (2) a widow, Anne (Doty) Lewis Alward.\textsuperscript{149} She was born 28 April 1739 and died 18 January 1777.\textsuperscript{150} Jonathan was a blacksmith and a pewholder in the Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church.\textsuperscript{151}

His will, proven in Somerset County on 11 April 1814, named his children: (a) Anne; (b) Elizabeth; (c) Ezekiel; (d) Sylvanus; (e) John; (f) Jonathan; (g) Moses; (h) Nathaniel.\textsuperscript{152}

34. v. Daniel\textsuperscript{5} Ayers was named in his father's will. He was on the Tax Table list in Pittsylvania County, Virginia in 1767.\textsuperscript{153} He sold land he inherited from his father 17 September 1778.\textsuperscript{154}

35. vi. Michael\textsuperscript{5} Ayers was born in Somerset County in 1747 or before.\textsuperscript{155} He died intestate before 29 April 1796 when letters of administration were given to David Predmore and Benjamin Gregg.\textsuperscript{156} He was a freeholder in Sussex County.\textsuperscript{157} He was in Stillwater Township in 1757 when he was said to have come "from Dover."\textsuperscript{158} He received a Quit Claim Deed from his brother, Moses, for 150 acres of land in Newton Township, Sussex County on 15 February 1760.\textsuperscript{159} This may have had something to do with the fact that Michael did not receive a bequest from his father.

His children, named in his estate settlement, were:\textsuperscript{160} (a) Anne; (b) Susannah; (c) Lydia; (d) Rachel; (e) Michael.

36. vii. Yanoke\textsuperscript{5} Ayers was probably born in Sussex County.\textsuperscript{161} She was mentioned in her father's will. She married ______ Payne.\textsuperscript{162}

37. viii. Nathaniel\textsuperscript{5} Ayers.\textsuperscript{163}

38. ix. John\textsuperscript{5} Ayers was on the tax list of Surry County, North Carolina from 1792 to 1799.\textsuperscript{164}

39. x. Ragemalick Baker\textsuperscript{5} Ayers was in Surry County when the 1800 census of that county was taken.\textsuperscript{165} He was known as Baker.\textsuperscript{166} He was named in his father's will.

\section*{GENERATION 5}

31. Moses\textsuperscript{5} Ayers (Nathaniel\textsuperscript{4}, John\textsuperscript{3}, Obadiah\textsuperscript{2}, John\textsuperscript{1}, Thomas\textsuperscript{A}) was born circa 1730 in Basking Ridge, New Jersey\textsuperscript{167} and died in Allegheny County, Maryland between 20 August 1803 and 15 December 1803.\textsuperscript{168} He married probably in Basking Ridge, Dorcas Cox,\textsuperscript{169} daughter of John and Mercy ( ) Cox of Sussex County, New Jersey, circa 1753.\textsuperscript{170} She was living at the time of Moses' death and it may have been she, who at the time of the
1810 census of Allegheny County, was the elderly female living with Samuel Ayers, son of Moses and Dorcas.\textsuperscript{171}

Agents of Thomas and William Penn, Proprietors, sold Moses a 157 acre tract in Sussex County, New Jersey on 1 March 1759. It was located in the vicinity of Newton, Sussex County. Moses was a Freeholder in Sussex County from 1764 to 1769.\textsuperscript{172} During this time he was executor of several estates in Sussex County. On 20 February 1764 he and a widow, Susanna Austin, administrated and executed the estate of her husband, Moses Austin.\textsuperscript{174} In 1767 Moses Ayers was executor of the estate of his father-in-law, John Cox.\textsuperscript{177} In 1769 he was executor of the estate of John Coursen.\textsuperscript{175}

On 21 April 1768 the minutes of the Governor and Council showed that Moses Ayers was appointed a Sussex County Justice.\textsuperscript{176}

In the years prior to the American Revolution there came an event which no doubt profoundly affected Ayers history. A ring of counterfeiters was discovered issuing the paper currency of Pennsylvania, New York, and New Jersey. The ring-leader of this gang was Samuel Ford.\textsuperscript{177} Involved with him were Dr. Bern (Barnaby) Budd, Justice Benjamin Cooper, Samuel Haynes, David Reynolds\textsuperscript{178}, and Justice Moses Ayers.\textsuperscript{179} As early as 1768, Ford had been arrested in New York and charged with passing New Jersey counterfeit money. He apparently was never brought to trial for that offense. In 1769 he and an accomplice, Captain Richardson, went to Ireland where Ford learned the business of engraving and type making. He already was accomplished at carving. He became a master at producing counterfeit money which was nearly impossible to detect. He returned to America and set up his business in Morristown, Morris County, New Jersey. He had his press and implements in a nearly impenetrable swamp. Authorities searched there and found the press and a leather that covered the bills. Ford was arrested and imprisoned, but escaped and was never apprehended.\textsuperscript{180} Budd, Cooper, Haynes, and Reynolds were arrested and indicted in Morristown. Ayers committed his crime, which appeared to be passing the money in Sussex County, and he was put on trial there 30 August 1773.\textsuperscript{181} The first four were arraigned on 19 August 1773 and sentenced to be executed “on the 17\textsuperscript{th} of September next”.\textsuperscript{182} On December 1773 Governor Franklin pardoned all of these men except David Reynolds who was executed on 27 September 1773.\textsuperscript{183}

Moses Ayers had not been involved in the crime for some time.\textsuperscript{184} His life had been so exemplary that his church congregation had made him a deacon. The parson was so convinced of his innocence that he prayed for his protection from false accusers. When on the following Sunday, it was reported that Moses had been released from jail, the parson gave thanks. By the next Sunday, news was received that Moses had pled guilty.\textsuperscript{185} On 3 January 1774, the 157 acres Moses purchased from the agents of Thomas and William Penn\textsuperscript{186} were sold at an auction held at his home. The sale was held by Sheriff Thomas Potts and the property purchased by William
Perrine. The deed was recorded 24 May 1774 in Sussex County. The proceeds satisfied a judgment against Moses for 254 pounds, 10 shillings, 3 pence held by Edward Dunlap. Nathaniel Ayers was present at the transfer. Nathaniel recovered 106 pounds, 6 shillings, 7 pence from Moses at a court in Perth Amboy September 1773. It was probably soon after the sale of his New Jersey property that Moses moved to Pittsylvania County, Virginia where his son, Nathaniel was living. On 24 March 1775 Moses Ayers received a land grant there for 304 acres for which he paid thirty shillings. This tract was not patented until 7 June 1780. It adjoined the property of Robert and Thomas Hardy. At that time Thomas Jefferson was Governor. On the same date and for the same fee, a second tract of 260 acres was granted to Moses Ayers. It adjoined property of Thomas Sandridge, Bird, Payne, Nim Scott, and Walther. This tract was patented 1 February 1781. Moses is shown in the 1782 census of Pittsylvania County with 13 whites and no blacks.

On 18 March 1782 a Court of Claims convened to pay for claims for Public Services impressed for Continental use during the American Revolution. Moses Ayers was paid for 2 pecks meal, 12 pounds bacon, 8 bushels corn, 80 pounds fodder, 10 Dutts, 3 pints brandy, forage, nailing on 16 pairs horse shoes, 150 pounds flower (sic), 7 barrels corn.

At some time before he moved to Surry County, North Carolina, it appears that Moses was in Washington County, Maryland for a while. He was there on 6 March 1778 when he and Moses Jr. took Patriot's Oaths of Fidelity and Support. The returns of the Worshipful Samuel Barret show Moses Sr. as No. 60 and Mosas Jr. No. 53.

On 17 February 1784 Moses sold to James Seals the 304 acres land grant he had received in 1775. On 20 December 1784 he and his brother, Thomas Ayers, who was living in Surry County, North Carolina, sold 161 acres of land in Pittsylvania County to John Walters.

Moses migrated to Surry County, North Carolina and on 10 May 1785 he purchased land from Alexander Hawkins in Surry County. Two other land purchases of fifty acres each brought his total acreage to over 400 acres. These were land grants on the north side of the Yadkin River and crossed the river at one point.

Moses appeared as the head of a household in Surry County in 1790 as did his brother, Thomas, and son, Samuel.

On 3 August 1790 Moses transferred five and a half acres to the County Commissioners for the purpose of erecting a court house and other public buildings.

No deeds were found to show that Moses sold his land in North Carolina before moving to Allegheny County, Maryland. There is a family tradition that he left it believing that he might one day return to claim it.
In 1795 Moses Ayers Jr. purchased land in Allegheny County for his father. On 29 September 1796 an indenture there reads:

….. for and in consider action of the sum of ten pounds one shilling and ten pence on a certificate returned into the Land Office for the western shore in the name of him the said Moses Ayers, Senr., paid by the said Moses Ayers, Junr. The receipt whereof he the said Moses Ayers Senr. Doth hereby acknowledge………

It was signed by Dorcas Ayers, wife of Moses Sr. and Moses Ayers Jr. and recorded 24 January 1797.208

Moses Ayers Sr. and Moses Ayers Jr. were both named owners of Military Lots surveyed by Fancis Deakins in 1788. There lands were said to be on lands in the county situated west of Fort Cumberland.209

This letter was written 7 July 1803 by Moses Ayers to his son, Jacob, who was living by 1797 in Blue Rock, Washington County, Ohio.210

Dear children/ After our love to you all/ I take this opportunity to inform you that I was taken ill the beginen of February and continued ill for near two monthis before I got better, with the cold distemper/ Your mother had a bad turn in the same time, but not so long, But are now in as good state of health as we commonly are/ Blessed Be God, for His Mercies to us in our old age/ Hopeing these lines may come to you in Health/ David wife and children is in health/ They have had a son last May dead born/ their love to you all/ Samuel went to Doctor Marchents for his old disorder an got help/ He took markery/ soon after Got a Bad cold and was nigh unto death/ the Lord had raised him again so that he begins to work a little/ was taken down March last/ the wife and children is now in reasonable health at this time/ desires to be remembered to you all/ William is in health at this time/ Desires to be remember to you all/ The last of May last, Moses and Yanacha came to see me/ They and their families was then in health, only Moses was not well and if he did not get better when he got home, he intended to go to the doctor/ Moses buried his son Reyle December last/ Massey and Hugh was at my house to see us—left us last Wednesday two weeks/ Was all well when they left home/ George Riddle was deceased the first day of April last/ the sute with (illegible) have sent a Commission to Meskingum for witness and was (illegible) return last Court and so put of./ We are aspirous to see you, but distance is great which makes it difficult/ Come when you can, or write when you can, so must conclude/ Remaining your aged father and mother till Death. July 7th, 1803…….

For
Mr. Jacob Ayers
at the Blue Rock
in Washington County
in the State of Ohio
Pr favor of George Dutro

Moses Ayers, Senr and
Dorcas Ayers
Moses’ will was written 20 August 1803, and probated in Allegheny County 19 October 1803. In it he leaves bequests to all of his children, his “dear wife” and some of his grandchildren.

The children of Moses and Dorcas(Cox) Ayers:

39. i. Yanache Ayers was born 16 January 1754 in Somerset County, New Jersey and died 25 December 1831 at the home of her daughter, Dorcas. She was married circa 1771 to William Nixon who was born 25 December 1745 in Carreckfad, Ireland and died 2 April 1801 in Georges Township, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. They are buried in the old Hayden Cemetery in Georges Township. Their children were: (a) Allen, born 12 August 1772; (b) Moses, born 19 January 1774; (c) John, born 20 February 1776; (d) William, born 15 February 1778; (e) Dorcas, born 30 September 1780; (f) George, born 15 December 1782; (g) Jacob, born 20 September 1785; (h) Samuel, born 9 May 1789; (l) Elizabeth, born 19 November 1795.

40. ii. Moses Ayers was born circa 1757 in Somerset County, New Jersey. He died in May 1825 in Tuscarawas County, Ohio. He married Dianna Kennedy circa 1785, probably in Maryland. She was born circa 1776 and died in Tuscarawas County. Moses and Dianna are buried in the Old Cemetery in Sandyville, Tuscarawas County.

Moses was in Washington County, Maryland in 1778 when he and his father signed the Patriot’s Oath of Allegiance. By 1790 he was living in Camden District, Fairfield County, South Carolina. In 1795 Moses purchased land for his father in Allegheny County, Maryland. He was the owner there of Military Lots that had been surveyed by Francis Deakins in 1788. Soon after 1800, Moses moved his family to Fayette County, Pennsylvania where he is listed on tax rolls as a wagon-maker and a miller. He and his wife Dianna were received into membership by letter in the Great Bethel Baptist Church on 30 October 1801 and dismissed by letter 11 November 1809. It was probably about this time that the family moved to Tuscarawas County, Ohio. In 1817 Moses was a Magistrate in Lawrence Township in that county. Lawrence became Sandy Township in that year, and Moses is believed to be the second resident of Sandyville in that Township. He was active in the Baptist Church and started the first Sunday School in 1821 in Sandy Township. In Tuscarawas County he was a wagon-maker. Their children were: (a) son, born before 1790; (b) daughter, born before 1790; (c) Mary, born 10 October 1792; (d) Mercy, born 1793/94; (e) daughter, born between 1795 and 1799; (f) daughter, born between 1795 and 1799; (g) a son, probably Moses, born between 1811 and 1820; (h) a son, born between 1811 and 1820; Reyle, died December 1802; Malinda, born 5 September 1803.

41. iii. Jacob Ayers was born circa 1776 probably Sussex County, New Jersey and died in Muskingum County, Ohio in 1821.
42. iv. Mercy\textsuperscript{6} Ayers was born 19 December 1763 in Sussex County, New Jersey.\textsuperscript{230} She died 27 March 1846 in Wayne County, Ohio\textsuperscript{231} and is buried in Oak Grove Cemetery in Shreve, Ohio.\textsuperscript{232} She was married circa 1783 to Hugh Morgan, son of William and Hannah Morgan.\textsuperscript{233} Hugh was born on Cheat River, Virginia on 1 January 1759.\textsuperscript{234} They lived for a number of years in Virginia where most of their children were probably born.\textsuperscript{235} Their children were:\textsuperscript{236} (a) Stephen; (b) Dorcas; (c) Phoebe; (d) Mary; (e) Jane; (f) Margaret; (g) Elizabeth; (h) Priscilla; (i) Rebecca; (j) Temperance.

43. v. David\textsuperscript{6} Ayers was born between 1766 and 1774 in New Jersey and died in Wayne County, Ohio in 1819.\textsuperscript{237} He married Elizabeth. They had ten children.\textsuperscript{238}

44. vi. Mary\textsuperscript{6} Ayers was born between 1766 and 1770 in Sussex County and died after 1814.\textsuperscript{239} She married George Riddle.\textsuperscript{240} He died 1 April 1803.\textsuperscript{241} The family lived in Fayette County, Pennsylvania.\textsuperscript{242} They had seven children.\textsuperscript{243}

45. vii. Michael\textsuperscript{6} Ayers was born circa 1765 probably in Sussex County and died in Allegheny County, Maryland December 1792.\textsuperscript{244} He married Nancy. They had two children.\textsuperscript{245}

46. viii. Samuel\textsuperscript{6} Ayers was born circa 1775 in Sussex County and died intestate in Allegheny County, Maryland circa 5 May 1840.\textsuperscript{247} He married Margaret Gainer in Allegheny County on 21 January 1794.\textsuperscript{248} She died before 13 September 1848.\textsuperscript{249} They are both buried in Totten Cemetery near Lonaconing, Maryland.\textsuperscript{250}

In 1790 Samuel was living in Surry County, North Carolina, and by 1800 he was in Allegheny County, Maryland.\textsuperscript{252} Their children were:\textsuperscript{253} (a) Dorcas; (b) Jane; (c) Moses; (d) Margaret; (e) Samuel; (f) Elizabeth; (g) Michael; (h) Mercy; (i) Nancy.


generation 6

41. Jacob\textsuperscript{6} Ayers (Moses\textsuperscript{5}, Nathaniel\textsuperscript{4}, John\textsuperscript{3}, Obadiah\textsuperscript{2}, John\textsuperscript{1}, Thomas\textsuperscript{A}) was born circa 1760 in Sussex County, New Jersey\textsuperscript{254} and died intestate 11 December 1820 in Muskingum County, Ohio.\textsuperscript{255} Letters of administration were granted Moses and Innocent Ayers April term 1821.\textsuperscript{225} He married Innocent\textsuperscript{256} circa 1783.\textsuperscript{257} She died in Muskingum County between 1821 and 1827.\textsuperscript{258}

In 1790 Jacob was living in 96 District, Newberry County, South Carolina with one son, age sixteen, two sons, under sixteen, and two females.\textsuperscript{259} By 1796 Jacob was in Allegheny County, Maryland where on 29
September his parents, Moses and Dorcas Ayers, sold him a tract of land. He sold this tract to Jesse Tomlinson 10 November 1796. The same year he leased from his orphaned niece and nephew, William and Mary Ayers, their land grant, Mt. Pisgah. On 1 August 1797 Jacob bought a lot in Western Pott and sold it to William Stidger on 30 December 1797. On 28 September 1798 Jacob and his wife, Innocent, sold a tract for 150 pounds which they had received from Moses Ayers two years earlier. This was previously called “Addition to Ayers’ Caution” and was bounded by lots 3276, 3761, 3762, part of “Ayers Caution” and a survey called “Chestnut Level.”

There is evidence that he was in Fayette County, Pennsylvania for a time before migrating to Ohio. A note in the prothonotary’s records there show that he sought legal help to recover wages which were owed him.

One account states that Jacob was the first known settler in Duncan Falls, Muskingum County, Ohio and that he came from South Carolina in 1798. Another account says that he first located on Alcott’s Landing, Duncan Falls and came from Charleston, Virginia. The dates on deeds in Allegheny County, Maryland indicate he probably didn’t arrive in Muskingum County directly from South Carolina, so the sojourns in Pennsylvania and Virginia could account for that time. It is said that Jacob came to Muskingum County while Indians still roamed and that Jacob’s son, Moses, and an adopted daughter by the name of Carpenter were captured by the Indians, but were later released.

Jacob was a surveyor for the government after the Revolutionary War, and tramped through the forests along the Muskingum and Ohio Rivers. It might have been on one of these treks that he made this contract:

“received 11th July 1792, of Mr. Jacob Ayres, his three notes of hand of forty pounds each, of this date, which said notes when paid, will be in full for the bay horse called Whistly Jacket, sold him this day, and also in full for the season of said horse the present year, and I warrant and defend the same from the claims of all persons whatever.”

“Wade Hampton.”

In Muskingum County he was a farmer locating on a farm in Blue Rock Township. He was living in Blue Rock when he received a letter from his father in 1803.

Jacob also had a country store as early as September 1801 and was Justice of the Peace in October 1815. Among the first officers in Blue Rock, Jacob was listed as Overseer of the Poor and Constable. With his son, Nathaniel, he pioneered the salt industry on the Muskingum.
The children of Jacob and Innocent ( ) Ayers were:

47. i. Nathaniel Ayers was born circa 1785 probably in South Carolina. He was named in the will of his grandfather, Moses Ayers. He migrated to Muskingum County with his parents. He worked in a salt works on the Kanawha River for several years. Returning to Muskingum County, he found evidence of salt water above what is now Merriam Station. Under a contract, he put down a salt well and soon erected a furnace. The first salt in Muskingum County was made by Nathaniel in 1816. An advertisement in the Zanesville Express on 18 November 1818 offered salt at $1.50 per bushel at Ayers Salt Works and offered to pay the ferry fare for anyone who had to cross the river to buy salt. Nathaniel died in April 1832. He and his wife are buried on a hill on their Muskingum County farm. Among his children was a son, Monroe, who was a noted river boat captain.

48. ii. Moses Ayers was born 8 February 1789 in South Carolina. He was named in the will of his grandfather, Moses Ayers. He died in Muskingum County 8 December 1866 in Chalmersville, Muskingum County. He married Elizabeth who was born in Virginia. He lived on his father's first farm near Duncan Falls. In 1847 Moses tried the hotel business. This was a short-lived enterprise. In 1849 he advertised in the "Courier" that he wanted to sell two farms. One was the home farm consisting of 363 acres and the other was located on the opposite side of the river. It was after the sale of his farms that he moved to Chalmersville.

+ 49. iii. Kerrenhappuck Ayers was born between 1790 and 1800 probably in South Carolina and died in Muskingum County 20 April 1832. (For her records see "The Wexler Family.")

50. iv. Jane Ayers was probably born in South Carolina. She married (1) Harvey Hoover on 7 February 1810 in Muskingum County. He drowned in the Muskingum River. She married (2) Lust. This was her last name when Moses Ayers, as surviving administrator of the estate of Jacob Ayers, deeded to Jane Lust, daughter of Jacob and Innocent Ayers the E ½ of the NE ¼ of Section 1 Township 11 Range 13 in Muskingum County. Jacob had made a bond on this land on 25 June 1816 with the agreement to deed it to Jane on or before 1 January 1821. He died without doing so. This deed by Moses Ayers, administrator, was recorded 21 September 1827.

51. v. David Ayers was named in the will of his grandfather, Moses Ayers.

52. vi. Mary Ayers married (1) William Dutro in Muskingum County on 17 March 1816. She married (2) Albert Hamrick in Muskingum County on 30 November 1830 or 1837. The children of William and Mary (Ayres) Dutro were: (a) George; (b) William; (c) Solomon; (d) Michael; (e) Mary; (f) Dorcas; (g) Nancy. The children of Albert Hamrick and Mary (Ayers) Dutro Hamrick were: (h) Albert; (i) Elizabeth; (j) Moses.
Nathaniel Ayers Drilled First Muskingum Valley Salt Well

By NORRIS F. SCHNEIDER

Jacob Ayers liked the looks of the land around Duncan Falls, when he carried his surveyor's transit through the woods in 1798. He went back to Virginia and moved his family to Muskingum County. Mrs. Ayers founded the Art Institute.

The ancestors of Jacob Ayers came from Scotland. They took the side of Bonnie Prince Charlie in his ill-fated attempt to subdue the throne of England and were defeated at Culloden Moor. The Ayers family joined the Revolution by carrying their family to Muskingum County. For a short time they lived near Duncan Falls. Later he bought a farm in Blue Rock.

MUSKINGUM COUNTY, OHIO.

The subscriber has opened a House of Entertainment at the above place, situated on Front Street, Duncan's Falls, Ohio, where he intends to accommodate the traveling community, and others who may feel disposed to call, with the best the season can afford. His table shall be inferior to none; the stable shall be well provided and attended.

Excellent water in the yard.

In short, every pains shall be taken to render comfort and satisfaction to those who may call:

and prices to suit the times.

Call and try him.

M. J. AYRES.

Moses Ayers, son of Jacob Ayers, advertised his House of Entertainment in the Zanesville Gazette in 1817.

Sold For $1.50 Per Bushel.

A writer in a Zanesville newspaper said: "A stove was the old "Pewna Graham" in the Zanesville-Pittsburgh trade, and it was a rare thing. Capt. Ayers had a boat named "Pewna Graham." He also ran a boat named "Black Bear." While operating the "Pewna Graham," Capt. Ayers suffered a second attack of inflammatory rheumatism. The doctor warned him that he would have to leave the river. Lived on the Zanesville side.

This was in 1814. The Ayers family lived on South Street, where E. M. Ayers was born on Aug. 7, 1841. Capt. Ayers went into a sawmill, and found it at Hillside on the present Lackawanna St.

The Ayers family moved to Hillside on Oct. 1, 1844. In the fall of 1845, Dr. Alexander Thomas built a new house on Main Street, near the present Mineral Street.

When he married in 1850, he built the house that stands below Hillside at the present intersection of Lackawanna and Dryden roads.

His father, the Mosses Ayers, and Mathew Ayers, continued to live at Hillside until 1881. Later occupants were E. M. Ayers and his family, and Ralph H. Ayers, whose home is located at the present Mineral Street.

E. M. Ayers was born on Oct. 1, 1844, in the Zanesville house that was built for his parents. He grew up there, and was educated at the Zanesville High School. His grandfather was the father of Monroe Ayers, steamboat man, and grandson of E. M. Ayers, Zanesville Industrial school principal.

Monroe Ayers was born on his father's farm in 1816. As a boy he came to Putnam and was indentured to a saddler and harness maker. He joined the circus and was remembered as the father of Matthew and Ayers. He died in 1863, and was interred in the family plot at Blue Rock.

When his son was born in 1818, he took Matthew Ayers into his household, and was indentured to a boy he came to Putnam and was indentured to a saddler and harness maker.

Edward Mathew Ayers, after his death, became a meet and load steamer man, and grandfather of E. M. Ayers, Zanesville Industrial school principal.

Strong Friendship

It seems that there was a strong bond of friendship between Mathews and Ayers. When his son was born in 1818, Matthew Ayers named him Edward Mathew Ayers after his lifelong steamer mate.
Know all men by these presents, That we, Inscnt Ager, Moses Ager, James Hancozz, and James Curry, of Fushingum, county, and state of this acknowledgement, are Fancy Thomas Moorehead, Treasurer of said county of Fushingum, the sum of sixteen hundred dollars lawful money of the United States to the payment of which sum well and truly to be made we bind ourselves our heirs, executors and administrators jointly and severally, by these presents, signed and sealed by us at Fushingum, this 23d day of April, 1821.

The condition of this obligation is such that, if Inscnt Ager and Moses Ager, who have been appointed administrators of the personal estate of Jacob Ager, late of Fushingum, county deceased by the Survey of the County Court of Common Pleas, Fushingum county, as such at this, April, 1821, with 23rd, do faithfully discharge their duty, as such according to the laws of the state of this, on such real and personal estate, as this obligation to be void, otherwise to be and remain in full force and effect.

$1600.00

executed in presence
of
David Chambers Clerk
Inscnt Ager
James Hancozz
James Curry

Administration (and)
Certificate of Jacob Ager deceased
This day of April 23, 1821
[Signature]
[Signature]
To whom it may concern: I hereby certify that on the day of the present month of the year of our Lord , the above named deceased was of full age of years according to the laws of this State, and that he, the said deceased, was a resident of this State at the time of his death, and that as such resident he was entitled to the benefits of this Act.

[Signature]
J. W. Archer
Register of Deeds

[Signature]
James Campbell
Register of Deeds
NOTES AND REFERENCES


2. Ibid.

3. Ibid.


6. Deed of Sale, dated 1647, Norfolk Co. Records, Vol. III. folio 15, Salem, MA. Typed copy sent to this writer by Orpha Fries, 183 Third Ave., Chula Vista, CA 91910.


8. Ibid.


11. Ibid.


13. Ibid.

14. Ibid.


16. Ibid.


18. N. 12, supra.


22. Ibid.
23. Ibid.
24. Ibid.
25. Ibid.
26. Ibid.
27. Ibid.
28. Ibid.
31. Ibid.
33. Ibid., p. 146, all information for Thomas’ family is in this account.
34. Ibid., p. 146, all information for Peters’ family is in this account.
35. Ibid., p. 145, Mary’s information is in this account.
36. Ibid., p. 146, all information for Nathaniel’s’ family is in this account.
37. Ibid., p. 145, Hannah’s information is in this account.
39. Ibid.
40. Ibid., p. 286.
43. Ibid.
44. Ibid.
45. Ibid.
50. Ibid.
51. Ibid.
52. Ibid.
53. Ibid.
54. Ibid.
55. Ibid.
56. Ibid.
57. Ibid., p. 247.
58. Ibid.
60. Ibid.
61. Perley, Essex Antiquarian, p. 146.
62. Chambers, Early German, p. 248.
64. Harding, Mayflower Families-Five Generations, Vol. 3, p. 34.
65. Ibid.
66. Ibid.
67. Ibid.
68. Ibid.
69. Ibid.
70. Ibid.
71. Chambers, Early Germans, p. 244.
72. Nunn, Hackettstown, p. 10.
74. Nunn, Hackettstown, p. 10.
75. Ibid.
77. Ibid.
79. Ibid.
80. Ibid.
83. Ibid.
84. Ibid.
85. Ibid.
86. Ibid.
87. Ibid.
88. Ibid.
91. Ibid.
92. Ibid.
93. Ibid.
94. Ibid.
97. Ibid.
98. Nunn, Hackettstown, p. 10.
99. Ibid.
100. Ibid.
101. Ibid.
103. Ibid., p. 34.
104. Ibid.
107. Ibid., p. 34.
108. Ibid., pp. 34,111.
109. Ibid., p. 111.
110. Ibid.
111. Ibid.
112. Ibid.
113. Ibid.
114. Ibid.
115. Chambers, Early Germans, p. 245.
116. Ibid.
118. Chambers, Early Germans, p. 246.
120. Ibid.
34,111.
123. N. 128, infra.
126. Ibid.
127. Ibid.
Probate Court, Pittsylvania Court House, Chatham, VA. 24531.
129. Ibid.
131. Ibid.
133. Ibid.
134. Ibid.
135. N. 128, supra.
139. Ibid., p. 852.
140. Ibid.
142. Ibid.
143. Ibid.
144. Ibid.
145. Ibid.
146. Ibid.
150. Ibid.
151. Ibid.
155. Ibid.
156. Chambers, Early Germans, p. 248.
159. Cox, Nixon, p. 863.
162. Ibid.
163. Ibid.
164. Ibid.
165. Ibid.
166. Ibid.
168. Ibid.
171. Ibid., p. 853.
172. Ibid.
173. Ibid.
174. Ibid.
175. Ibid.


179. Ibid.; N. 177, supra.


181. Ibid.

182. Ibid.

183. Ibid., pp. 28; 128.

184. Ibid., p. 18.

185. Ibid.


187. Ibid.


189. Ibid.

190. Ibid.

191. Ibid.


194. Ibid.


196. 1782 census, Pittsylvania Co., VA, p. 41.


203. Ibid.


206. Ibid.

207. Ibid.


210. A printed copy of this letter was found in Cox, *Nixon*, pp. 856,857; a copy of the original was found on p. 1108 of the same book. Dorcas' name was also on this letter.

211. A printed copy of the will of Moses Ayers, written 20 Aug. 1803, probated *Allegheny Co.*, MD 19 Oct. 1803, was found in Cox, *Nixon*, pp. 857,858; a copy of the original was found on pp. 1105,1106 in the same book.

212. All of the information for Yanacha Ayers was found in Cox, *Nixon*, p. 865.

213. Ibid., p. 865.

214. Ibid., p. 866.

215. Ibid., p. 865.

216. Ibid.

217. Ibid., p. 866.


226. Ibid., p. 647.

227. Ibid., p. 648.

228. Ibid., p. 647.


232. Ibid.
235. Ibid.
236. Ibid.
238. Ibid.
239. Ibid., p. 877.
240. Ibid.
241. N. 210. Letter from Moses Sr gives George Riddle’s death date.
243. Ibid., pp. 877, 878.
244. Ibid., p. 878.
245. Ibid., p. 880.
246. Ibid.
250.
251. Heads of Families in the First U. S. Census, 1790, Surry County,
NC, p. 1136.
252. 1820 U. S. Census, Allegheny Co., PA.
254. His parents were living in Sussex Co. when he was born.
255. He was dead before 1 Jan. 1821. Deed Bk. Vol. K, p. 357. He
had made a Bond to give his daughter, Jane, some land. A deed
was to be given her before 1 Jan. 1821, but he had died; Cox,
Nixon, p. 861 gives his death date as 11 Dec. 1820.
256. Letters of administration, Estate of Jacob Ayers, Innocent Ayers
and Moses Ayers named administrators, April term 1821 of Musk.
Co. Common Pleas Court, Muskingum Co. Court House, 401 Main
St. Zanesville, OH.
257. Estimated from oldest child’s age.
258. NN. 255, 256, supra.
259. Heads of Families in the First Census of the U. S. 1790, Newbury
260. Deed Bk. B, p. 227, Land Commissioner’s Office, Annapolis,
MD cited by Cox, Nixon, p. 868. Dorcas signed this deed.
262. Ibid.
263. Deed Bk. P, p. 383, Land Commissioner’s Office, Annapolis, MD
cited by Cox, Nixon, p. 867.
264. Deed Bk. P, p. 481, Land Commissioner’s Office, Annapolis, MD
cited by Cox, Nixon, p. 867.
266. Ibid.
273. N. 210, supra.
275. Ibid., p. 125.
277. Times Recorder, Musk. Co., OH.
278. Ibid. All of the information about Nathaniel is from this account.
280. N. 208, supra.
281. Times Recorder, Musk. Co., OH.
283. Times Recorder, Musk. Co., OH.
284. Ibid.
285. Ibid.
286. Ibid.
287. Ibid.
289. Ibid.
291. N. 208, supra.
293. Ibid.
THE PIKE FAMILY

John Pike
-26 May 1654

m. Mary

John Pike
- 1688/9

m. Mary

Hannah Pike
26 Apr. 1643-31 May 1689

m. Obadiah Ayers
19 Mar. -14 Nov. 1694
1660/61

(See “The Ayers Family”)
1. **John Pike** was born in England, date unknown, and died in Salisbury, Massachusetts 26 May 1654. He married Mary _____ in England. They were of Langford, Wilts County. On 5 April 1635, the "James" of London, sailed from Southampton, England, William Cooper, Master. It arrived in America 3 June 1635. Among the passengers were John Pike, Mrs. Pike, and their children: John, Robert, Dorothy, Israel, and Ann.

John Pike was in Ipswich, Massachusetts on 4 August 1635 when he appeared as a proprietary witness in Court at Cambridge, Massachusetts. Some time afterwards, John Pike and his sons, John and Robert, moved to Newbury, Massachusetts where they at once became proprietors and town officers. In 1637 John served as an attorney for a Mr. Eson Easton in Salem, Massachusetts Court. The Pikes finally moved to Salisbury where John wrote his will 24 May 1654 and it was probated 3 October 1854. He named his children in his will.

The children of John and Mary ( ) Pike were:

+ 2. i. **John Pike**, Capt. was born in England and died in Woodbridge, New Jersey January 1688/9.

3. ii. **Robert Pike**, Maj. and Mr. was born circa 1615 in England and died 12 December 1706 in Salisbury, Massachusetts. He married (1) Sarah Sanders on 3 April 1641. She died 1 November 1679. He married (2) Martha (Moyce) Goldwyer, widow of George Goldwyer, on 30 October 1684. She died in Salisbury, 26 February 1712/13. Robert was in Newbury between 1635 and 1637-8. He received land in the "first division" of Salisbury in 1640,1641,1642,1654. He probably visited in England circa 1650. His name appeared first after the minister on the list of commoners in 1650. Mr. & Mrs. Robert Pike were first on the list of members of the Salisbury Church in 1687. He was the most prominent citizen of Salisbury during the last half of the 17th century.

He took the oath of freeman 17 May 1637. He served as representative in 1648 and several years following and was Assistant 1682 through 1692. He was a member of the Council for many years down to 1696 and a Justice of the Peace for many more. He had strong opinions and was liberal in advance of his time. He has been called "the moral and fearless leader of New England," the first and strongest representative of the right of petition" and "the power that squelched the witchcraft delusion."

His estate was administrated 21 May 1707.

The children of Robert and Sarah were: (a) Sarah, born 24 February 1641/2; (b) Mary, born 22 February 1643/4, died 1647; (c) Dorothy, born 11 November 1645; (d) Mary, born 5 August 1647; (e) Elizabeth, born 24 June 1650;
(f) John, born 13 May 1653; (g) Robert, born 26 June 1655; (h) Moses, born 15 March 1657/8.

4. iii. Israel Pike was born in England. She married (1) Henry True and (2) Joseph Fletcher on 18 June 1680.

5. iv. Anne Pike was born in England. She was married and had children in 1654.

**GENERATION 2**

2. **John Pike** (John) was born in England and came to America with his parents in 1635. His birth date is unknown. He died in Woodbridge, New Jersey in January 1688/9. He married (1) **Mary** ______, probably in Newbury, Massachusetts where the children were born. He married (2) in Woodbridge, New Jersey on 30 June 1685 an elderly widow, Elizabeth ( ) Fitz Randolph.

   When John Pike moved with his father and brother, Robert, to Newbury, he at once became a proprietor and a town officer. He was a Representative in 1657 and 1658. In 1661 he was living in Haverhill, Massachusetts. Circa 1669 he moved with his family to Woodbridge, New Jersey where he was one of the first settlers, its first “President,” some years a magistrate, and “a prominent man of the town.” He gave testimony regarding the organization of the town and church in 1669.

   The children of John and Mary ( ) Pike were:

   6. i. Joseph Pike was born 26 December 1638 in Newbury. He married Susanna Kingsbury 29 January 1661/2.

   7. ii. John Pike was born in Newbury 12 January 1640/1 and died there 28 May 1649.

   + 8. iii. **Hannah Pike** was born in Newbury 26 April 1643 and died in Woodbridge, New Jersey 31 May 1689. (For her records see “The Ayers Family.”).

   9. iv. Ason,Pike; died 6 September 1645.

   10. v. MaryPike was born in Newbury 1 November 1647. She married Richard Worth on 11 September 1667 in Newbury. They owned land in Woodbridge in 1670.

   11. vi. John Pike was born in Newbury 30 March 1650 and died 13 August 1714 in Woodbridge. He married Elizabeth Stout of Middletown, New Jersey on 2 February 1675.

   12. vii. Ruth Pike was born 17 July 1652. She married Abraham Tappan 9 November 1670. They resided in Woodbridge.

   13. viii. Sarah Pike was born in Newbury 13 September 1655 and died there 19 November 1659.

   14. ix. Thomas Pike was born in Newbury 7 December 1657. He married (1) on 25 January 1689 Elizabeth Parker. He married (2) on 14 August
1689, Hester Bunn and (3) on 30 June 1699 Mary Phillips. They lived in Woodbridge.

15. x. Samuel Pike.

NOTES AND REFERENCES


4. Ibid., pp. 135, 136.

5. Ibid., p. 138.


7. Ibid.

8. Ibid.


11. Hoyt, Salisbury, p. 287.

12. Ibid., p. 286.

13. Ibid.


15. Ibid., p. 287.

16. Ibid.

17. Ibid.

18. Ibid.

19. Ibid.

20. Ibid.

21. Ibid.

22. Ibid.

23. Ibid.

24. Ibid.

25. Ibid.

26. Ibid.

27. Ibid.
30. Ibid.
32. Hoyt, Salisbury, p. 286.
34. Hoyt, Salisbury, p. 286.
35. Ibid.
36. Ibid.
37. Orra Eugene Monnette, First Settlers of Ye Plantations of
Piscataway and Woodbridge, p. 250. Hereinafter, Monnette, First
Settlers.
38. Ibid., p. 246.
40. Ibid.
41. Ibid.
42. Pope, Pioneer, p. 362.
43. Hoyt, Salisbury, p. 286.
44. Ibid.
45. Ibid.
46. Ibid.
47. Ibid.
48. Ibid.
49. Ibid.
50. Ibid.
51. Ibid.
52. Ibid., Monnette, First Settlers, p. 250.
53. Hoyt, Salisbury, p. 286.
54. Ibid., p. 286; Monnette, First Settlers, p. 251.
55. Hoyt, Salisbury, p. 286.
56. Ibid.
57. Ibid.
58. Ibid.; Monnette, First Settlers, p. 250.
59. Ibid.
60. Ibid.
THE WALKER FAMILY

Francis Walker  m.  Elizabeth Soule
pre. 1668  ca. 1645-pre 1702

Mary Walker  m.  John Ayers
pre. 1670-1739  Feb. 1689/90  1662/3 - 1732

(See "The Ayers Family")
1. **Francis Walker** is placed first in Essex County, Massachusetts in 1657. Nothing is known of his birthplace, date of birth, or his parentage. He married **Elizabeth Soule**, daughter of **George and Mary (Bucket) Soule** in Plymouth Colony probably before 1664 and certainly before 23 July 1668, when Elizabeth’s father deeded land in Middleboro “unto Francis Walker, husband to my daughter Elizabeth.” (See “The Soule Family”). No will has been found to show disposition of his property, although he owned extensive land holdings in Middleboro and possibly in the area of Woodbridge, New Jersey. He was named a surveyor in connection with a deed in Woodbridge in circa 1678.

The children of Francis and Elizabeth (Soule) Walker were:

2. i. **Francis Walker** was born in Plymouth Colony before 1670 and died intestate probably in Woodbridge before 1720. He married, Ann Freeman, widow of Henry Freeman. She may have been the daughter of Philip Wells. He may have lived for a time in Staten Island, New York for a deed of land purchase in Woodbridge in 1682 noted that he was “late of Staten Island.”

   Their children were: (a) Jonathan; (b) David; (c) Anne; (d) Francis; (e) Martha.

3. ii. **Mary Walker** was born in Middleboro before 1670 and died in Basking Ridge, New Jersey 24 October 1739. (For her records see “The Ayers Family”).

4. iii. **Isaac Walker** was born in Plymouth Colony in the 1660’s and died probably in New Jersey before 27 July 1719. He married Desire Shelley, daughter of Giles Shelley 8 July 1692 in Woodbridge. On 30 October 1701 they sold property in Woodbridge and moved to Little Compton, Rhode Island. On 20 May 1705 Isaac of Swanzy sold his half share “formerly of my hon’d father, Francis Walker” of land in Plymouth Colony to Benjamin Soule. He probably returned to New Jersey before 1715 for either he or his son is listed on the rolls of the 3rd Company, Col. Farmer’s New Jersey Regiment. On 3 August 1716 he purchased a house and five acres in Piscataway, New Jersey. Their children were: (a) Elias; (b) Isaac; (c) Desire.

5. iv. **Patience Walker** was born probably in Plymouth Colony before 1680 and died in Piscataway, New Jersey 10 November 1762. She married Francis Drake, son of Rev. and Rebecca (Trotter) Drake on 10 November 1698 in Piscataway. Francis Drake’s will, proven in Piscataway in May 1733, named his wife, Patience, and his children. They were: (a) Martha; (b) Ephraim; (c) Hezekiah; (d) Martha; (e) Rachel; (f) Elizabeth; (g) Francis; (h) Benjamin; (i) James; (j) Henry; (k) Joseph.

2. Ibid.

3. Ibid.

4. Ibid.


THE SOULE FAMILY

George Soule  m.  Mary Bucket (Becket)
pre 1600-pre 1680  pre. 1626  -1676

Elizabeth Soule  m.  Francis Walker
ca. 1645-pre. 1702  pre. 1668

(See “The Walker Family”)
1. George Soule was born in England, probably between 1593 and 1600. His parents have not been identified. He died in Duxbury, Massachusetts before 22 January 1679-80, when his inventory was taken by Edward Southworth and Thomas Delano. He married Mary Bucket (or Becket) probably in Plymouth, Massachusetts before 1626. She arrived in Plymouth before 31 July 1623 aboard the “Anne.” She died in Duxbury in December 1676.

George joined, probably in London, a company of adventurers who were planning to immigrate to the New World. It is known that he immigrated as a servant to the wealthy Pilgrim, Edward Winslow, and that he signed the Mayflower Compact of 11 November 1620/21. Winslow probably paid the cost of his passage to Plymouth on the “Mayflower.”

Until 1623 the work of planting, growing, and harvesting food was done as a joint venture. At that time Governor Bradford sought a way to produce more and better crops. It was decided to parcel out land to families in proportion to their number. The Governor was delighted with the results. Much more corn was planted. Women, who previously feigned illness or inability, gladly took their children and went to the fields to plant. George Soule, being single, received one acre of land. This tract was on the south side of the Town Brook to the Baywards between Sandwich Street and the harbor. With this beginning of land ownership, George Soule became a relatively well-to-do leader, business man, and office holder in Plymouth Colony. In July 1627 he was one of a group of fifty-eight “Purchasers of Old Comers” who assumed the Plymouth Colony’s debt to “The Adventurers,” who had promoted and financed the Mayflower voyage as well as other expenses of the colony. In return, the group received profitable trading concessions in Maine, Cape Ann, Buzzard’s Bay, and the Connecticut River. Records show that George Soule had land holdings in Duxbury, Dartmouth, Middleboro, Marshfield, and Bridgewater, but lived only in Plymouth and Duxbury (then Ducksburrow).

By 1639 Plymouth had grown until it became necessary to establish a representative government. On 27 September 1642 George Soule appeared as one of two “Deputies” or representatives from Duxbury. The representatives could serve only one year at a time so records show that George Soule served on alternate years for many years. On 26 October 1646 he formed a committee with Anthony Thatcher to draw up an order concerning the disorderly “drinking of tobacco.”

When the Pequot Indians attacked the English in Connecticut, Plymouth Colony was called on for aid. George Soule volunteered, but the danger passed and the volunteers did not march.
The will of George Soule was probated in 1679. It named his children. It reads:17

In the Name of God Amen

Gorge Soule seni of Duxbury in the Collonie of New Plymouth in New England being aged and weake of body but of sound mind and Memory praised be God Doe make this my last Will and Testament in Manor and forme following Imprimis I comitt my soule into the hands of almighty God whoe Gave it and my body to be Decently buried in the place appointed for that use whenssoever hee shall please to take me hence; and for the disposall of my outward estate which God his goodness hath Given mee first I have and already formerly by Deeds under my hand and seale Given unto my two sonnes Nathaniel; and Gorge All my lands in the Township of Dartmouth; Item I have formerly Given unto my Daughters Elizabeth and Patience all my lands in the Township of Middleberry. Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughters Susannah and Mary twelve pence a peece a be paid by my executor hereafter Named after my Decease; And forasmuch as my Eldest son John Soule and his family hath in my extreme old age and weakness bin tender and careful of mee and very helpful to mee; and is likely soe to be while it shall please God to continuw my life heer therefore I give and bequeath unto my said son John Soule all the Remainder of my housing and lands whatsoever to him his heires and Assigns forever Item I Give and bequeath unto my son John Soule all my Goods and Chattles whatsoever Item I Nominate and appoint my son John Soule to be my sole executor of my last will and Testament by mee att Any time made; and Declare this instrument to be my last Will and Testament In Witness whereof I the said Gorge Soule have heerunto sett my hand and seale this eleventh Day of August in the year of our Lord one Thousand seaventy and seaven.

Gorge Soule and a seale

The above named Gorge Soule Did signe and Deliver this Instrument to be his Last Will and Testament in the presence of us Nathaniel Thomas

The Marke D T of Deborah Thomas

Later, there was a dispute between son, John, and daughter, Patience. George Soule heard of John’s displeasure and delivered this caveat in a codicil:18

Item the twentyeth Day of September 1677 I the above Named Gorge Soule Doe heerby further Declare that it is my will that if my son John Soule above named or his heires or Assignes or any of them shall att any time Disturbe my Daughter Patience or her heires or Assignes or any of them in peacable Possession or Injoyment of the lands I have given her att Namassaket allies Middleberry and Recover the same from her or her heires or Assignes or any of them That then my Gift to my son John Soule shall shalbe voyd; and that then my will is my Daughter Patience shall have all my lands att Duxberry And shee shalbe my sole executrix of this my last Will and Testament And enter into my housing lands and meddowes att Duxburrow, In Witness whereof I have heerunto sett my hand and seale:

Gorge Soule and A seal

The above Named Gorge Soule Did Signe and seale to this addition in the presence of us Nathaniell Thomas

The Marke D T of Dehorah Thomas
The children of George and Mary (Bucket) Soule were:

2. i. Zachariah² Soule was born in Plymouth no later than 1627 for in that year he shared in the division of cattle, and in August 1643 was counted as a Duxbury resident between 16 and 60 who was physically able to bear arms. He died in Duxbury shortly before inventory of his estate was taken on 11 December 1663 by John Alden and Constant Southworth. He married Margaret ____. There is no record of children. 19

3. ii. John² Soule was born in Duxbury circa 1632 and died in 1707. He married (1) Rebecca Simmons, daughter of Moses Simmons. She died between 1665 and 1668. He married (2) Esther (Nash) Sampson, daughter of Samuel Nash. The children of John and Rebecca were: (a) Rebecca; (b) James; (c) Sarah; (d) Rachal; (e) Aaron; (f) Benjamin; (g) Moses; (h) Zachariah; (i) John. The children of John and Esther were: (j) Joseph; (k) Josiah; (l) Joshua. 20

4. iii. Nathaniel² Soule was born in Plymouth circa 1637 and died in Dartmouth before 12 October 1899. He married Rose ____. Their children were: (a) Nathaniel; (b) Sylvanus; (c) Mary; (d) Susannah; (e) Sarah; (f) Jacob; (g) Myles. 21

5. iv. George² Soule was born probably in Duxbury circa 1639 and died in Dartmouth circa May 1704. He married Deborah. His will proven 30 June 1704 named his wife and children. The children were: (a) George; (b) William; (c) John; (d) Nathan; (e) Deborah; (f) Mary; (g) Lydia; (h) Sarah. 22

6. v. Susannah² Soule was probably born in Duxbury circa 1642, and probably died in Kings Towne, Rhode Island after 1684. She married Francis Wast (West). Their children were born in Kings Towne. They were: (a) Francis; (b) Richard; (c) Susanna; (d) Peter; (e) John; (f) Martha; (g) William; (h) Thomas; (i) Clement. 23

7. vi. Mary² Soule was probably born in Duxbury circa 1644 and died in Plymouth after 1720. She married John Peterson circa 1666. His will dated 29 April 1718 in Duxbury, named Mary and his children. They were: (a) John; (b) Joseph; (c) Benjamin; (d) Martha; (e) Jonathan; (f) David; (g) Isaac; (h) Rebecca; (i) Mary. 24

+ 8. vii. Elizabeth² Soule was born probably in Duxbury circa 1645 and died probably in Woodbridge, New Jersey in the early 1700's. (For her records see “The Walker Family”.)

9. viii. Patience² Soule was born probably in Duxbury circa 1648 and died in Middleboro 11 March 1705/06. She married John Haskell, son of Rozer and Elizabeth (Hardy) Haskell, in January 1666. Their children were: (a) John; (b) Elizabeth; (c) William; (d) Patience; (e) Bethiah; (f) Mary; (g) Josiah; (h) Susannah. 25

10. ix. Benjamin² Soule was born circa 1651 and was killed in action by Indians on 26 March 1676 during King Philip’s War. There has been no record of a marriage or family for Benjamin. 26
NOTES AND REFERENCES


2. Ibid.

3. Ibid.

4. Ibid.

5. Ibid.


8. Ibid., p. 383.

9. Ibid.


11. Ibid.

12. Ibid.

13. Ibid.

14. Ibid.

15. Ibid.

16. Ibid.


PART 3

UNCONNECTED FAMILIES
1. Peter Haught was born circa 1720 in Rotterdam, Holland. He died after 1790, place unknown. He married (1) 1747 probably in Rotterdam. Her name is unknown. He probably married (2) Rebecca Tennant.

Peter Haut (sic) sailed from Rotterdam on the ship “Patience” whose Captain was Hugh Steele. He his wife, and daughter, Elizabeth, landed in Philadelphia on 9 September 1751. They settled near the town of Moorifield, now Hardy County, West Virginia, prior to 1755.

The children of Peter Haught and his first wife were:

2. i. Elizabeth Haught was born before 1751 probably in Rotterdam. She married Richard Tennant circa 1764. He emigrated from Scotland in 1755 and settled in South Branch Valley. He died in 1822. Her death date is not known. They had six children, the youngest, Joseph, was born in 1782.

3. ii. Peter Haught was born 1 July 1755 in Hardy County, Virginia and died in Monongalia County, Virginia 12 February 1853.

4. iii. Tobias Haught emigrated from Hardy County to Monongalia County in 1776 at the urging of his brother-in-law, Richard Tennant. At the Revolutionary War began, he returned to Hardy County, served in the Virginia State Line and died in service.

5. iv. Henry Haught also emigrated to Monongalia County at Richard Tennant’s urging, moved back to Hardy County, served in the Virginia State Line and also died in the war.

GENERATION 2

3. Peter Haught was born 1 July 1755 in Hardy County, Virginia and died in Monongalia County 12 February 1853.

He married (1) Christina Yeager circa 1777. She died before 1825 when Peter married (2) Sarah Jones in Greene County, Pennsylvania with David Worley officiating. Sarah died 16 April 1857 in the Lunatic Asylum in Staunton, Virginia. Her burial place is unknown. Peter and Christina are buried in the Haught Cemetery, Mooresville, Monongalia County, West Virginia.
BRIEF in the case of

of Lunacy, in the State of Virginia

(Act 7th June, 1819.)

1. Was the declaration made before a Court or a Judge?

2. If before a Judge, does it appear that the applicant is disabled by bodily infirmity?

3. How old is he?

4. State his service, as directed in the form appended.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Period</th>
<th>Date of Service</th>
<th>Rank</th>
<th>Name of General and Field Officers under whom he served</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>In 1778</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Gen. Geo. Washington</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Gen. John Lee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Gen. George Rogers</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

5. In what battles was he engaged? None

6. Where did he reside when he entered the service? No Residence

7. Is his statement supported by living witnesses, by documentary proof, by traditional evidence, by incidental evidence, or by the rolls? Originally Undersigned

8. Are the papers defective as to form or authentication? and if so, in what respect? Corree

I certify that the foregoing statement and the answers agree with the evidence in the case above mentioned.

Examiner: Examining Clerk.
Peter served in Dunmore Campaign, length of service not known. During the American Revolution he served as an Indian spy under Captain William Catt in General McIntosh’s campaign. Also, he served under Captains John Minor and James Dougherty with the Virginia troops. In 1780 when Virginia requisitioned men to serve against the Indians in the Northwest, Peter again went. He received a pension for his service. The pension was later dropped. A long period of litigation followed, culminating in arrearages being paid and 160 acres of Bounty Land awarded to his heirs. A number of affidavits appear with his pension file supporting Peter’s claims.

The children of Peter and Christina (Yeager) Haught were:

  6. i. Catherine Haught was born in 1778 and died in Monongalia County, Virginia in 1863. She is buried in the Haught Cemetery, Clay District, Monongalia County where her gravestone gives her name as Catharine Tennant, wife of Joseph.

  7. ii. Peter Haught married Elizabeth Jenkins in Monongalia County. They moved to Monroe County, Ohio.

     8. iii. Barbara Haught married Jacob Moore.


    10. v. Margaret Haught married Jacob Tucker.

The children of Peter and Sarah (Jones) Haught were:

  11. vi. Jacob G. Haught was born circa 1835 in Monongalia County. It was he who filed to clear up his father’s pension rights. He married Elizabeth Walker.

  12. vii. Frances Haught was born 29 May 1837 in Monongalia County. She married (1) John Yost and (2) Eugene Stull.


     13. viii. John Haught was born 12 August 1841 in Monongalia County. He married (1) Sarah Arnett and (2) Lucretia Tennant.

The Haught family and Eddy family were living in Monongalia County in the mid to late 1700’s. It seems certain that the Christina Haught (1797-1877), who was born in Monongalia County and married David Eddy there, was of this family. No record was found to determine her parentage. For her records see “The Eddy Family.”
NOTES AND REFERENCES


2. His last child, Joseph, was born in 1790.


4. Ibid.


7. Rupp, Immigrants, p. 249.


11. Ibid.

12. Ibid.

13. N. 18, infra. An affidavit by Joseph Tennant gives his birth date and mentions siblings.


15. Ibid.

16. Ibid.

17. N. 8, supra.

18. Revolutionary War Pension #s-6981, Peter Haught, National Archives and Trust Board, Washington, DC, 20408. Hereinafter, Pension # S-6981.

19. SAR records of Risk Jackson, National #118401, Col. State #4793, Peter Haught Supplemental Archives for Rev. War records, researched by Jeanne Jackson, 2660 Willcreek Rd., Ukiah, CA 95482.

20. Pension #S-6981; Johnston, Revolution, p. 129.

21. Pension # S-6981.

22. A copy of Clay District, Monongalia County Cemeteries calls this cemetery Haught Cemetery; Clovis, H. Brakebill, Society of the Sons of the American Revolution (Henninton Pub. Co., Wolfe City, TX 75496, n.d.), p. 281 calls it the Tennant Cemetery. In this account it will be. Hereinafter, Haught Cemetery.

23. Ibid.

25. Pension # S-6981, and Bounty Land Warrant #71143, National Archives, Washington, DC 20408.


27. Ibid.


29. Ibid.

30. Ibid.

31. Ibid.

32. Ibid.

33. Pension # S-6981.


35. Pension #S-6981.

36. Ibid.


38. Pension # S-6981.


40. Pension # S-6981. He is named as a child of Peter Haught, but no birth date given.

THE LARUE FAMILY

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

A French name, it is found spelled Leroux, Laroux, Leroy, LaRue, Larue, Lerew, and sometimes, simply Rue.

GENERATION 1

1. Francois¹ Laroux, fleeing France circa 1627, because of the persecution of Protestants, went first to Holland where he married and had three children.¹ He embarked with his family for America circa 1680.² He probably died soon after arriving in New York.³

His children settled in the Huguenot settlement on the Hudson River.⁴ They were:

2. i. Abraham² Laroux was born in Holland and died in Hunterdon County, New Jersey during the first half of 1712.⁵ His will was written in Staten Island in 1702.⁶ He married (1) Magdeline Gille⁷ and (2) Olive Cresson, widow of Joshua Cresson.⁸ The child of Abraham and Magadaline (Gille) Laroux was:⁹(a) Peter. The children of Abraham and Olive(Cresson Laroux were:¹⁰ (b) Abraham; (c) Isaac; (d) David; (e) Daniel; (f) James.

3. ii. Son,² Laroux.¹¹
4. iii. Daughter,² Laroux.¹²

It is believed by most researchers that Sarah LaRue who was born circa 1675 was an unknown daughter of Abraham² Laroux. (For her records see "The Truax Family.").
NOTES AND REFERENCES

3. Ibid.
5. Mather, LaRue, p. 12.
7. Ibid.
8. Ibid.
9. Mather, LaRue, p. 12; Darst, Darst, p. 358.
10. Mather, LaRue, pp. 10,12.
11. Mather, LaRue, p. 8.
12. Ibid.
THE LAWSON FAMILY

EARLY LAWSON HISTORY

The Lawson story is being included in this family history because most Farley researchers have included Hannah Farley Lawson as a daughter of Thomas and Jane (Finley) Farley. Lawson family researchers claim otherwise and they appear to be right. However, there was surely a close tie between the Lawon and Farley families, probably going back to Ireland where Lawsons and Farleys were among those "planted" in Ireland by the Hamilton land owners at the time of the Ulster Plantation.

While Lawson family researchers show a John Lawson who married Davis as their Irish ancester, there is an interesting story in the book, "History of Scioto County" (Ohio) which says that an earlier Thomas Lawson was the father of the Thomas who married (1) Ann Herrington and (2) Hannah Farley in America. It is said that he was well-educated in England and took a position as steward to a Mr. Farley in Ireland. This Farley had a beautiful daughter, Hannah, with whom Lawson fell in love. Farley was indignant and the two lovers eloped and sailed to America. Thomas Lawson started a school in Philadelphia and taught there. He later moved to York County, Pennsylvania. Hannah was disinherited by her father. He left her inheritance to his bachelor brother who later desired to give the money to Hannah but could not locate her.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. Thomas Lawson was probably born circa 1718 and died 20 October 1795. He is buried in the Fort Ashby Cemetery, Alaska, Mineral County, West Virginia. He married (1) Anna Herrington 20 July 1749 at Gunpowder Manor, Baltimore, Maryland. She died before 1765 when on 20 February 1765, Thomas married (2) Hannah Farley. It is here that the evidence that Hannah Farley was not the daughter of Thomas and Jane (Finley) Farley appears. Lawson researchers show her as a widow, Hannah (Halloras) Farley.

It is known that Thomas Lawson was in Shrewsbury Township, York County by 1762. In 1763 he purchased land in Hampshire County, Virginia. In June 1791, Elisha Collins and Jean (Farley) Collins sold land which was described as adjoining tracts of Thomas Farley and Thomas Lawson. When Elisha and Jean (Farley) Collins sold land 16 June 1791, it was described as adjoining tracts of Thomas Fairley (sic) and Thomas Lawson.

Thomas Lawson wrote his will in Hampshire County, Virginia 15 September 1795. It was proven in the Hampshire County Court House, Romney, West Virginia 15 February 1796 and recorded 16 February 1796. From his will one could presume that he was very prosperous.

In 1794 he gave a deed of emancipation to a negro named Clem and a deed 9 October 1794 freeing all of his slaves. Still, in his will written in 1795, he gave slaves to all of his children. He named his wife, Hannah, and their children in his will.

The children of Thomas and Ann (Herrington) Lawson were: (a) Thomas; (b) James; (c) William; (d) Jacob; (e) Catharine; (f) Moses.

The children of Thomas and Hannah (Halloras) Farley Lawson were: (g) Mary “Polly”, born York County, Pennsylvania 21 December 1766; (h) Jane, born 31 March 1767 in York County; (i) Anna, born 14 April 1769 in York County; (j) Elizabeth, born 21 February 1771 in Hampshire County; (k) Sarah, born 26 April 1773 in Hampshire County; (l) Hannah, born 19 August 1775 in Hampshire County; (m) Margaret, born 7 May 1777 in Hampshire County; (n) Thomas, born 25 April 1779 in Hampshire County; (o) John, born 7 May 1781 in Hampshire County; Frances “Fanny” born in 1783 in Hampshire County.

Two of the daughters, Hannah and Margaret, were baptized at South Branch in Hampshire County on 16 November between 1777 and 1785 by Rev. Thaddeus Dodd.
Grave of Thomas Lawson, Fort Ashby Cem., Alaska, Mineral Co., W.Va. A grave next to it, marked "W. Fley," may be the grave of Wm. Farley, son of David Farley.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

5. Vital Records of Christ Lutheran Church of Christ, York, PA, Marriages 1735-1848, Burials 1748-1763, (MS.), Bk. 75B, Genealogy/Local History Collection, PA. State Library, Harrisburg, PA.
10. Will of Thomas Lawson, Hampshire Co. Court House, Probate Court, Romney, W. VA.
13. Ibid.; N. 10, supra.
PART 4

APPENDIX
I was born in Green County Penn. June 22, 1814. My parents moved from there to what is now Noble County in the summer of 1815, when I was one year old, and I was ninety one last June. My father James Farley was born in Frankford County, W. Va. In the year 1777. My mother Mary Cackler, was born in Pennsylvania in 1783, she being six years younger. When my father and mother came to this county, they located one mile north of Carlisle, Noble County, and entered and eighty acre tract of land which is now owned by Ex-commissioner Barnes, and Moses I. Horton, forty acres each.

When 19 ½ years old, in the year 1833, I was married to a lady from Columbians County, by the name of Elizabeth Rhodes. The year that I was married I formed a partnership with my brother-in-law Joseph Hiddleston and farmed one year before and one year after with him. Those two years I made enough money to enter forty acres of land, part of which Cooley Orr now owns and lives upon.

I was married Nov. 21, 1833, and that winter I cut and hauled logs and built a house on the farm of my brother-in-law. I split slabs from oak trees and put in a floor. As it was almost impossible to get nails, I made the two top logs at the gable end, two longer, making room at each end to lay the top rafter on them. I laid my first course of clapboards on, put a brace on them at each end of the building the length of the clapboards, then laid another rafter which would hold the roof down, and also to build a second course of clapboards to. When I got to the eave or top of roof I had it laid on and braced down also, thus saving expense in building. I split lath from white oak trees to make the chimney. This was made by laying a round of lath, then a layer of mortar made of clay from the earth. Of course there was no glass in those days and I oiled paper to put in my windows to give light in my house. When finished my wife and I moved in and felt as happy and contented as if living in one of the finest mansions in New York City or Chicago. I moved into the house the next March after I was married, and farmed with my brother-in-law that summer. Beginning the next winter I cut logs and built a house on my own land a mile away, where Cooley Orr
January 18, 1982

Mrs. W.B. Price  
3117 Kingston Ave.  
Grove City, Ohio 43123

My dear Mrs. Price,

Enclosed is all information available here on Rev. Silas Farley. He was a Local Preacher and as they were not ordained our only entry is that he was in the Pittsburgh Annual Conference, Summerfield, 1864. No obituary was given.

I am enclosing the sparse information we have on the Mount Tabor and Carlisle Methodist Episcopal Church. Also enclosed are addresses where records are kept, unfortunately we have no church records here. I hope these will prove fruitful.

Sincerely,

Frances D. Harter, (Mrs.)  
Associate Curator  
United Methodist Collection
now lives. Then I entered another forty more acre tract of land adjoining and had eighty acres. Lived there three years and traded it for an eighty acre farm one mile further farther off, still in the woods. Received two hundred and ten dollars “to boot” between the Cooley Orr farm, and this farm.

I next moved to the last mentioned eighty acres and built a house on it, something after the fashion of the other houses, right in the woods. Here is where we found plenty of work to do, making rails, building fence, grubbing and picking brush. Timber was good in those days. If I did not right and split two hundred rails from the stump in one day, I did not think I had done a day’s work. My wife would put on venison and sliced pumpkin for dinner, and as we had no cows to churn from and no “kids” for her to look after and care for she would come out between meals and help me pick and burn brush.

Working in the timber would give a fellow a good appetite, and when dinner time came, I would relish a dish of pumpkin and venison and (sometimes wild turkey) as well as I relish a well-filled table of Knick-Knacks as we have nowadays.

I lived on this farm for three years, cleared and fenced several small fields, then sold it for five hundred dollars to a man named John Wells. At that time I had a wife and five children, a baby six months old. Purchased a good team of horses and a new wagon (wagons, in those days cost from eighty to one hundred and fifty dollars) that was in the year 1842. I put my family and effects in that wagon and started to move west, on the 24th day of Sept. 1842, and traveled towards the sunset forty two days. On that trip I camped out thirty six nights. Now that same journey would take about forty two hours by railroad. I went through Columbus, Ohio.

Columbus was a small town then, a few inhabitants. I went through Indianapolis, Indiana and Springfield, Illinois. This was the third capital. I crossed the Illinois River at Peoria and the Mississippi River at Burlington, Iowa. We crossed those rivers on ferry boats. Iowa at that time was a territory, not having been admitted as a state. When I got to the west side of the territory I inquired how far to the next house and the answer was from fifty to seventy miles. My wife said she would never consent to stop for camp until we got the next house. We traveled all day and about four o’clock that afternoon a squad of Indians crossed the road a little in front of us. Theses were the first Indians I ever saw. We traveled on until about three hours after dark when we heard a dog bark ahead of us. My wife said, now we will stop if we can find water. We stopped and found good water close to us. We heard a good deal of hollering back the way we had come, and this hollering was kept up all night, depriving us of our night’s rest which we much needed, after traveling so far without rest or sleep. Not being accustomed to Indian customs we were a little shaky. When daylight came we found we had camped about four hundred years from a man’s house, whose name was Scoville. He told two hundred and fifty Indians had camped one half mile from where we camped. Two hundred Indians passed our camping place after we had gone to bed that night. We got our guns and the Indians seeing our fire passed around us. As they passed by they hollered “puckachee, puckachee, puckachee”, which meant “to travel off.” After that we would travel ten, twelve, fifteen miles without seeing a house. We had then gotten to Missouri, and had reached our destination on the last fork of the North Grand river, in that is now
Mercer County, Missouri. Princeton is now the county seat. When we got there it was hard to tell who would outnumber, the whites or the Indians. Those Indians were naturalized and as long as you treated them right, you need feel no alarm about them. I had a great many dealings with them and they always proved to be fair with me in their dealings.

That county at that time had never organizer or surveyed. There was not a school house or a church within seventy five miles or possibly a hundred miles distant.

If people in this day and age of the world were deprived of school privileges and church privileges as they were in those days, what do you think the result would be? As it is with our school houses on nearly every high point of land, and our churches of all denominations, some standing side by side, and our the d-l still lurking around them, and in some of them, the so called church members that would we be today, without any churches or schools?

I went to class meeting every Sunday, a distance of sixteen miles, and came home to get my dinner. When I lived there I had to go six miles to a little horse-mill to get some breading, taking two bushels of corn on horseback. On one occasion a darkey was there with two bushels or corn, and we had to wait till night for our turn. The mill was outdoors and it snowed all night. We had a few boards laid over the hopper to keep the snow off the corn meal.

Missouri was a slave state at that time. One of our neighbors was a slaveholder. I recollect of him owning a slave girl, and of him whipping her with a rush too big to whip a horse with. While he was whipping her she would cry out, "Oh Lord, Oh Lord, Oh Lord." When he was through whipping her, her naked arms were dripping with blood, (as these words were being spoken, tears were rolling down the relator's check, and he was so overcome with grief, as to hold his hands over his face for some time.)

I learned to talk with the Indians in their own language so that it was no task for me to understand them. They call a white woman, a chi-muck-har-man; a white man's wife, they call squaw; a boy they call a skin-a-way; a girl, a sus-ca-cease; a dog, oc-so; a sheep, co-to; a hog, co-cus; a horse, mar-ko-to-kus; any thing that is little, they call po-teet; fire, they call sco-ti; corn, tommy-stock; potatoes, penny-ock.

On one occasion I remember of going to an Indian camp, about three fourth mile from my house, and they had no shelter, they were living outdoors by fire built of big logs. There were seven big Indians lying on skins with their feet to the fire. One squaw was wading through the snow three feet deep cutting dead brush and packing it in to keep the fire going. They had hanging over the fire on a pole, several deer's intestines with the contents in getting them ready to eat. A lot of whites had a "frolic" on river, where they were fiddling and dancing. The Indians were about half a mile from where the "frolic" was. Three of the Indians went to the Indian camp and insulted the squaws. The squaws went at their white men with their knives, but the men ran and the Indians after them. One Indian stabbed his man in the back stabbing to such an extent that he spit blood for a week or more., came very near dying. His name was George Prichart. Another stab out his man across the arm. The third Indian struck at his man, cut off the corner of his coat tail. There was great
excitement. Indians gathered from all directions, but found that this camp of Indians had gone and could not be found. As this excitement was on, one night very late we heard firing, seemed in the direction of a house about a mile away, and we thought they were killing that family. I said to the men in the house where we lived, "Get your guns and I'll get mine and we'll got and get them," When we got about half way to the house we saw them and we went into the woods, they left about the time we saw them and we went to the place we saw them and found that they had been under turkey roost shooting up at the turkeys. A short time after that the Indians received word from headquarters, that the missing Indians had all returned home, and then the excitement subsided.

One circumstance has come to my mind I overlooked. On my travels, my oldest son, George Washington Farley, was lost and fell by the wayside. Upon missing him I halted, left my team in care of my family and went back to hunt George. After traveling some distance found the boy on the road trying to find us. At another time, Charles Wesley Farley, a younger son, took my whip and wandered away with it and lost himself. He came across a darkey, and as he had never seen a colored man he felt shy, but being lost and scared, the boy made up with the darkey and followed him until they found us.

I landed in Missouri in the fall of 1842, and left there in the spring of 1843. I rented ground and planted seven acres of corn, and I came to the conclusion that was not the country for me to raise a family in, and left it on the 17th, day of May, starting for Ohio. The road that I traveled took me past the nearest Post Office, thirty miles from where I had lived, I traveled about one hundred and thirty miles and struck the Missouri river below Kansas City, at Baunstrick (?) and I put my two horses, wagon, and effects, and family in a boat, inquired how far it was to St. Louis. They told me it was by water four hundred miles. By the time I got there had spent the last dollar I had in money. For a twenty four gallon barrel of strained honey, I contracted with the Captain of the boat to ship me and my effects from St. Louis, to Marietta, Ohio. I gave them the barrel of strained honey for that passage, and also agreed to help carry wood on the boat, for they burned wood on boats in those days. The first night after we left St. Louis, the boat stopped to take on wood, but they did not waken me to help them. Next morning my best horse and bridle were gone, that I had refused one hundred dollars for. I always thought they stole that horse, took him off the boat when they stopped for wood. After we got into the Ohio river, a man of the boat came to me and asked who I was, where I was from, where I was going, and if this was my family-my wife and five children. He went off and soon came and poured into my hands in silver change, fourteen dollars. The boat brought me up to the falls of the Ohio, where it was tied and the crew left, going into the country. I went up town and tired if I could do anything with the crew for stealing my horse, was told that crew did not own the boat at all. My best horse and only one left, I took my horse and wagon, family and effects off the boat, put my family and effects in the wagon, hitched my horse short on the off side, and hitched myself up on the near side, in that way drove about three miles through the city, from the low end of the falls to the upper end. I got a boat and paid my thirteen dollars in silver for passage to Marietta, Washington Co., Ohio. There I hired a horse and a boy to hitch in and help
to bring to my old home, Carlisle, Noble Co. Ohio. I got back in June 1843., too late to raise a crop, but happy to know that although the horse was gone (and a good one it was) I and wife and five children and the other horse were permitted to arrive in safety and good health on the old sod where we were raised, never again to leave it until life with us is at an end, and I hope were we shall all, one by one as we pass over, be permitted to land in that beautiful shore in the New Jerusalem.

The next year I rented a farm and hired a hand, I raised a very fine crop, among other things five hogsheads of very fine tobacco. _____ this tobacco and qualified and packed it, shipped it to Baltimore in my own name, to a commission agent by the name of Laming, and I never realized enough out of that crop of tobacco to buy me a pocket knife, and I had to sell my last horse to get money to pay my hired hand in helping me to raise this tobacco crop.

Christina McBride, nee Crow., of whom I shall mention later on, sent for me and I went to see her. I said “what do you want with me?” she said “Come with me and I will show you.” She took me and she was going to make me a present of one of these cows. I told her to pick out and she did so. She said to me when I started away with the cow, that she had milked from that cow in one day, bushel of milk. She was one of the best cows I ever saw.

I moved from that farm, to my father’s farm in the spring of 1847, and I farmed my father’s farm for five years, and during that year I commenced to butcher to as well as farm. I butchered for Carlisle and Summerfield. I rented a farm and moved on to it in 1852., about twelve or fifteen years, and then went into the stock business, shipping stock to Baltimore, in partnership with G. W. Farley, and Jonathan Lewellen. Lewellen soon went out and myself and boys continued that business for fifteen or twenty years. The first thing to happen us when we commenced shipping was to lose four hundred dollars all our work besides. We continued to the end of that year, and settled, when I had five hundred dollars profit to my share. So we continued in the business until I and C. W. Farley, my son, had money enough to buy property in Summerfield and near it, that cost us in the neighborhood of $2,500. We still retain that property without any mortgage on it.

My wife died the 2nd day of July, 1901. She was stricken on the 28th day of October 1896 with paralysis and was an invalid between four and five years. My son C. W. Farley lived in one side of the house until 1870. His wife suffered a tumor in the same month my wife was stricken in 1896 and died the 10th day of June following in the city hospital in Zanesville. My son and I have managed to keep house together ever since the deaths of our helpmates. My wife and I lived together sixty seven years and some months, and during her affliction of four years and eight months. I took care of her day and night. I had to lift her in and out of bed, wash and dress her and feed her the greater part of the time, like feeding a baby. The reason for this was Wesley’s wife was dead and we had no housekeeper except a very fine daughter of Wesley’s about 16 years old, who had gone to school from the time she was old enough. During my wife’s sickness I wasn’t out of town but three times. After my wife died, the girl went to work and kept house for us until a year ago last June when she married George Amos of Stock Township, Noble County. Since that time Wesley and I have been living together and keeping house as best we could, with the help of
his three grand-daughters, whose ages are eleven to fifteen years and who live a mile out of town. One or the other of the three comes and helps us and attends school in Summerfield.

My wife was as good a woman as I ever saw on earth and during her affliction, which was severe, making her helpless, I never saw the moment that I wanted to see the end. I felt that I was preparing for our separation but found that I was not. It gave me such a shock as I never had before. I am in my 92nd year and think there a great many women good enough for me, but I think after a man lives with a wife for sixty seven years and more and being of my age, near ninety two years, ought to be content to live a single life in my old days, and so I shall.

Now another item on my western trip that I overlooked. I took my brother Joseph, eighteen years of age, and my youngest brother, on my trip west, kept him and looked after him until we returned home again.

My wife and I have five generations: first: my wife, second: Susan Rodecker, third: her daughter Alice Thompson, fourth: her daughter Ella Osborn and fifth: her daughter, nine years old.

My wife and I had seven children, five of whom are living. Susanna married Frederick Rodecker; George W. married Margaret Young; Mary Marjorie married Edward Calland, and after his death, she married John Hiddleston; Charles W. married Margaret Wise; the fifth, James Sanford, died when about three years of age; Joseph H. married Amanda Allen, after her death married Jane Barnes; Henry Wharton married Lou Kelley.

My father was James Farley, leader of the Methodist Episcopal Church. The church in Green County, Pennsylvania. While living there the Pennsylvania Creek (Wheeling Creek) on a certain day was very high. A man from the opposite side from Crow’s hollowed over to know if it was safe for him to undertake to cross the creek, he answered that he thought it was, as James Farley (my father) had crossed it a few minutes before. “Well I’ll not try it; James Farley is not afraid of the devil, but I am.”

In 1815 my father moved to Ohio. He settled on a farm near Carlisle is now located in Noble County. In 1832, there in the first “ten days meeting” held in Summerfield, and there the first ever one hundred souls converted at that meeting, and I was one of that number. They all joined the church. That was in the month of December, 1832. In the year 1833 I married a lady by the name of Elizabeth Rhodes, and a little over a year after I married, moved into a neighborhood where there was no church nor school, six miles south of Summerfield, and I connected my efforts and the efforts of some of my neighbors, and we organized a society, Methodist of course, called Mt. Tabor, now on Berne circuit. We first held our meeting in a private residence. We then built a school house and held our meetings in that.

I have preached in private house and in school houses, in barns and in the woods, and at these meetings I have seen scores of souls converted. I have attended protracted meetings at Sarahsville and have seen souls converted there. I have stopped with Brother Andrew Nicholson, a great church man, and a good man too. I worshiped with Brothers Thomas Taylor, Alfred Morrison, Thomas Gourley, McWilliams, Rebecca McWilliams, Armstrong Johnson, Daniel Pettray and
their wives. I heard Daniel Pettay preach in Summerfield from this text “and Moses
said unto Habab, come and go thou _____ us, and we will do thee good, for the Lord
hath spoken good morning Israel,” in the old schoolhouse, the first one built in the
town. They moved it down on the fair grounds for a relic, a many years ago, where it
now stands.

It was at church at that school house when I first saw my wife in the year
1829, whom I afterwards married. And now I have got to be an old man, not able to
get out to preach or attend church much.

My son, Charles Wesley Farley and myself living together contentedly and
getting along in a comfortable way considering our lonely condition. Our neighbors
are all kind to us and with the additionally help we get from Wesley’s grand-
daughters, and I have a grand-daughter living in Kansas, by the name of Lizzie Belle
Rhodes, who kept _____ for us six months last year, and my daughter Susanna
Rodecker and Wesley’s two daughters come in occasionally and straighten the house
up.

And now last but not least, I have a good hope of heaven, not because I have
tried to work for God and his church and the Salvation of Souls, but because Christ
died to save sinners. It is a faithful saying and worthy of all acceptations that Christ
Jesus born into the World to save sinners. He says that “I am the door” he says that if
any man climb up any other way, he is a thief and robber.¹

NOTE

1. There is a bit more to this story which is not in possession of this writer.
   A copy of this story was found in The Idaho State Genealogical Society
   Library., Boise ID 83702.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>INDEX</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ADAMS</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bertha Sue (Lee)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darin James</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lakin Nicole</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca Dianne (Farley)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Terri (Gibbs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tyler Darin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ADYE</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AIKEN</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ALDEN</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ALLEN</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amanda</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AMOS</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTILL</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Betty Lou</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darla (Eddy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darlis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darrell McKinley Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darrell McKinley Sr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darrell Wesley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John H.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susannah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Violet Ruth (Farley)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

469
ARNOLD
Anthony 256
Sarah (Parrish) 256

ASLET
Isabella 264
John 264
Rebecca (Ayer) 264

ATTWOOD
John 192, 196

AUSTIN
Susanna 410

AXTON
Matthew 252

AYERS, AYER, EYERS
Aaron 411
Abia 408
Abigail 408
Abraham 408
Anne 412, 413
Anne (Doty) Lewis Alward 413
Anny 412
Benjamin 408
Daniel 413
David 413, 418
Dianna (Kennedy) 417
Dorcas (Cox) 413, 414, 416, 417, 418, 419
Ebenezer 408
Elisha 410
Elizabeth 407, 408, 413, 414, 418, 420
Elizabeth (Compton) 411
Elizabeth (Hutchins) 407
Elizabeth (Palmer) 407
Elizabeth (Young) 411
Ezekiel 411, 413
Francis 411
Hannah 406, 407, 408, 409
Hannah (Pike) 408
Innocence 419
Jacob 416, 417
James 409
Jane 418, 420
Jane (Chambers) 411
Joanne (Jones) 409
Joanna 409
John 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411
Jonathan 412
Joseph 407, 408, 409
Kerrenhappuck 420
Levi 410
Love 407
Lydia 411, 413
Malinda 417
Margaret 418
Margaret (Gainer) 418
Mary 407, 408, 410, 411, 417, 418
Mary (Creshon) 410
Mary (Walker) 404, 410
Mary Wooddam 407
Mehittabel 407
Mercy 418
Michael 413, 418
Monroe 420
Moses 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420
Nancy 418
Nathaniel 406, 407, 408, 411, 412, 413, 415, 420
Obadiah 408, 409, 411
Obediah 406, 408
Patience 411
Peter 406, 407, 410
Phebe 411
Phebe (Campbell) 409
Rachel 409, 410
Ragemalick Baker 413
Rebecca 407
Reyle 417
Rhoda 412
Rhodi 411
Robert 406, 407, 409
Ruth 408
Samuel 407, 408, 409, 414, 415, 418
Sarah 407, 408, 409, 410
Sarah (Williams) 407
Silas 410
Susannah 413
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sylvanus</td>
<td>413</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tamelin (Turloar)</td>
<td>408</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>406,407,409,410,412,413,415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Timothy</td>
<td>401,409</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>408, 419</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yanache</td>
<td>411</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yanoke</td>
<td>413</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zachariah</td>
<td>407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>BAKER</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. John</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>BAILEY</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cassandra Michele</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Columbus Gene</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rhonda Darlene (Cronin) Rodgers</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>BALDWIN</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roxanne</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>BARKER</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>BARNES</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adam</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Parrish)</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary (Parrish)</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>BARNHILL</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>BARRET</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>BARTON</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Katharine</td>
<td>237</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nancy</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>237</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>BASSEN</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina Dorothea</td>
<td>294</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

472
BEALL/BEAL
Charles 232
Elizabeth (Brooks) 232
Elizabeth (Magruder) 232
Col. George 238
George 232
Hester 232
Jane 232
Mary (Walstead) 199,232
Ninian 196,232
Rachel 232
Ruth (Moore) 196,232
Samuel 232
Thomas 232

BEARD
Richard 250

BEHA
Ada Lou 70
Betty Lou 70
Donald Ernest 70
James Douglas 70

BELLINGHAM
John 407

BELT
Hester (Beall) 237
John 258
Joseph 232
Mary 238
Sarah 258

BENNINGHAUS
Theadore 303,305

BEVAN
John 127

BEVERLY
Lewis 27

BIDWELL
Elias James 260
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Number</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane</td>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rachel (Parrish)</td>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah (Parrish)</td>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BISCHOFF</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Christina</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Margaretha</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barbara (Wesel)</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bernhard Andrea</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharine</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Georg Adam</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geog Philipp</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johann Michael</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Barbara</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Catharina</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Christina</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Margaretha</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BLACKBURN</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>11,18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BLAKE</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Annie L.</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jemima (Smith)</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BLAND</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alfred</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grace Margaret (Powell)</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peggy</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOGARD</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dennis</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Katherine (Hull)</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOGERT</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOLEN</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nancy</td>
<td>352</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Family Name</td>
<td>Name</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------</td>
<td>-------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOOT (BUTE)</td>
<td>Joseph</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOSLEY</td>
<td>Charity</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth (Parrish)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOTT</td>
<td>Balzer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOWERS</td>
<td>John Wesley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Roseanna (Lane)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sophia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRADFORD</td>
<td>Gov.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRITTAN</td>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRITTON</td>
<td>Charles</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Horace G.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John J.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nancy Sophiana (Waxler)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Olive L.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>William</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BROCAT</td>
<td>Symon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BROCK</td>
<td>Elias</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BROOKS</td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BROWER</td>
<td>Maria Williamse</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BROWN</td>
<td>Clarence Walter</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Glen Everett 55
Jacob 55
James Archibald 54, 55
Janelle (Fry) 72
Josephine (Harris) 55
Linda Janelle 72
Martha 55
Martha Marilla (Farley) 54, 55
Mary (Wagner) 55
Ray Fred 55

BRUCE
Esther (Farley) 39
Riley 39

BUDD
Dr. Bern/ Barnabas 414

BUFFY
John 111
Julia Ann (Cackler) 111

BUGNER
Margaret 289

BUNN
Hester 435

BURGESS
Capt. William 250

BURNETT
Andrew 157

BURRIS
Anne 19

BUSKIRK
Margaret 164

BUTCHER
Magdalene (Hanson) 157

BUTE (BOOT)
Barbara 23

476
Joseph 23

BUTLER
Absalom 259

CACKLER
Abraham 109,110,117
Almon 111
Ann 106
Barbara 108
Caroline 111
Christian Jr. 109,111
Christian Sr. 108,109,110,124
Christian 111
Delanah 111
Edward 111
Edwin 111
Eliza (Nighman) 111
Elizabeth 106,111
Elizabeth (Nighman) 111
Esther 106
George 111
George Abraham 106
Harriet 111
Jacob 106,111
Johann 108
Johann George 108
Johann Jacob 108
Johann Peter 103,106,108
Julia Ann 111
Julia Ann (Zedeker) 33, 108
Julian 111
Margaretha (Saltzgeber) 106
Maria Elizabeth 106
Maria Margaret 110
Mary 110,459
Peter 109,111
Polly 111
Rebecca 108
Ruth (Earlywine) 111
Sarah 111
Sarah (Earlywine) 110
Sophia Catharine 106
Susan 110
Susanna 108
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Theresa (Nighman)</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CADY</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James S.</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAIN</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madora (Powell)</td>
<td>318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CALLAND</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary M. (Farley)</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CALVERT</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAMPBELL</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phoebe</td>
<td>409</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CANTWELL</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Madison</td>
<td>47,48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Jane (Farley)</td>
<td>47,48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matilda</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah E.</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAPOCCIAMA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anthony C.</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donna Jean (Morgan)</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laura Lee</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CARBAUGH</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAREY</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Magdalene (Moury)</td>
<td>381</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth Alice</td>
<td>381</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shadrack Hudson</td>
<td>381</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CARMICHAEL</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rachel</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CARPENTER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles Otis</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

478
Christopher Allan ........................................ 78
Ethyl Henreeth (Bertcher) ............................ 67
Kimberly Ann ........................................... 75
Mable J. .................................................... 75
Margaret Marie .......................................... 67

CARR
Aquila ..................................................... 256,257
Elizabeth ................................................ 257
Elizabeth (Price) ....................................... 257
James ..................................................... 257
Mary ...................................................... 257
Rachel .................................................... 257
Thomas ................................................... 257

CARTER
Clarissa (Parrish) ...................................... 261
Samuel .................................................... 261

CARUTHERS
John ....................................................... 200

CASEY
Barbara ( ) Turner ...................................... 128
Eliza Ann ................................................ 128
Elizabeth ............................................... 128
Hester .................................................... 128
Margaret ............................................... 128
Marion ................................................... 128
Martha .................................................... 128
Nancy ..................................................... 127,128
Robert Edward ......................................... 128
Rowland ................................................ 128
Samuel .................................................. 128
Samuel J. ............................................... 128
Shadrack ............................................... 128
Susanna ............................................... 128
Susannah (King) ....................................... 128
William ................................................ 128

CASH/ KIRSCH
Daniel .................................................... 390

CASTLE
John ....................................................... 31
Susannah (Wharton) 31

CATT
  Capt. William 450

CEHRS
  Christina (Eddy) 352
  Jacob 352

CHAMBERS
  Brandon Scott 77
  Eleanor 411
  Jane 411
  Mark Eugene 77
  Theresa Joanne (Farley) 77
  Valerie 77
  William 77

CHESNE (de CHESNE)
  Barbe 152
  Margaret 153
  Susanna 152

CHRISTOPHER
  Anne (Stillwell) 179
  Barent 179

CLANBRASSIL
  Earl of 189

CLANEBOY
  Viscount 189

CLARK
  Alexander 302

CLARKSON
  James 359

CLEMENTS
  Abraham 406
  Robert 406

CLINE
  Ada Estelle 308
Diane (Cady) 308
Reuben 308

COLCORD
Mary (Ayers) 407
Samuel 407

COLE
Urith 257

COLIER
Drury 202
Sarah 202

COLLINS
Andrew Fairley 30
Elijah 29,30
Elisha 11,23,29,254
Elisha Jr. 29,30
Gustine Adesta 319
Happy Mount (Medes) 319
J.D. 319
Hannah 29
Ira 29
Jacob 23
James 40
Jean (Farley) 29,454
John 29,140
Margaret 29
Mariah 29
Michael 29
Nancy 30
Sarah 29
Silas 29,30

COLMAN
Sophia 390

COMBS/ COOMBS
Barbara 24

COMPTON
Elizabeth 411
Elizabeth (Mundy) 411
John 411
CONGELTON
  Alfred  48
  Andrew  48
  Dollie (Hughes)  48
  Homer  48
  John  47,48
  Martha Ellen (Farley)  48
  Thomas  48

CONNER
  Alden  308
  Carolyn  308
  Clyde  308
  Dean  308
  Eleanor Adeline (Hune)  308
  Fanny  308
  Friend  308
  Harry H.  308
  Isabelle M. (Dye)  308
  Mabel  308
  Maude  308
  Nellie  308
  Thomas Jason  308

CONWENHOVEN
  Jacob  154

COOKE
  John  177
  Mary  177
  Rachel (Parrish)  258

COOMBS/COMBS
  Maj. Edward  180
  Rebecca (Truax)  180

COON
  Henry  25
  Margaret  349
  Michael  349
  Sophia  349

COOPER
  Benjamin  414
William 435

CORNLISEN
Pieter 153

CORNELL
Elizabeth 179

COTHEAL (COTTE)
Henry 348,359
Sarah 348
William 348

COTTE
Alexander 360
Ann 359
Ezra 359
Henry 360
Isaac 360
Margaret 36
Mary 36
Rachel 360
Sarah 360
Sarah (Rolfe) 359,360
Susannah 359
William 359.360

COURSEN
John 414

COX
Dorcas 413
John 413
Mercy 413

CRANDALL
Danielle Ann 75
Dianne Theresa (Farley) 75
Erin 75
James Derokson 75
Jane Elizabeth (Runals) 75
Margaret Elizabeth 75
William 75
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Number</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>CRESHON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>410</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CRESSON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua</td>
<td>451</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Olive</td>
<td>451</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CRONIN</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashley Nicole</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Betty Lou (Antill)</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edith (McAter)</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leisa Dawn (Parsons)</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Megan Rochelle</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Regina Diana</td>
<td>71, 78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rhonda Darlene</td>
<td>71, 77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ronald</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ronald Edward</td>
<td>70, 78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zachary Douglas</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CROSS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>236</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CROW</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Easter</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliza</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martin</td>
<td>22, 110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nancy</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tenah</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CROWELL</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allison</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Enos</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah (Crowell)</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seth</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CUNTZEN</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

484
Agnes 290

DAVIS
Helen 207
James 406
Joshua 207

DAY
Catharine 179

DEAKINS
Francis 416,417
Mary 237

DEAN
Capt. John 108

DEARTH
Hester (Casey) 128,378
Hiram 378
Maria 135
Martha 135,378

DELANCEY
Alexander 76
Elizabeth Lyn 76
Mildred Eileen (Wagner) 76
Susan Carole (Weber) 76
Walter Dale Sr. 76
Walter Dale Jr. 76

DELONG
Col. John 243

DEVAUL
Arminia 164
Clarinda 164
Cyrena Jeanette 164
John Theadore 164
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Margaret Jane</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca Mae</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca (Truax)</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Allen</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zenous</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DEVER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caroline (Walton)</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DEVOLLDD</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lillian Belle</td>
<td>311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lousie (Arnett)</td>
<td>311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DIX</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>412</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DOUGHERTY</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Capt. James</td>
<td>451</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DOVENBARGER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clara Mae</td>
<td>326</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward M.</td>
<td>326</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laura (Morris)</td>
<td>326</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DRAIN</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Ernest</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mystyn D.</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DRAKE</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephraim</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hezekiah</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patience (Walker)</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rachel</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca (Trotter)</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev.</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DROST</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Dorthea Elizabeth (Ziegler)</td>
<td>292,296</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Dorthea Caroline Sophia Phillipine 290, 292, 297
Johann Anton Friederich 294, 296

DUHADAWAY
Edward Jr. 254
Edward Sr. 254
Elizabeth 254
Jacob Jr. 254
Jacob Sr. 254
Margaret 254
May 254
Thomas 254

DUNLAP
Edward 415
Capt. James 100, 117

DUTRO
Dorcas 420
George 420
Mary 420
Mary (Ayers) 420
Michael 420
Nancy 420
Solomon 420
William 420

DUTTENAT
Adam 252

EADIE (EDDY)
Alexander 348
John 349
William 349

EARLYWINE
Ruth 111
Sarah 110

EASTON 433

EDDY
Alexander 348
Alfred 352
Allison 347

487
Alpheus 351
Anna Barbara (Haught) 349
Azel 348
Barbara 350
Christina 349,352
Christina (Haught) 350,351
Daniel 349
David 349,349,350,351,352,447
Delilah 352
Elizabeth 347,351
Elizabeth (Edwards) 345
Elizabeth (Haught) 351
Elizabeth (Stewart) 352
Ellen 352
Esther 347,352
Francis 352
Gavin 347,348,351,359
Gawen 350
George 351,394
Goin 351
Gowen 349
Henry 351
Isaac 348,349,351
Jackson 351
James 347,348,352
Jane 347
John 345,347,348,349
Joseph 351
Josephine 352
Lewis 349
Lucinda 352
Margaret 349
Margaret (Coon) 349
Martha 347
Martha (Hull) 394
Mary 347,351
Mary Ellen (Matthews) 352
Meriam 347
Michael 349
Nancy Jane 351
Permella (Pittman) 352
Peter 351
Rebecca (Yost) 352
Robert 347
Sarah 347
Sarah (Haught) 351
Sophia 349
Susannah 347,351
Thomas 347
William 347,348,349,350,351

EDMUNSON
Archibald 232

EDWARDS
Allison (Neel) 347
Elizabeth 347
James 347

ELDER
Erin 71
Joseph 71
Lisa Dawn (Farley) 71
Madeline 71
Patrick 71

ELSTON
Ellen (Farley) 27

EMANS
Abraham 179
Catharine 179
Isaac 179
Nicholas 179
Rebecca (Stillwell) 179

EMMERICK
Frederick Georg 287
Henriette 287
Johanna Friederike 287
Wilhelmina Luise 287

ENLOW
Elizabeth 20

EVANS
A. Thomas 196
Elizabeth 237
Leonard 54
Olive (Farley) 54
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>EVERETT</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polly</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EVERTSON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EWENS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leonard</td>
<td>279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EWING</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edna (Kirsch)</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joel</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EYCLEBERGER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrea Frederick</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martin</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EYRE/AYER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne</td>
<td>404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharine</td>
<td>404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christopher</td>
<td>403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Rogers)</td>
<td>403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Giles</td>
<td>403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>403,404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EYRES/AYER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>406</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>406</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Obediah</td>
<td>406,407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecka</td>
<td>406</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>406</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FAIRLEIGH/FARLEY</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FAIRLEY/FARLEY</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Capt. William

FAIRLIE/FARLEY
- William 3

FALKENSTEIN
- Catharine (Haug) 123
- Hans 123
- Margaretha 123

FAHLEBUSCH
- Bey 293

FARLEE (FARLEY)
- Thomas 10

FARLEY
- Abraham L. 39
- Alyssa Anne 75
- Alfred 46, 47, 135
- Alice (Pryor) 135
- Allie D. 40
- Allie M. 136
- Alvida 40
- Amanda (Allen) 39, 467
- Andrew 11, 18, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28
- Andrew F. 26
- Angelina 28
- Angelina (Ordanza) 73
- Anne 39
- Annie (Burris) 20
- Annie Marie (Robinson) 38
- Annie (Marlatt) 27
- Annie (McKenzie) 27
- Annie Temleton 27
- Barbara (Combs) 24, 26
- Benjamin 23
- Bernard Gale 49, 56, 63, 64, 65, 322, 324
- Bernice (Boston) 66
- Bethiah 26
- Beverly Carol (Marion) 74
- Carara 28
- Caroline 28
- Carrie Templeton 28
- Cassandra (Shannon) 28
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Charles Wesley</td>
<td>39,465,467,468</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles E.</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charlotte (Stanton)</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cindy (Cynthia)</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clara Melissa</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarence Dale</td>
<td>63,66,71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cole Douglas</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cynthia Diane</td>
<td>70,77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel Terrence</td>
<td>68,74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel Terry</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darcey</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>18,19,21,23,26,27,28,29,33,110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Charles</td>
<td>68,74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Derekson Gale</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dianne Theresa</td>
<td>68,74,75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorinda</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drusilla</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elinoor</td>
<td>18,19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliza (Matthews)</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>19,27,28,38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Ann</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliza (Matthews)</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Rhodes)</td>
<td>38,462</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellen</td>
<td>28,47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emaline</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emma</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eric Bernard</td>
<td>68,75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther</td>
<td>38,39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eva Marilla</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evelyn (Rhodes) Poling</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezekiel</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fabyan</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Faye Elaine (Knutty)</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Florence Leola</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fredonia Isabelle (Hamilton)</td>
<td>55,63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gary Lee</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George</td>
<td>4,20,28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Washington</td>
<td>39,465,467</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>39,135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>18,28,453,454</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah (Templeton)</td>
<td>24,27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harriet</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harry Clay</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heather Renee</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page Numbers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helen</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>28,38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Wharton</td>
<td>39, 467</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hilma Hazel (Hune)</td>
<td>64, 299, 322, 324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holly Leanne</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hugh</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ida Belle (Phelps)</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>27, 37, 39, 47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaiah</td>
<td>39, 46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>21, 22, 23, 24, 26, 27, 28, 33, 37, 461, 462</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Robert</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Sanford</td>
<td>467</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Shepherd</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane</td>
<td>26, 27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane (Barnes)</td>
<td>467</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane (Blake)</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane (Finley)</td>
<td>19, 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane (Hungerford)</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane (Sefton)</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jared Ross</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jean</td>
<td>18, 19, 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jean D.</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jewett Ellsworth</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joanne</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joanne (Douglas)</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>11, 18, 19, 20, 26, 27, 28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John L. (Lewis)</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Lewis</td>
<td>46, 48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Watson</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>27, 28, 37, 39, 40, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph H.</td>
<td>39, 467</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua Ryan</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judith Ann</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Julia (Hammer)</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Juliana</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Juliana (Miller)</td>
<td>40, 135, 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Julianna</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kimberly Ann (Carpenter)</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laura Leigh</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laura May (Greathouse)</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leona Christina (Mowery)</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leonard Winfield</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Letitia (Rawlings) Hart</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Letitia (Swan)</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Lisa Dawn 66,71
Loren (Dale) 56
Loren Dale 65,70
Lou (Kelly) 39,467
Louisa 28
Lucena 28
Lucinda (Miller) 47
Lucy 38
Maggie (Graves) 39
Malinda Jane 39
Margaret 18,19,24,467
Margaret Elizabeth 54,55
Margaret (Wilson) 47
Margaret Jane (Miller) 49
Margaret Marie (Carpenter) 67
Margaret (Young) 467
Margaret (Wise) 467
Marie (Lewis) 66
Marilla 39,47
Mark Dale 67,73
Martha 26,28,47
Martha Ellen 48
Martha Marilla 54
Mary 18,19,20,26,28,32,37,39,46
Mary ( ) Aiken 33,37,110
Mary Ann 28,39,54
Mary Ann (Roberts) 29
Mary B. 28
Mary (Cackler) 22,26,37,459
Mary (Casey) 40,46,49
Mary (Folden) 39
Mary Marjorie 28,29,467
Mrs. Mary 46
Mary (Pickard) 47
Mary Teant 40
Matilda (Swaney) 46,47
Mattie C. 136
Mazey 39
Melissa 47
Melville 38
Michael Anthony 34
Michelle Ruth 74,75
Miles Weber 65,67,73
Myron Dale 65,68
Naomi 39
Nancy 26,38
Nancy (Barton) 38
Ola 136
Olive 54
Oliver 28
Orville Alfred 54
Patricia 54
Rachel (matheney) 26
Rachel (McCormack) 54
Randolph 4
Raymond Dale 56,63,65
Rebecca 28
Rebecca Dianne 66,71
Richard 39
Richmond 47
Robert 56
Robert Allen 74
Robert Dale 70
Robert Willis 135
Rose (Hamilton) 189
Rosy Matilda 135
Roxanne (Baldwin) 38
Samantha (Seson) 39
Sara Jean 65,69
Sarah 18,19,24,26,27,28,30
Sarah Elizabeth 20
Sarah Templeton 28
Shane 74
Sharon (Wunder) 73
Sherry (Perrine) 71
Sheryl Ann 67,74
Silas 22,33,37,38,40,462-468
Silas Monford 39,48
Susan 26
Susannah 37,39,467
Sylvanus 38
Sylvester Jerome 40,135,136
Tarinca 39
Theresa Joanne 70,77
Thomas 4,10,18,19,20,27,453,454
Vergie Evelyn 65,66,67
Vincent 39
Violet Ruth 63,66
Walter 47
Wayne C. 63,66
FORD
  Rachel  243
  Samuel  414

FOREMAN
  John  11
  William  11

FOREST (du FOREST)
  Isaac  153
  Issacq  153
  Jesse  148

FORSHEY
  Bethia  26
  Catharine  26
  Hamilton  26
  Martha  26
  Nathan  26
  Richard  26

FOSTER
  Samuel  111
  Sarah (Cackler)  111

FRANK
  Jacob  120

FRANKLIN
  Gov.  414
  Robert  255,278,279
  Sarah  255,279
  Sarah (Gott) Gordon Ewens  278,279

FRAZIER
  Rev. George  237

FREY
  Sarah (Schneider)  203

FREEMAN
  Ann  438
  Margaret (Cottle)  360
  Henry  438
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Entry</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>FULTON</td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>J.V.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Katharine “Kate”</td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GACH</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Bloudgood)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GAINER</td>
<td>418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GAKLER/CACKLER</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GAMBLE</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emily Alice (Parrish) Norman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GASAWAY</td>
<td>258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GEARHART</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matilda (Swaney) Farley</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GETZ</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Peter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Elizabeth (Cackler)</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GIBSON</td>
<td>364</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GIGLER/CACKLER</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GILL</td>
<td>255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Hubbard)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen</td>
<td>255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GILLE</td>
<td>451</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magdalene</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Surname</td>
<td>First Names</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Girty</td>
<td>Simon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glover</td>
<td>Samuel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goldwyer</td>
<td>George</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Martha (Moyce)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gorthy</td>
<td>Hannah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gordon</td>
<td>Alexander</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gott</td>
<td>Hannah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Richard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sarah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Graham</td>
<td>Lt. Col. James</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grandstaff</td>
<td>Catharine (Waller)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Moses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grape</td>
<td>Johanna Maria (Hune)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Graves</td>
<td>Maggie</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gray</td>
<td>Hannah (Leonard)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sarah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>William</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greathouse</td>
<td>Laura May</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Levosier</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary (Stryker)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greene</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Elizabeth (Hamilton) John 191,192

GREENBURY
Col. Nicholas 232

GREGG
Benjamin 413

GRIMES
Capt. Moses 160

GROOT (de GROOT)
Derk Jans 154
Rebecca (du Trieux) 154
Symon Symonse 154

GRUBER
Catharine 375

GRUNCHLEE
Johann Christoph 297

HACKET
Sarah Jane 27

HAGAN
Anna 156

HAINES
Clarissa 262

HAINS
Joseph 259
Mary (Parrish) 259

HALE
John 359
Sarah (Rolfe) Cottle 359

HAMAN
Rev. James 204

HAMILTON
Andrew 192,196,197,200,201
Anna 216
Ann 199,200
Ann Mary 199,200
Archibald 189,199,201,202,204,206,208,209
Arminda (Parrish) 56,206,215,341
Benjamin 208
Bessie Luelle 215
Celinda Ann 215
Charles 199
Clark Emory 215
Dennis Merriman 215
Drury 202
Elisha 208
Elizabeth 191,199,201,202
Elizabeth (Kennedy) 213
Emma Belle 215
Emma Jean 21+
Fredonia Isabelle 55,56,217
Gavin 189,191,192
George 197,204
Glenn Edwin 217
Hannah 215
Hans 189
Helen (Wallenfelsz) 217
Hiram Lewis 56,206,207,208,215,341
Haratio 199,200,202,203
Ida Marville 215
James 188,189,202
James I 189
James, Rev. 209
Jane 200
Jane (Phillips) 189
John 189,207
John Bishop 215
Joseph Asbury 215
Joshua 208
Jusula 199
Leonard 208
Lillie A. 216
Lucy (Peddycoart) 203
Margaret 201,202,208
Margaret (Lucas) 197
Maria Ellen 215
Maria (James) 213
Martha 215
Mary 196,197,199,200,201,202,204,213,215

Mary Ann (Taylor) 204,206,208
Mary (Beall) 189,196
Mary (Hawkins) 201
Mary Magdalene 207
Mary Mahala 209
Matilda Jane 215
Matthias 198,199,207,215
Nancy 202
Ning/Ninian 198
Ningenbel/Ninian 200
Ninian 197,198,199,200,202,212
Ninian Bell (Beall) 198,199
Ninian Beall 200,202,209
Patrick 189
Rachel 202
Rachel (Carmichael) 189
Rebecca 202
Reuben 202
Rose 189
Roseanne 207
Roseanna 202,207,216
Samuel 204
Sarah 199,200,204
Sarah Caroline 207
Sarah (Marlw) 207
Sarah (Schneider) Frey 200
Sophia (Bowers) 217
Susannah 216,341
Susannah (Bridges) 208
Thomas 97,198,199,201,202,209,216
Thomas J. P. 260
Thomas Jefferson 202
Thomas Tailor (Taylor) 207
William 200,207,213
William Ellsworth 217
Zebadiah 258

HAMMER
Julia 39

HAMPDEN
Wade 419
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Surname</th>
<th>First Names</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>HAMPEN</td>
<td>Anna Elizabeth</td>
<td>292,293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Christoph Wilhelm</td>
<td>293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HAMRICK</td>
<td>Albert</td>
<td>420</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>420</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary (Ayers) Dutro</td>
<td>420</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Moses</td>
<td>420</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HANSON</td>
<td>Joseph Ephraim</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HARDY</td>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HARRIS</td>
<td>Ethyl (Kirsch)</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Glen</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HARRISON</td>
<td>Bill</td>
<td>367</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>S. Bruce</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HARTSHORN</td>
<td>Amos</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Wesley</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mahala</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Margaret (Farley)</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>William</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HARWIG</td>
<td>Catharine</td>
<td>390</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Peter</td>
<td>390</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HARWOOD</td>
<td>Rachel</td>
<td>254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HASHKELL</td>
<td>Bethiah</td>
<td>443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth (Hardy)</td>
<td>443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Josiah</td>
<td>443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>443</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patience</td>
<td>443</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rozer</td>
<td>443</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susannah</td>
<td>443</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>443</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abigail (Moore)</td>
<td>451</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Barbara</td>
<td>349</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barbara</td>
<td>451</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharine</td>
<td>451</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharine (Sheeman)</td>
<td>451</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina</td>
<td>350</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina (Yeager)</td>
<td>450,451</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>351,450</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis</td>
<td>451</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>450</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob G.</td>
<td>451</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret</td>
<td>450</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter</td>
<td>450</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca (Tennant)</td>
<td>451</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>351</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah (Jones)</td>
<td>450,451</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tobias</td>
<td>450,451</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander</td>
<td>415</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne</td>
<td>253</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne (Parrish)</td>
<td>253</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Augustus</td>
<td>253</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dinah</td>
<td>253</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (James)</td>
<td>201</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Jr.</td>
<td>201</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthew</td>
<td>253,254</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary (Parrish)</td>
<td>253</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary “Polly”</td>
<td>201</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>253</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arminda (Greathouse)</td>
<td>217</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cora</td>
<td>217</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>217</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esquire</td>
<td>109</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
HAYNES
  Samuel  160

HEADY
  Elizabeth  160
  Thomas  160

HECKWELDER
  John  206
  Sarah (Conneberg)  206

HEIDELBACK
  Charles  305

HELMAN
  Nancy  309

HELM
  Ann (Parrish)  255
  John  255
  Leonard  255
  Mary  255
  Mayberry  255

HENDERSHOT
  Benjamin  163
  Casper  133
  Charlotte (Truaz)  163
  David  135
  Elizabeth  135
  Emma Jane  163
  Harriet Ophelia  163
  John  349
  Margaret  135
  Mary Rebecca  163
  Richard  198
  Samuel  163
  Western  163

HENDERSON
  Drusilla (Farley)  27
  John  27
  Judge  200
HENNING
  William  310

HERDMAN
  Ada (Kirsch)  394
  Frank  394

HERRINGTON
  Anna  457

HESS
  John  161
  Jane (Truax)  161

HESSON
  Nancy  31

HEUBNER
  Samuel  207,208

HIDDLESTON
  Elizabeth  37
  James  37,38
  Jane  37
  John  37,38,39
  Joseph  37,462
  Margaret  37
  Mary  37
  Susannah H. (Farley)  37
  William  37

HOILE
  Jacquilamme  153

HOLBORN
  Agneza (Cuntzen)  290
  Catharina  290
  Freiderich  290
  Ilsabey  293
  Jost  293
  Judith  292

HOLLAND
  Harry  314
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Hollinshead</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nancy</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hollister</td>
<td>144,145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah</td>
<td>144,145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holmes</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alice/Abigail</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Obadiah</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holt</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hooper</td>
<td>404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharine (Eyre)</td>
<td>404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoover</td>
<td>420</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harvey</td>
<td>420</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane</td>
<td>420</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hopp</td>
<td>378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caroline (Rchsteiner)</td>
<td>378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elsie</td>
<td>378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hopple</td>
<td>341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ada</td>
<td>341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bessie</td>
<td>341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarence</td>
<td>341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Delilah (Myers) Kirkbride</td>
<td>341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harry</td>
<td>341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hopton</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abigail</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Horne</td>
<td>279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Constance</td>
<td>279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah (Franklin)</td>
<td>279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HORTON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moses</td>
<td>459</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HOSKIN</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fred</td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ida (Theodald)</td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lousia</td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HOUSEHOLDER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Doughty)</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lisa Gail</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lori Ann</td>
<td>69,75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ralph Dennis</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ralph Oliver</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah Jean</td>
<td>65,69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steven Bradley</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HOWAR</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholas</td>
<td>390</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HOWELL</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aram</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary A. (Miller)</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HOWLAND</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharine Maria (Waxler)</td>
<td>374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (du Trieux)</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jesse H.</td>
<td>374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HUBER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caroline (Rudolph)</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johann</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HUET</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phillip</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HUGHES</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

508
Aaron 32
Dollie 48
Lucy (Stewart) 32
Phoebe Rebecca 32

HULL
Henry 394
John 394
Katharine 394
Martha 394
Mary (Kirsch) 394
Will 135

HULST
Van 148

HUNE
Ada Estelle (Cline) 308
Dr. Andress Christoph Albert Gottlieb 287
Anna Catharina 286
Anna Maria 286
Anna Sophia (Melchior) 286
Anne Margaret 286
Aruthur Devolld 312
Carol Adelbert 301
Carl Evertt 324,326
Carl Frederick Christian 301
Carl Frederick 301
Carl Frederick Edward 301,314
Carl Frederick Ernst 286
Carla Evonne 327
Charles Albert 309,310
Charlotte Luise 286
Christina (Myers) 304,310
Clara Mae (Dovenbarger) Wepplye 310,326,327
Clarence Bertram 299,309,312
Dorothee Caroline Sophia Phillipine (Drost) 292,301
Dorothy Constantia Madora 301,303,314
Edna May 322,323,324
Edward Allison 309,312,320,322,323,324
Edward Dale 325
Edward Eugene 325
Effie 310
Raymond Dean 312
Sophia Dorthee Caroline 312
Phillipine (Drost) 312
Sophia Isabelle/Bess 309, 323, 324
Suzanne 286
Verna Estelle 308
Wharton Charles 308
Wilhelmina Luise 287
William Henry Theodore 308, 341
William M. 308

HUNTER
J.P. 367

HURD
Robert 192

HUTCHINS
Elizabeth (Ayer) 407

ICHNACH
Katherine 394
Margaret 394

ISLEY
Mary (Ayers) 409
William 409

JACOBS
Audrey Marie (Powell) 55
Helen (True) 55
Reese 55

JAMES
Keziah 106
Maria 213

JEFFERSON
Thomas 415

JENKINS
Elizabeth 448
Greenbury 49
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Age</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Juliana (Farley)</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JOHNSON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emily A.</td>
<td>372</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrick</td>
<td>47,179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucretia</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret</td>
<td>261</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary (Stillwell)</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JONES</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drusilla</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellen</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joanne</td>
<td>409</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Melva Dell</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nancy</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah (Farley)</td>
<td>26,27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah Jane</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JORDAN</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JOSEPH</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Myers)</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pearl</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>KAIL</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>243</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>KALE</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann (Bridges)</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Balser</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elisha</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephraim</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>L. Henderson</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luther</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Margaret 202
Mary 202
Nancy 202
Polser 202
Reuben 202
Ruanna (Hamilton) 202
Silas 202

KAISER
Mary 163

KAMMER
Anna Catharina (Holborn) 290
Anna Margarete 290
Johann Friederick 290

KARSH/KIRSCH
Daniel 390

KEENAN
Agnes Veronica (Powell) 318
Fremont C. 318
Mary F. 318

KEISER
Mary 162

KENNADY
Robert 20

KENNEDY
Agnes 5
Deanna 368
Dianna 417
Ellen 189,213
James 213
John 213
Matilda 213

KERSNS
Helen 381

KIDD
Laura 394
KIDWELL
Rev. Harold 72

KING
David 38
Eliza 38
Elizabeth (Farley) 38
Joseph 38
Mary 38
Rachel 38
Shepherd 38
William 38

KIEFT
Gov. 153

KIMMICK
Mary 374

KINGSBURY
Susanna 434

KIRKBRIDE
David 160,161
E.E. 341
Debilah (Myers) 341
John 341

KIRSCH
Ada 394
A. Juliana Elizaberha 388
Anna 394
Anna Maria (Kullman)/Mary 288,390
Belle (Schofield) 397
Blanche 397
Caroline 394
Clarence 394
Daniel 378,388,394
David 388
Dora 394
Edna 394
Elizabeth 378,397
Elizabeth (Theiss) 394
Ella (Oatey) 394
Ethyl 394
Fred 394
Friederich 388,397
Friedrich Daniel/ Daniel 388,390
Henry 394
Jacob 308,394
Jennia 394
Jewett 394
Joe 394
Johann Jacob Ulrich 388
Johannes 388
Johannes Nickel 388
Johannes Nickolaus 388
John 394
Julia 397
Juliana 397
Karoline 391
Katharine 397
Katherine Elizabetha 397
Katherine (Ichnach) 394
Katherine (Stilgenbauer) 378,394
Laura (Kidd) 394
Louisa 397
Luise Katherine 388
Magdalena Wilhelmina 388
M. Katharine Elizabeth 388
Margaret (Ichnach) 394
Martha 394
Mary 394
Melva Dell (Jones) 394
Oscar 394
Phillip 394
Roy 394
Sophia Elizabeth 389,391
Susannah (Spreyer) 388
Wilhelmina 388
Wilhelmina (Mohr) 388,389,390

KLEINPETER 111
Rudolph

KOON 30
Effie

KNUTTY 65
Christian
Dosia (Woods) 65
Faye Elaine 65

**KRUGER**
Charlotte Luise (Hune) 286

**KULLMAN/CULMAN/GULLMAN**
Anna Maria 388,390
Maria Agnes (Gottert) 388,390
Peter 390
Phillip 388,390

**KUNIGUNDA**
Anna Maria (Bischoff) 120

**LAKE**
John 179
Micha 179
Michal (Spicer) 179

**LANE**
Ada (Waxler) 382
Clarence 382
Eileen 382

**LANG**
Elizabeth (Kirsch) 388
Johannes 388
Juliana 388

**LAROUX/LARUE**
Abraham 454
David 454
Daniel 454
Frances 451
Francois 454
Isaac 454
Magdaline (Gille) 454
Olive (Cresson) 454
Peter 151

**LARUE**
Sarah 451

**LAWSON**
Anna 457
Anna (Herrington) 456,457
Catharine 457
Elizabeth 457
Frances “Fanny” 457
Hannah 456
Hannah (Farley) 454,456
Hannah (Holloras) Farley 457
Jacob 457
James 457
Jane 457
John 456
Margaret 457
Mary “Polly” 457
Moses 457
Sarah 457
Thomas 23,24,29,456,457
William 457

LAZIER
Thomas 30

LEE
Mabel 54
Mary 261

LEONARD
Rachel B. 31

LESCALIE
Melchior 153

LETCOWORTH
Dorothy 236
Elizabeth 236
Thomas 236

LEWIS
Frances Irene 326
Marie 66
Rev. 263
Samuel 367

LILLY
David 109
LING
Dr. Drusilla (Farley)

27

LINN
Mary

246

LOGAN

25

LOLLAR
Aberella
Archibald
Jacob
Henry
Rachel
Reuben

201
201
201
201
201
201

LOVE
John
Rebecca (Eyre)

404
404

LUCAS
Anne (Hungerford)
Barton
Basil
Charles
Dorothy (Letchworth)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Evans)
James
John
Katharine (Barton)
Margaret
Mary
Mary (Deakins)
Samuel
Sarah
Thomas Jr.
Thomas Sr.

197, 237
238, 239
238
237, 238, 239
236, 237
237
237
238, 238
236, 238
237, 238
238
404
197, 237, 238
237
236, 237
238
236, 237, 238
236, 237, 238
236, 237, 238
237, 238
197, 236
238

LUST
Jane (Ayers) Hoover

420

518
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Last Name</th>
<th>First Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>MAGRUDER</td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MANN</td>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sarah (Wharton)</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MARION</td>
<td>Beverly Carol</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Caroline Pearl (Pruddy)</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Hurley</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MARLATT</td>
<td>Annie</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MARLOWE</td>
<td>Christopher</td>
<td>242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MARLOW</td>
<td>Amelio</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth (Kail)</td>
<td>243</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fanny</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jedson</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Leonard</td>
<td>243</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary (Linn)</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary (Richards)</td>
<td>243</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nancy (Mendenhall)</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rachel (Marsh)</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>243,246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sarah Elizabeth</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sarah (Shepherd)</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>William</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MARSH</td>
<td>Rachel</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MARSHALL</td>
<td>Rosana</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MARQUISS</td>
<td>Michelle Ruth</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>William J.</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
MATHENY
Rachel  26

MATTHEWS
Eliza  352
Mary Ellen  352

MAXWELL
Eliza Jane  375

MAY
Jacob  148

McBRIDE
John  22
Mary Ann  22
Nancy  22
Christina /Tenah (Crow)  110,466
William  22

McCARVER
Alexander  201
Ephraim  201
James  201
Joseph  201
Martha  201
William  201

McCORMACK
Joseph Patrick  54
Margaret  54

McCORMICK
Bessie (Hopple)  341
James A.  341

McCOCOY
Isabelle  261
Margaret  261
Margaret (Bunting)  261
Samuel  261

McCUBBIN
Clara  255
Mary 255
Samuel 255

McFARLAND
Arminda 341
Bessie 341
George 341
Herman Theodore 341
Jessie 341
Joseph 341
Leah 341
Lewis W. 341
Mary Ellen (Moore) 341
Norman 341
William 341

McINTOSH
Gen. 451

McKENZIE
Annie 38

McKINNEY
Ninian 200
Sarah 200
Theophiles 200

McNEELY
Andrew 367

McPEEK
Daniel 133

McPHERSON
Elizabeth (Parrish) 260
James 260
Solomon 260

MEADOWS
Jane 54
Synthia 39

MENDELL
Jonas 264
Joseph 264
Mary (Parrish) 264
Sarah Elizabeth (Parrish) 264

MENDENHALL
Nancy 246

MEREDITH
Rollin 309

MERRY
Joseph 348

MERRYMAN
Mary (Boone) Eager 256
Samuel 256

MERRITT
Elizabeth 32
John 32
Thomas 32

MEYER (de Meyer)
Wilhelminus 177

MICHAEL
Daniel 133
Sarah 134

MILBURN
Fanny (Marlow) 246

MILLER
Anna Maria (Neu) 366
Catharine 134
Charles 135
Daniel 134
Edith 134
Effie (Koons) 135
Elizabeth 134
Elizabeth (Gray) 134
Elizabeth (Ruley) 263
Frederick 110
George 263
Gilbert, Mrs. 134
Hammond
Howard
Ida
James T. D.
Johann Wendel
John
Juliana
Lucinda Ann
Margaret
Margaret Jane
Margaret Elizabeth (Hendershot)
Maria (Dearth)
Martha
Martha Jane (Truax)
Martin Emerson
Mary Ann
Mary Jane
Mary “Mollie”
Mary (Walters)
Nathan
Olinda
Paxon
Rachel (Wilson)
Rebecca Ann
Robert
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah A. (Michael)
Sarah Jane
Thomas

MILTON
Charles
Eva Marilla (Farley)
Marion
Matilda

MINOR
Capt. John

MINUET
Peter

MIRACLE
Anna Eleanor
Annie 48
Isaac 40
James 48
Jesse 47
Marilla (Farley) 47
Mary (Farley) Cantwell 48
Mary Patience 48
Melissa 46,47,49
Patience Anne 40
William 47,48

MOHR
Heinrich 388,389
Wilhelmina 388

MOORE
Abigail 448
Elizabeth (Lucas) 237
George 237
Henry 341
Jacob 448
L.B. 308
Mary Ellen 341
Nancy 340
Nelson 340
Rachel 340
Richard 231
Ruth 231
Sarah 340
Susannah (Eddy) Myers 341
Sylvanus 341
William 340

MORCK
Anna Maria 294

MORGAN
Catharine (Huybert) 178
Charles 178
Dorcas 418
Elizabeth 418
Hugh 418
Jane 418
Mary 418
Margaret 418
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Mercy (Ayers)</td>
<td>418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phoebe</td>
<td>418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Priscilla</td>
<td>418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen</td>
<td>418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Temperance</td>
<td>418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MOTT</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adam</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MOWERY</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Echols)</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leona Christina</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MUELLER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Godfrey</td>
<td>207,213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MUGG</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bethenia (Truax)</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MULLER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johann</td>
<td>366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MUNDER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johann Heinrich Ludwig</td>
<td>287</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MUNNIG</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Elizabeth (Hampen)</td>
<td>292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorthea Maria Alenora</td>
<td>293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heinrich Daniel</td>
<td>292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johann Daniel</td>
<td>292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MUSGROVE</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary (Parrish)</td>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MUSICK</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leanne (Corbett)</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MYERS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A.B.</td>
<td>338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adam</td>
<td>338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew</td>
<td>338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles N.</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Delilah</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Lee</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick</td>
<td>338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James H.</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lewis James</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca (Powell)</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roseberry</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon</td>
<td>338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susannah (Eddy)</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William H.</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>NALL</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>NASH</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grace (Farley)</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>NIGHMAN</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adam</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliza</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theresa</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>NISSWANGER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asa</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susan (Cackler)</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susannah</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>NIXON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allen</td>
<td>417</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorcas</td>
<td>417</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>417</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George</td>
<td>417</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>417</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
John 417
Moses 417
Samuel 417
William 417
Yanache (Ayers) 417

NOE
Jacob 374

NOIRETT
Arnoult 152,153
Isabere 153
Jaquemyne 152,156
Jenne 153

NOIREZ
Isabere 153
Jenne 153

NORMAN
Edwin 264
Emily Alice (Parrish) 264

NORRIS
Edward 54
Thomas 54
William 54

NORTH
George 103

OATEY
Ella 394

O'BRIEN
Frederich August 324
Florence Amy 324
Mahala Deborah 324

OEN/OWENS
Rachel (Parrish) 255

OKEY
Woodman 28
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Angelina</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lewis</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosita (Pulano)</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johann Peter</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sophia Catharine (Cackler)</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rachel (Beall)</td>
<td>232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>406, 407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah (Parrish)</td>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helen</td>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leonard</td>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathan</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ray</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almon</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alonzo</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>254, 255, 258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne</td>
<td>253, 254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann E.</td>
<td>262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann Elizabeth</td>
<td>262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann Maria</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arminda</td>
<td>203, 206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Artridge</td>
<td>256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aquila</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carrie Estelle</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cary</td>
<td>258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cassandra (Talbot)</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharine</td>
<td>258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charity (Bosley)</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles Ernest</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

528
Nicholas 257
Nora Olive 263
Normanda Jane 263
Olinda (Miller) 263
Osborn 263
Peter 254
Providence 259
Rachel 257,260
Rachel C. 264
Rachel (Harwood) 254,256
Rachel (Oen) 255
Rebecca 254,257
Rebecca Ann 263
Richard 255,258
Robert 254,255
Rose 260
Ruth (Conner) 299
Samuel Ellsworth 263
Samuel Roland 215,260,262,264
Sarah 254,256,258,260
Sarah Elizabeth 264
Sarah (Franklin) Horne 255
Sarah (Roland) 259,260
Solomon 260
Susannah 256
Uriah (Cole) 257
William 253,254,255,256,257,258,259,260
Zebadiah 258

PARSONS
Leisa Dawn 78

PASCALL
George 252
Mandelay 252

PATTERSON
Lucinda 46
William G. 46

PAYNE
Ada Lou 325
Audgrey May 325
Dorothy Marie 325
Glenna Louise 325

530
Charles 325
Clara (Smith) 325
Edna May (Hune) 324,325
Frank 324,325
William 412
Yanoke (Ayers) 413

PEDDYCORD/PEDDYCOART
John S. 205
Nancy 205

PEDDYCOART
Basil 238
Eleanor 238
Greenbury 238
John 201,238
John J. 213
John T. 207
Lucy 203,238
Nathan 203
Sarah 238
Sarah (Dorsey) Norwood 238
Sarah (Lucas) 203,238

PEDDYCOURT
Bassel 201

PEECK
Anna/ Hannah 156
Jacobs 156
Jan 154,155,156
Johannes 156
Maria (du Trieux) 154,155,156

PENN
Thomas 414
William 414

PENROD
Ludene 72
Herman 72
Peggy 72

PERRINE
Jerry 71
June (Meadows) 71
Sherry 71
William 414,415

PERRY
Martha 260

PETER
David 205,207
Susanne 207

PETEYERSON
Mary (Soule) 443
John 443
Joseph 443
Benjamin 443
Martha 443
Jonathan 443
David 443
Isaac 443
Rebecca 443
Mary 443

PETHTHEL
Arthur Wilsey 74
Helen Geneva (Francis) 74
Jennifer Marie 74
Sheryl Ann (Farley) 74
Thomas Michael 74

PFEIFFER
Bessie (Cline) 325
Clarence Wesley 325
Freda Dora 325

PHILITES
Mary 434

PHILLIPS
Sylvester Constantin 297
Lady Jane 189
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>PICKARD</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PIKE</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>435,436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ason</td>
<td>436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothy</td>
<td>435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Fitz Randolph)</td>
<td>436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Parker)</td>
<td>436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Stout)</td>
<td>436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>408,436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hester (Bunn)</td>
<td>436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Israel</td>
<td>435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>408,435,436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha (Moyce) Goldwyer</td>
<td>435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>435,436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moses</td>
<td>436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>435,436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth</td>
<td>435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>437</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>435.436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah (Sanders)</td>
<td>435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susannah (Kingsbury)</td>
<td>436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>408</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PIPER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Col.</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PITTMAN</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>185,186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charity</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Delilah (Eddy)</td>
<td>352</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>185,186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Permelia</td>
<td>352</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Rebecca (Graham) 185
Rachel 186
Richard 185
Ruth 185
Willard 185, 186, 352

POLING
Dwight Kendall 68
Evelyn (Rhodes) 68
Lisa 68
Keefe 68

PORTER
Mary (Parrish) 258

POST
Annitje 156
Elizabeth 156
Lodewy 156

POSTEL
James 260
Martha Anne (Parrish) 260

POTTS
Thomas 414

POWEL
Abner 216
Agnes Veronica 315, 316, 318
Audrey Marie 55
Charles A. 316
Dorothea Constantia (Hune) Madora 314, 315, 316
Ellen Veronica 319
EmmJean (Hamilton) 216
Ezra Campbell 315, 318
Gideon M. 314, 315, 316
Gustine Adesta (Collins) 319
Rev. Joseph 180
Lillian (Moran) 318
Margaret Elizabeth (Farley) 55
Rebecca 340
William 316, 318
POWERS
Joseph 26
Margaret (Farley) 260

PRATT
Elizabeth 280
Hannah 278,280
John 280
Susannah 280
Thomas 270,280

PREDMORE
David 413

PRICE
Douglas Gregory 67
Elsie (Cross) 68
Gregory Neil 67,72
Jeffrey Neil 72
Laura Lee 72
Linda (Janelle) Brown 72
Lowell Bryan 67,72
Miles Jara 72
Peggy (Penrod) 72
Wilford Bruce Jr. 66,67
Wilford Bruce Sr. 66

PULLIN
Cynthia Rose 76
Helen (Harmon) 76
James William 76
Laura Ann 76
Lori Ann (Householder) 68,76
William 76

PUNTANEY
Ann (Parrish) 255
Edward 255
John 255
Mary 255
William 255

QUIMBY
Eleanor 31
QUINN
   Elizabeth  20

RANK
   John Phillip  207
   Lydia Alamine (Dodge)  207

RAWLINGS
   Edward  20

RAWLINS
   Rebeckah (Van Meter)  20

REED
   Martha  259

RESLAR
   Harlan  47

REYNOLDS
   David  414
   Harry  216
   Mildred (Smoot)  216

RHODES
   Elizabeth  38,462
   Evelyn  68
   Lizzie Belle  468
   William  68
   Zella Anna (Brookhart)  68

RICHARDS
   Isa J. (McGinnis)  326
   Ida Lutheda  326
   James P.  326
   Martha  32

RICHARDSON
   Capt.  414

RICHEY
   Anne  31
   Elizabeth  31

RICHMOND  536
David 27
Hannah 27
Jane (Farley) 27
John 27
Joseph 27,30
Mary (Farley) 30
Mary (Wharton) 30

RIDDLE
George 418
Mary (Ayers) 418

RILEY
Barbara Dale (Swiger) 72
Rev. John D. 310
Francis 367
Kimberly Jo 72
Russell Harold 72

RIPPEY
Col. William 72

RITMEYER
Catharina (Hedewig) 292

ROBERTS
Elizabeth 255
Mary Ann 28

ROBINS
Malinda Jane 39
William J. 34

ROBINSON
Annie Marie Robinson 38

RODECKER
Frederick 39,467
Susannah 39,467

RODENBRUGGE
Anna Maria 288
Helen Dorothea 288
Herman 288
Margaret (Vobner) 288
RODGERS
Jackie Lee 77
Joshua Lee 78
Josia 26
Rhonda Darlene (Cronin) 77

ROGERS
Elizabeth 403
John 403

ROLAND
Sarah 259

ROLFE
Benjamin 359
Esther 364
John 364
Mary Ann 364
Sarah (Cottle/Cotheal) 359,364

ROMIG
John 206

ROOSEVELT
Anna Eleanor 156
Anna (Hall) 156
Cornelius Van Schaack 156
Elliott 156
Franklin Delano 156
Jacobus/James 156
Martha (Barnhill) 156
Martha (Bulloch) 156

RUMMER
Charles E. 75

RUNYON
Thomas 359

RUPPLE
Col. James 27

RUSH
Capt. Henry 159
RUTER
   James  47

RUTTER
   Emma (Rake)  341
   George  341
   Walter  341

SALTZGEBER
   Anna Margaretha  120
   Barbara (Ringer)  117
   Diedrich  120
   Engel Elizabeth  117
   Jacob  117
   Johann Casper  117
   Johann Dietrich  106, 117
   Johann Ferdinand  117
   Johann Reichardt  117
   Margaretha  117
   Margaretha (Bischoff)  106, 117, 120
   Mary Agnes  117
   Susanna Esther  117

SAMPSON
   Esther (Nash)  443

SANDERS
   Sarah  433

SANDRIDGE
   Thomas  415

SAUNDERS
   Esther (Rolfe)  364
   John  364

SCAMIHORN
   Abraham  367
   Elizabeth  367, 368
   Lucas  367
   Nancy (Waxler)  367
   Sarah (Jones)  367

SCHNEIDER
Clara Melissa (Farley) 135
Herman B. 135

SCHOFIELD
Belle 397
Charlotte (Miner) 397
William 397

SCHULZ
H. 203
J. 203

SCOTT
Bryan 77
Elijah 372
Nim 415

SEACRIST
Charles 381
Charlotte Ann (Waxler) 381

SEALS
William 262

SEDGEWICK
Samuel 246

SEEVERS
Abraham 374
Hamilton 374

SESON
Samantha 39

SHAFFER
Isaac 153

SHANEFELT
Clarissa 261

SHANNON
Cassandra 28
Catharine 31

SHAW
Francis (Eddy) Stewart  352
James  352
Capt. Thomas  243

SHEPHARD  
Sarah  246

SERRILL  
Alfred  202
David  202
Judith (Lewis)  202
Margaret  202
Mason  202
Uriah  202

SHOCKNEY  
Charles  259
Rebecca (Parrish)  259

SHONSELLE  
Susanne  153

SHUSTER  
Daniel  123

SIMON  
Andrew  106
Barbara  108
Bart  69
Catharine Barbara  124
Ester  108
George  108
John Adam  106,108
Judith Ann  65,69,70
Maria Elizabeth (Diehl)  106,108
Mary Elizabeth (Cackler)  106
Nicholas  108
Rebecca  108
Sophia Catharine  108
Susan Carole  70
Susannah (Cackler)  108
SIMMONS
   Moses
   Rebecca

SKIDMORE
   Collins

SMART
   Elizabeth
   Mary

SMITH
   Dunlap
   Elizabeth (Hadley)
   Ida Elizabeth
   Ludwig
   Capt. John
   John
   John N.
   Mary Ann
   Mary (Marlow) Smith
   Ruanna (Hamilton)
   Susanna
   Susannah
   William C.

SMOOT
   Lewis Oscar
   Mildred
   Susanna (Hamilton)

SNODGRASS
   Dollie (Hughes) Congleton

SOMERBY
   Anthony

SOMERS
   Ann

SOPER
   Linda Janelle (Brown)
   Marion Jane
   Milton Grant
   Scott Adrian
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Aaron</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deborah</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>440,444</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eshter</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther (Nash) Sampson</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George</td>
<td>440,444,445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>444,445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josiah</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lydia</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>444</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary (Bucket)</td>
<td>440,4443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moses</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Myles</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathan</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>444</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patience</td>
<td>444,445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rachel</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca (Simmons)</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rose</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susannah</td>
<td>444</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sylvanus</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zachariah</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Blanche (Kirsch)</td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howard</td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Constance</td>
<td>443</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret (Farley)</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
SPENCE
   Etta ( ) Fincher 54
   James 54
   Lucille 54
   Mabel ( ) Lee 54
   Mary Ann (Farley) 54
   Peter I. 54
   Sarah (Wyant) 54

SPREYER
   Magdalena (Metzenbacker) 388
   Nicholaus 388
   Susanna 388

SPRINGER
   Otis 381
   Verna 40

STAHL
   Benjamin 262
   Elizabeth (McElvane) 262
   Martha 262

STANDIFOR
   Rev. Russell 324

STANTON
   Benjamin 39
   Charlotte 39
   Sallie (Dillie) 39

STEELE
   Hugh 447

STEVENS
   John 406

STEWART
   Daniel 352
   Elizabeth 352
   Francis (Eddy) 352
   John 254
   Sarah (Parrish) Norris 254
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>STILGENBAUER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friederich Andreas / Andrew</td>
<td>394,400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Katherine</td>
<td>394,400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Katharina Dorothee (Henrich)</td>
<td>394,400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philipp</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STILL</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eugene</td>
<td>448</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances (Haught) Yost</td>
<td>448</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STILLWELL</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abagail (Hopton)</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alice</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alice / Abigail</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne</td>
<td>178,179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne Catharine</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne (VanDyke)</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharine</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharine (Truax)</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elias</td>
<td>178,179,180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah</td>
<td>178,180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>178,179,180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>178,179,180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meriam (Eddy)</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholas</td>
<td>174,177,178,179,180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Obadiah</td>
<td>179,180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>179,180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>177,179,181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah (Warford)</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>178,179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STODDERT</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STONE</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STOUT</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>434</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STRAUGHT</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barbara (Eddy)</td>
<td>350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jefferson</td>
<td>350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>First Name</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STRUBE</td>
<td>Heinrich</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STRYKER</td>
<td>Robert</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STULL</td>
<td>Margaret</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SUTTON</td>
<td>Lavina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SWAN</td>
<td>Anne (Eyre)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Letitia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SWANEY</td>
<td>Matilda</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SWEARIGEN</td>
<td>Capt.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SWATRIPON</td>
<td>Marynes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SWEMELLE</td>
<td>Gregolle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SWIGERT</td>
<td>Corie</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elisha</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James H.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Margaret</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Roseanne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TAITT</td>
<td>George</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Lora Viola</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TALBOT</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cassandra</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TANNEHILL</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TANZLEY</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane (Miller)</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TAPPAN</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham</td>
<td>436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth (Pike)</td>
<td>436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TAYLOR</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellen</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>204,207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Ann</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthias</td>
<td>204,207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nancy</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Col. Thomas</td>
<td>250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TEMPLETON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>24,27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TENNANT</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharine (Haught)</td>
<td>448</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Haught)</td>
<td>447</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>447</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>THATCHER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anthony</td>
<td>441</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>THEOBAULD</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ida</td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page(s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>THEIS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>388</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>THEISS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>THOMAS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>THOMPSON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary (Casey) Farley</td>
<td>40,46,49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TOOKER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Eyre)</td>
<td>404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>G.</td>
<td>404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TITCOMB</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah (Cottle)</td>
<td>359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TRIEU/TRUAX</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pierre</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TRIEUX/DU TRIEUX/TRUAX</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aeltye Pieters</td>
<td>154,155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agnietje</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Heady)</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Post)</td>
<td>156,157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gerome</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>153,154,157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>156,154,155,156,157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob Larew</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacomyntie</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jaquemyne (Noirett)</td>
<td>152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jaqomyne</td>
<td>151,152,153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jasper</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madeleine</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page Numbers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magdalena (Hanson)</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>153,154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria (Brower)</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philippe</td>
<td>148,151,152,153,154,156,157,158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca (Von Burkelow)</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah (Larue)</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah (Wilson)</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susannah</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susannah (du Chesne)</td>
<td>152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**TRUYE**

Philippe 152,153

**TRYON**

Gov. William 198

**TUCKER**

Carol (Waxler) 381
Jacob 448

**TURLOAR**

Tamelin 408

**TURNER**

Barbara 128
John E. 128

**TRUAX**

Abraham 158
Allen 163
Andrew 163
Anne 158,162
Armina 164
Barbara 163
Benjamin 159,160,161,164
Bethania 160
Bethania (Truax) 162
Catharine 160
Catharine (Stillwell) 160
Charity 160,185
Charlotte 163
Clarinda 163
Rebecca Mae 164
Rebecca (Stillwell) 158,185
Rebecca (Whitlatch) 163
Rebecca (Yost) 163
Rebecka 162
Rebekah 161
Richard 185
Roseberry 164
Ruth 160,185
Ruth (Pittman) 162,185
Samuel 158,159,160,161,162,180
Samuel G. 162
Sarah 160,161,185
Sarah (Stillwell) 159,180
Sarah (Truax) 162
Stillwell 160,161
Susan Hatcher (Vanander) 163
Synthey 158
Sytjey (Van Kerker) 158
William 157,157,161,163,164
William (Allen) 163

TRUE
Henry 434
Israel (Ayers) 434

ULRICH
Johann Christian Gottlieb 297

UPDYCK
John 158

VALENTINE
Amelia (Marlow) 246
Ezra 246

VANANDER
Elizabeth (Davis) 163
John 163
Susan (Hatcher) 163

VAN BRUGGE
Care 153

VAN BRUMMEL
Hendrick 154
Rachel (du Trieux) 154

VANBUSBIRK
Elizabeth 156
Michael 367

VAN DYKE
Ann 178

VAN IMBIRGH
Elizabeth 156
Michael 367

VAN KERKEN
Elsje 158
Janse 158
Sytje 158

VAN KIRK
Mary (Truax) 158
Matthias 158

VAN SCHAACK
Maria 156

VAWTERS
Capt. William 367

VOLKERTSON
Cornelius 154,155
Jacomynantie 155
Pieter 155

VOLPHERSON
Aelje Pieters 154,155
Peter 154,155

VON BURKELOW/BURKELOW
Daniel 157
Rebecca 157

VON TIENHOVEN
Conelius 155

552
Secretary

WAGNER
- Emma (Snyder) 55
- Harry 55
- Mary 55

WALKER
- Anne 440
- Anne ( ) Freeman 440
- David 440
- Desire 440
- Desire (Shelley) 440
- Elias 440
- Elizabeth (Soule) 440
- Francis 409,440
- Isaac 440
- Jonathan 440
- Mary 409,440
- Martha 440
- Mary 409,438
- Patience 440

WALLENFELSZ
- Casper 217
- Helen 217
- Margaret (Doyle) 217

WALLER
- Ann 32
- Catharine 32
- David 32
- Elinor 32
- Jane 32
- Jessie 32
- John 32
- John 32
- Lewis 32
- Mary 32
- Mary (Farley) Waller 32
- William 32
- Elizabeth (Jordan) 32
- Phoebe Rebecca (Hughes) 32
- Elizabeth (Merritt) 32
- Sarah 32
Martha (Richards) 32

WALSTEAD
Mary 232

WALTERS
Adam 143
Amos 146
Andrew 140
Ann 140
Alexander 140
Bernard 140
Bernhardt 140
Catharine (Snider) 146
Conrad 140
Daniel 143
David 146
Elizabeth 140
George 140
Henry 140
Isabella 140
Jacob 140
James 146
John 131,133,140,144,146,415
Jonah 140
Joseph 140
Lawson 140
Mary 131,133,140
Mary "Polly" 146
Peter 140
Rachel 140
Ruth 140
Samuel 140
Sarah 140
Solomon 140
William 140

WALTHER
Conrad 140
Jacob 140

WALTON
Boaz 207
Caroline 207
Hannah 207
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>WARFORD</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rachel (Stillwell)</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WARMAN</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary (Roberts) Parrish Warman</td>
<td>253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen</td>
<td>253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WASHINGTON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen. George</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WATSON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lorenzo</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WAXLER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ada</td>
<td>382</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alfred</td>
<td>372</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alva</td>
<td>368</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Maria (Neu) Miller</td>
<td>366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Archibald V.</td>
<td>374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>381</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharine</td>
<td>372</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharine (Gruber)</td>
<td>375</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharine Mariah</td>
<td>374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles</td>
<td>375</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charlotte Ann</td>
<td>381</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clara</td>
<td>375</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Clifford</td>
<td>375</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dittor</td>
<td>367</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwin</td>
<td>375</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eleanor</td>
<td>375</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>367,368</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Kirsch)</td>
<td>320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Scamihorn)</td>
<td>320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ElizaJane (Maxwell)</td>
<td>375</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ella May</td>
<td>320,322</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elmer</td>
<td>375</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elsie (Hopp)</td>
<td>378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frank Leslie</td>
<td>381</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick</td>
<td>375</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Washington</td>
<td>372</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helen (Kerns)</td>
<td>381</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

555
Henry Douglas 322,378
Jacob 372
James 372
James C. 375
Jennie 381
John 368
John Thompson 323,381
Karrenhappuck (Ayers) 368
Len L. 381
Mandi 372
Martha (Dearth) 322
Mary Jane 381
Mary (Monahan) 374
Michael 366,367,368,372,374
Moses 368
Moses Benton 375
Nancy 367,368
Nancy (Scamihorn) 368
Nancy Sophia 375
Paul 381
Perl 375
Ruth Alice (Carey) 381
Sally Ann 368
Samuel Edwin 375
Sarah A. 375
Stephen Douglas 320,322,375,378
Tabitha (Ayers) 372
Thomas 368,371
Vivian 381
William C. 375

WEBER
Denela Ferne 69
Douglas Steven 70,76
Judith Ann (Farley) 69,70
Kermit Frances 69
Steven Ward 69,70
Susan Carole 70,76

WEBSTER
Hannah (Ayer) 408
Stephen 408

WEHR
David 108
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Julianna</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WELLS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phillip</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WELNSCH</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caroline</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>L.B.</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WENDEL</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evert Jansen</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WERNICKE</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>J.C.</td>
<td>303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WEST</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis</td>
<td>443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WETZEL</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martin</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WEZEL</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barbara</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Juliana</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WHARTON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cynthia</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>30,31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rachel</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rhoda</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah (Farley)</td>
<td>30,31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susannah</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

557
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>30,31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WHITE EYES</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George</td>
<td>367</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joe</td>
<td>367</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WHITLACH</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WIGGINS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R.L.</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nora (Kirsch)</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WILKINS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann (Van Dyke) (Stillwell)</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WILKS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>412</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WILLET</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>236</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ninian</td>
<td>236</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WILLIAMS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henrietta</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria (Reed)</td>
<td>312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reece</td>
<td>312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Serena</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>110,312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Violet</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WILLIAMSON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Col. William</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WILLIGUS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Margaretha (Kammer)</td>
<td>286,290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>H. Jeremius</td>
<td>286,290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Marie Elizabeth</td>
<td>286</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WILSON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alfred</td>
<td>127,128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann E. (Parrish)</td>
<td>262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>127,128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ninna</td>
<td>262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nancy (Casey)</td>
<td>127,128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rachel</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>WINK</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adam</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharine (Cackler)</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elias</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Truax)</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ida</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sebastian</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uriah</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>WINSLOW</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>441</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>WINTEEN</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Eleanora</td>
<td>293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>WOLFERT</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Katherine</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>WOODBRIDGE</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>WOODAM</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>WOODROW</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>WOODS</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Levi</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>WOODY</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
John 412

WORLEY
David 450

WORTH
Mary (Pike) 436
Richard 436

WORTHINGTON
Capt. 32
Rev. N.C. 263

WUNDER
Audrey Laverne (Weber) 73
George Cornelius 73
Sharon Marie 73

WYLDE
John 111
Julia Ann (Cackler) Buffy 111

YATES
Helen (McGrew) 68
James Allen 68
William Smith 68

YOST
Francis (Haught) 451
John 451
Rebecca 163,352

YOUNG
Elizabeth 411
Margaret 39,467
William 238

ZADACRE
Christopher 124
Elizabeth 123
John 123
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ZEDEKER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agnes</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Balthes</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catherine</td>
<td>1234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christopher</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Julia Ann</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ulie (Julia Ann)</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ZEIGLER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Dorothea Elizabeth</td>
<td>294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Elizabeth (Hohman)</td>
<td>293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bartelt</td>
<td>293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothea Maria Aleanora</td>
<td>293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Munnig)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothy Elizabeth</td>
<td>294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jobst Heinrich</td>
<td>293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johnann Heironimus</td>
<td>293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ZERCHER (ZEDEKER)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Georg</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ZIEGELER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sophie Philippine Regine</td>
<td>296</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>